

THE DAWN OF BRITISH TRADE

TO THE EAST INDIES

AS RECORDED IN THE

COURT MINUTES OF THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

1599-1603

Containing an account of the formation of the Company

The first Adventure and Waymouth's Voyage

in search of the North-West Passage

NOW FIRST PRINTED FROM THE ORIGINAL MANUSCRIPT

BY HENRY STEVENS of VERMONT



WITH AN INTRODUCTION BY

SIR GEORGE BIRDWOOD K' CSI MD



LONDON

HENRY STEVENS & SON 115 ST. MARTIN'S LANE

Over against the Church of St Martin in the Fields

MDCCCLXXXVI

X:5.56⁶J
mab

13125

CHISWICK PRESS:—C. WHITTINGHAM AND CO., TOOKS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE.



PREFACE



THE original manuscript from which this volume is printed, is preserved in the India Office, London, where it is known as the first volume of the Court Minutes of the East India Company; and consists of 120 leaves foolscap folio, written in the old court hand of the Elizabethan period. Some few years ago it was sent, with other documents, to the Public Record Office to be calendared, and there fell under the notice of my late father, Mr. Henry Stevens of Vermont, who, ever watchful for new materials for history, especially American, immediately recognised its importance. Finding that only a very small portion had ever been quoted, he determined with the sanction of the Authorities of the India Office, to print it in full, and forthwith employed an expert to transcribe it exactly with all its peculiarities of spelling and contraction. This proved a work of time and of considerable difficulty, as the handwriting is extremely illegible in places, and in some cases several opinions were required to decipher certain passages.

The transcript, on completion, was handed to Messrs. Charles Whittingham and Co. of the Chiswick Press, with instructions

to follow copy in the minutest particulars of spelling and contractions, a task which somewhat taxed their resources and ingenuity for peculiar types. The proofs, after careful correction with the transcript, were re-read with the original manuscript by an independent expert, and many and curious were the corrections which resulted.

Mr. Stevens's intention was to have written a lengthy essay by way of introduction, but he was unfortunately prevented by failing health and the pressure of other work. I may add, however, that from his memoranda it appears he was probably more interested in the volume from an American than from an Indian point of view. Perhaps this is pardonable when it is remembered how close were his sympathies and studies with the history and geography of the land of his birth; nevertheless, the importance of the British and Indian aspect of the volume must by no means be lost sight of. Finding that his memoranda were not sufficiently detailed to be capable of extension, Sir George Birdwood has kindly assented to my request to write an introduction.

Of the voyage for the discovery of the North-West Passage here recorded, very little has hitherto been known beyond the details given by Waymouth himself in his Journal, printed by Purchas, volume iii. pages 809-814. The present volume tends to contradict some of the statements there given, for in the opening paragraph of the Journal Waymouth says, his ships were "thoroughly victualled and abundantly furnished with all necessaries for a yeere and an halfe, by the right Worshipfull Merchants of the Moscouie and Turkie Companies," whereas we now learn that the expedition was undertaken at the sole instance of the East India Company, and certainly at first with some opposition from the Moscovie Company. George Waymouth was one of my father's most favourite subjects for study, and I have hopes that some interesting particulars respecting him may yet be gleaned from memoranda made for

the introduction to an account of another of his Voyages which is also in the press.

Another point which greatly interested Mr. Stevens in this volume is the mention of the 'May flowre,' and I have heard him express a very decided opinion that the vessel here referred to was undoubtedly the veritable Pilgrim Ship. The mention of Hakluyt is also worthy of attention. On the 29th of January 1600 (see page 123) he is referred to as "M^r Hacklett the historiographer of the viages of the East Indies," and "was required to sett downe in wryting a note of the principall places in the East Indies wher Trade is to be had to thend the same may be vsed for the better instruccō of o^r factors in the said voyage," and on the 16th of February (see page 143) we find that £10 was paid to him for his "advyses." The further payment of 30s. for three maps on the same date, raises the delightful query as to what maps they were, whether three different ones or three copies of Molyneux's "true hydrographical description of so much of the world as hath been hitherto discovered and is come to our knowledge," published just about this time and inserted by Hakluyt in some copies of his 'Principall Navigations,' but of which only some nine or ten specimens have come down to posterity. The last copy came to light in 1881, when it realised £131 at public auction. It would indeed be interesting if another copy should turn up amongst the East India Company's records.

The letters printed on pages 265 to 283, are probably draft letters of the "Company of Levant Merchants," and they commence at the opposite end of the manuscript volume to the minutes of the East India Company. From the first letter being dated March, 1599, while the first entry of the East India Company is September, 1599, it would appear that the book originally belonged to the Levant Company, but was afterwards used by both companies in common. This tends to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth of the

Levant Company, as several persons mentioned appear to have been prominent members of both Companies, notably Sir Thomas Smith, who held the office of Governor of each (see pages 62 and 281). Under these circumstances it was thought best to print these letters, although they do not pertain directly to the East India Company.

A word as to method of printing. The manuscript has been followed with the greatest possible care, though in one or two instances the greatest experts of the Record Office and others were at variance over a word or figure. The reader's indulgence is therefore requested should he discover an error. The words printed within brackets [] are struck through in the original as corrections, but have been printed here, as in many cases they tend to the better understanding of the sentence. The passages printed in italics are interlineated in the manuscript. The Index, which I undertook at my father's request, I have endeavoured to make as copious as possible.

HENRY N. STEVENS.



INTRODUCTION

"Qui mare tenet, cum necesse rerum potiri."—CICERO, *Ep. ad Att.*, x.



THE History of the East India Company is a work that has still to be written, although from its rise, at the close of the sixteenth century, to its disappearance thirty years ago, the Company was careful to provide all the necessary material for the task, and to place on formal record the simplest acts of its administration, and the reasons which prompted all its decisions. The value of these contemporary annals—for the Court Books, Factory Diaries, Consultations, and general correspondence, really constitute a continuous narrative—has been only impaired in a small degree by the ravages of time, and by the neglect of less careful custodians than the men who originally determined that their successors in office should gain by their example and experience, and that the Company itself should not suffer in the eyes of posterity from any ambiguity as to its proceedings. The present volume, printed as a labour

of love under the direction and at the charge of the late Mr. Henry Stevens, is, so far as print can be made a facsimile of manuscript, identical with the first Court Book kept by the adventurers trading to the East Indies, who received from Queen Elizabeth in the last year of the sixteenth century a patent, or charter, recognizing them as the East India Company, with a monopoly of trade and specified privileges for a given term of years.

The first entry is of the names of those persons who subscribed on 22nd September, 1599, to "the pretended voyage to the Easte Indias, the whiche it maie please the Lorde to psper;" and the last is the report of a committee meeting on 28th June, 1603. Within those four years is contained the germ of every triumph subsequently achieved in the seas and lands of the East. The committees to which the adventurers entrusted the guidance of their affairs not merely laid down the countries with which it was desirable to trade, and the English commodities for which their markets might provide a vent, but they dwelt upon the inconveniences of the long sea route by the Cape of Good Hope to India, and listened with approval to any project, however visionary, for bringing London nearer to the wealthy kingdoms of Asia. As will be seen, their hopes centred in the North-West passage, which Robert Thorne had been the first to advocate in Henry VIII.'s reign as furnishing a road to Cathay and India, and which long continued to dangle before the eyes of the Company as a glorious possibility, never realizing its promise until in our time the discovery has been made, and the feat

accomplished, not by naval skill and daring, but by the connexion of the two great oceans of the world by a line of railway. The early references to America contained in this volume will be of peculiar interest to the descendants of the Pilgrim Fathers of the *May Flower*,¹ who have so rapidly spread themselves over that mighty continent, and who have so brilliantly carried on the commercial traditions of the Mother Country of us all.

The present volume, the first Court Book, furnishes irrefragable evidence that the managers of the East India Company began their undertaking in a thoroughly practical and businesslike manner. They encountered a rebuff, however, on the very threshold of their enterprise, for after three meetings they were obliged to postpone their first voyage until the following year in consequence of the negotiations then in progress with Spain for the conclusion of a peace. The active life of the Company, therefore, did not commence until the meeting at Founders' Hall, on 23rd September, 1600, whereat it was announced that "it was her Ma^{ty} pleasure that they shuld proceade in ther purpose." The first steps taken were the appointment of committees to select and purchase suitable vessels for the voyage, as well as the necessary stores and equipment. The *Susan*, or more

¹ The East India Company possessed in 1659 a ship called the *May Flower*, which I believe subsequently foundered in the Bay of Bengal. In my *Report on the Miscellaneous Old Records of the India Office* (H.M.'s Stationery Office, 1879), I ask whether it could have been the same ship as the *May Flower*, which landed the Dutch, Scotch, and English emigrants from Delft Haven, Southampton, and Plymouth, in New England, 25 Dec., 1620.

strictly the *Great Susan*, the *Heffor*, and the *Assention*, were the first three vessels purchased, and then, after protracted bargaining with its owner, the Earl of Cumberland, the *Mare Scurge*, afterwards re-named the *Red Dragon*, was procured as the Admiral's ship. These four vessels constituted what is termed "the First Voyage," but a fifth, and much smaller vessel, named the *Guift*,¹ was added to them for the conveyance of some of the indispensable supplies of the squadron, and it was to be cast adrift at the discretion of the commander. The committees had to report to the Court every particular of their transactions with the owners of the ships, and these form the substance of the first half of the present volume. The inventories of the four ships named, given at pp. 15-20, pp. 22-4, pp. 42-4, are exceedingly curious, and mention everything on board from culverins and masts to "1 pease pott & 2 grid-irons." The *Mare Scurge*, of 600 tons burden, and twice the size of the next largest vessel of the fleet, the *Heffor*, cost £3,700. The *Susan* was purchased for £1,600; but the prices given for the others are not stated. The *Guift* cost £300. These sums included everything on board, as well as the vessels themselves, and with regard to two of them it was stipulated that the seller should take back his ship at half price on its safe return.

The ships having been procured, the next thing was

¹ The received names of the ships here called *Mare Scurge*, and *Guift*, are *Malice Scourge* and *Guest*. The name of the *Assention* is usually spelled *Ascension*.

to make them ready for sea, and this was done with all dispatch—the workmen on the *Mare Scurge* being allowed a barrel of beer a day to prevent their running to the ale-house. They were then provided with their proper companies, the *Mare Scurge* having 200 men, the *Heffor* 100 men, the *Susan* 80 men, and the *Assention* 80 men. The sailors received two months' wages in advance, and the officers were treated in an equally liberal manner. Great care was shown in the selection of the latter, and when the Lord Treasurer made a special appeal for Sir Edward Michelborne to be employed in the voyage the Court firmly refused "to imploy anie gent," and requested "leave to sort ther busines wth men of ther owne quality." Captain James Lancaster was appointed Captain of the *Mare Scurge*, and Admiral of the Squadron. Captain John Middleton commanded the *Heffor*, with the succession to the chief command in the event of Lancaster's death. Both these officers were also appointed principal factors. The Master of the *Susan* was Samuel Spencer, and of the *Assention*, Roger Hankin.

The Company had difficulties of its own. Some of the adventurers were not prompt in paying up their instalments, and in April, 1601, the Company was £7,000 in default, and had to appeal to the Lords of the Privy Council for special powers to deal with those that "shewe themselves remisse & vnwillinge to furnyshe there promysed contribucons," and this request was granted. The order is a characteristic one, and will be found at pp. 165-6. The Company issued warrants

against the defaulters in accordance with this order, and we may assume that this summary mode of dealing was attended with satisfactory results as the subject gradually disappears from the Court Minutes.

On 1st May, 1601, the Court sanctioned the payment of "twentie merkes" to the King of Heralds for assigning Corporate Arms to the Company, but these were not the same Insignia¹ of Community, with the motto "Auspicio Regis et Senatus Angliæ," which, at a later date, became renowned throughout the East. Very stringent rules were also passed for the maintenance of order in the Court, and some of them would not be without their value in a more august assembly at the present day, as, for instance, the regulation providing that no brother of the Company should speak to any one matter "above three sundry tymes." The penalty of doing so was 3s. 4d., a considerable amount in those days. Penalties of different amounts were inflicted for uncivil or intemperate speeches and behaviour, for interruptions, such as private whisperings, &c., for breaking silence when enjoined by the Governor, for

¹ The earliest armorial bearings of the East India Company known to me are those stamped on the back of the bound volumes of the older—seventeenth century—records at the India Office. They are very beautiful, the shield being divided into three bands, the uppermost bearing conventional red and white Tudor roses on a gold ground; the middle the conventional white lilies of France on a blue ground; and the lowermost, three quaint heraldic ships sailing all in a line on an azure sea. The supporters are a blue sea lion on either side. The crest is a terrestrial globe, beflagged right and left; and the motto "Deus indicat." And God did indeed fulfil the expectation of his trustful ones.

leaving the Court without permission, and the refusal to pay these fines or penalties entailed a term of imprisonment. For further information on these points the reader must be referred to pp. 201-4.

It was in June, 1603, that news was received through a Frenchman that left the English fleet at sea of its safe return to European waters, but the first Court Book contains only special reference to the arrival of the *Assention*, from the officers of which vessel several letters were read in the General Court held on 6th June, 1603. Ten days later the reward of five pounds was assigned to Mr. Middleton of Plymouth "for his paines ryding hether wth the first report of the coming of the *Assention* out of the East Indies." Special orders were sent down to Plymouth that the ship was not to break bulk until anchored in the Thames. Warehouses suitable for the reception of its cargo were taken, tithes were paid to the Lord High Admiral for a prize captured at sea, and on the 16th June the entrance of the vessel into the river was publicly announced. Six pounds had then to be paid for pilotage and £917 for customs to the King (for James I. had succeeded "Good Queen Bess"), before the adventurers were in a position to know how their first journey had prospered. The Court Book says modestly that it afforded encouragement for a second venture, but for more exact and detailed information concerning the return of the East India Company's first squadron from Asia the reader will refer to the passages themselves.

Very soon after the sailing of the first fleet for India

by the Cape of Bona Speransa, the project of discovering a route to the East Indies by the North-West Passage was brought before the Court by "one George Waymoth¹ a navigator." The subject was considered in a dual form—first, whether the Company would take it up and be at the charge of fitting out two or three pinnaces, and secondly, if it would not accept this direct responsibility, would it leave the matter to private men, and reward their discovery by the surrender of the trade by this route for certain years? Whether from fear of losing any of the privileges and advantages of the monopoly of trade with China and the East Indies, or from pure public spirit, it was determined that "the findinge out of the Northwest passage" shall be "consented unto for a voyage." The readiness of the Court to undertake this quest, and to seriously take up George Waymouth's idea can only be understood by realising the state of geographical knowledge at the time, and the hopes of the commercial classes of the discovery of new and short routes to the Indies as well as of new countries.

The discovery of the North-West Passage had been the first ambition of English navigators. Henry VIII.'s letters patent to John Cabot and his three sons in 1496 were for the discovery of this very route.² In the next reign Robert Thorne advocated the same project which Sebastian Cabot revived under Edward VI. and Mary, and the expedition of Sir Hugh Willoughby and Richard

¹ His name is afterwards spelt Waymouth and Waymouthc.

² See my *Report on the Miscellaneous Old Records of the India Office*, particularly p. 75 and pp. 91-92.

Chancellor to the White Sea, partly a failure and partly a success, was really another attempt to solve the same problem. The voyages of Martin Frobisher, in 1576-8, were the first to give any tangible ground of hope in the discovery of an inlet on the coast of Labrador running westward, and he was "highly commended of all men for the great hope he brought of a passage to Cathaia." These different attempts made in the course of a century, were so many endeavours to realise the predictions of Seneca and Pulci.¹ The latter clearly prophesied that across the Atlantic would be discovered not only a new world, but a new route to the East.

• Political considerations confirmed the traditions kept alive by the bolder geographers and men of science of antiquity, and also of the renaissance. Da Gama's dis-

¹ Luigi Pulci, 1431-1487, "sirē of the half-serious rhyme":—

"But see, the sun speeds in his western path
To glad the nations with unexpected light."

There was a general looking forward in the thirteenth, fourteenth, and fifteenth centuries, to the discovery of the American and the Australasian continents. The lines of Dante, 1265-1321, in the *Vision of Purgatory*, in which he alludes to the Southern Cross, are well known. I believe that the leading minds of ancient Rome had an equally clear, if not even a clearer conception of the as yet unrevealed lands lying indefinitely beyond the Atlantic and Indian Oceans. Pliny (Bk. II., Chap. 65) positively asserts the existence of the Antipodes: and records (Chap. 67) the tradition of "certain Indians, who sailing from India" for the purpose of commerce had been driven by tempests into Germany. If the story had any foundation in fact, these Indians could only have been North American Indians, such as the Esquimaux. Seneca's hackneyed line: "Nec sit terra ultima Thule" is not so vague a prophecy of the Americas as it appears separated from the context (*Medea*, Act II., lines 370-

covery of the Cape route to the Indies had been to the benefit of a Portuguese monopoly, not of the commercial interests of Europe at large. For a century the Portuguese enjoyed as undisturbed a supremacy east of the Cape as the Spaniards had for three-fourths that period on the Spanish Main. When the English navy was in its infancy that of Portugal had reached its prime, and was, indeed, squandering the magnificent inheritance of Da Gama and Albuquerque. It seemed to English navigators and merchants that the only practical way of coping with the Portuguese in eastern seas was by the discovery of a new route thither of which England might claim and possess the sole right of usage. In the sixteenth century English naval enterprise found its chief impulse in this consideration, and when the next century was marked by the beginning of an East India Company whose programme was to compete with the Portuguese and Dutch—for the latter had also, and

380): and he really seems to have anticipated the advice of the American humourist in not prophesying before he knew, when his poetical vision of the New World is compared with a prosaic passage, which I believe is now brought to light for the first time in this connexion, from his *Quæstionum Naturalium Libri Septem*. Herein he distinctly states that the distance from the west coast of Spain to "the Indies" was so short, that it could be sailed over, if the wind was favourable, in a few days. His actual words are: "Curiosus spectator contemnit domicilii angustias. Quantum enim est quod ab ultimis litoribus Hispaniæ usque ad Indos jacet? paucissimorum dierum spatium, si navem suam ventus implevit." It was always the quest and invention of the Indies that inspired Columbus and his English successors in the exploration of the New World; and they but picked up the Americas and the greater part of the Australasias as unconsidered trifles by the way.

before us, embarked on the same undertaking—in a trade by the Cape route, there were many who turned with unconcealed longing to the earlier scheme, as holding forth the promise of easier and more complete success. It was in this hankering feeling after a monopoly and a sway not to be disputed that men like George Waymouth and other advocates of the North-West Passage found their best opportunity and argument.

Such were the prevalent views when Captain Waymouth proposed a fresh search for the North-West Passage, and obtained the sanction of the Court to his design. Although a fleet had sailed only a few months before by the Cape route, then new to Englishmen, the generality of the Company showed every disposition to patronise another attempt to open a route peculiarly dear to the English, and identified with their name. Yet even in this matter, an unexpected obstacle presented itself in the alleged prior rights of the "Muskovia Companie," the parent of the Russia Company of our time. Delays and objections ensued as to the respective privileges of the two Companies, and the deliberations of chosen delegates did not greatly further any practical or definite conclusion. The discussion might have continued indefinitely had not the East India Company taken legal opinion as to their rights, and finding them ample for the purpose in hand sanctioned the scheme as their "Second Voyage" to the Indies. Finding them so firm, the Muskovia Company waived their loftier pretensions, and proceeded to associate themselves in the enterprise. For the purposes of this voyage, a special

levy of one shilling for each pound deposited by the adventurers for the Cape experiment was ordered, and special terms, mainly dependent, however, on the result of his voyage, were made with Captain Waymouth. The objects of the journey itself are well expressed on pp. 198-9, whereat are recited some of the chief passages of Elizabeth's patent as well as the reasons which swayed the decision of the Court. The formal agreement between the Company and George Waymouth sets forth that the Governor and Company had deliberated on "the longe and tedious course w^{ch} hath benne hetherto houlden by all such as do trade or sayle from these parts of the world in to y^e East Indies alonge the coast of Europe and Africa by y^e Cape of Bona Esperansa and of the great adventures w^{ch} are borne in soe longe a viage by many kinds of daungers offered therin and beinge moved wth great hope that ther is a possibility of discovery of a neerer Passage into y^e said East Indies by seas by y^e way of the North-west yf the same were vndertaken by a man of knowledge in Naviga^on, &c. &c," and had in consequence entrusted the task to Captain Waymouth. In a subsequent passage further details are supplied as to how it was thought this would be effected, and these constituted what would now be termed Captain Waymouth's sailing orders. He was to "sayle toward the coast of Groynland into that part of the open seas w^{ch} is described in sundry general mapps by y^e name of fretum Dauias and shall passe or forward in those seas by y^e northwest or as he shal fynd the Passage best to lye towards the parts or kinge

domes of Cataya or China, or y^e backside of America." Queen Elizabeth attached sufficient importance to the undertaking to write a special letter to the Emperor of China and "Kathia," the use of the double names for the one country implying rather the excess, or cautious completeness, of diplomatic courtesy than geographical ignorance.

Considering the great expense to which the Company went in the matter, the many hopes that were based on the enterprise, and the confidence of the commander himself, the speedy, not to say the ignominious return of the expedition, was extremely disheartening. The Court Book throws no further light on the causes of the failure of this well equipped expedition to achieve what was not then known to be impossible, than to attribute it to the intrigues of the minister or preacher, Mr. Cartwright. But Captain Waymouth endeavoured, and not unsuccessfully, to convince the Court to overlook his failure, and to take up new schemes for the discovery of another route, not by the North-west, but by the South-west, or round Cape Horn. There is little doubt that he would have carried his purpose had he not allowed himself to be drawn into litigation with the Company about what he considered his just claims in the matter of the abortive voyage. These were firmly resisted, with the consequence that he failed not only to obtain his damages, but also to induce the Company to employ him on a fresh voyage, as had been intended.

The opposition of the Court to Captain Waymouth's demands and propositions was made the more inflexible

cherished and revered as of "brave men, and worthy patriots, dear to God, and famous to all ages."

Our own destruction, as a beneficent power among the nations, may be as inevitable, as our peril, arising mainly from the weakness of the historical instinct in the English democracy, at this moment seems imminent; but in the worst case we shall have bequeathed the secret of empire, in the New World and the Old, to more resolute inheritors of our common traditions and splendour.

GEORGE BIRDWOOD.

India Office, Westminster,

"Queen Elizabeth's Day" [17th November¹], 1886.

¹ The anniversary of the accession of "the Most Mightie and Magnificent Empresse Elizabeth" continued to be kept as a public holiday in England even within the last century, and it should still be so observed, at least in the India Office, and in British India, and the State of Virginia, in praise perennial of Her imperious Majesty's heroic memory.

"Cynthia prima fuit, Cynthia finis erit."

"Her deeds were like great glusters of ripe grapes
Which load the branches of the fruitfull vine,
Offering to fall into each mouth that gapes,
And fill the same with store of timely wine.

* * * * *

Her thoughts are like the fume of Frankincence,
Which from a golden Censer forth doth rise,
And throwing forth sweet odours mounts fro thence
In rolling globes up to the vaulted skies."



THE COURT RECORDS OF THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

The names of suche persones as haue writtin withe there owne¹⁵⁹⁹ handes, to venter in the pretended voiage to the Easte Indias (the whiche it maie please the Lorde to p̄sper) and the Soñes that they will adventure the .xxij. Septemb̄r. 1599. viz

1	S ^r Stephin Soame, L ^o Mayor London	l. 200	o	o
2	S ^r John Harte and George Boales	l. 1000	o	o
3	S ^r John Spencer viij ^c	l. 800	o	o
4	M ^r Nicholas Mosley alderman	l. 300	o	o
5	M ^r Paule Baynyng alderman	l. 1000	o	o
6	M ^r Leonarde Hallydaie alderman	l. 1000	o	o
7	M ^r Richard Goddard aldreman	l. 200	o	o
8	M ^r John Moore alderman	l. 300	o	o
9	S ^r Stephen Soame. Ric ^d Carter, &c ^o	l. 400	o	o
10	M ^r Edward Holmden alderman	l. 500	o	o
11	M ^r Robarte Hampson alderman	l. 300	o	o
12	M ^r Richard Staper	l. 500	o	o
13	M ^r Thomas Symonds	l. 200	o	o
14	M ^r John Eldred	l. 400	o	o
15	Robarte Coxo grocer	l. 250	o	o
16	Nicholas Leatt yremonger	l. 200	o	o
17	Thomas Garwaye drap	l. 200	o	o
18	George Holman grocer	l. 150	o	o
19	Thomas Hiccocke	l. 100	o	o
20	Robarte Sandye grocer	l. 200	o	o
21	Nicholas Pearde cloatheworker	l. 100	o	o

by the safe return of the ships that had sailed by way of the Cape of Good Hope. The arrival of the *Assention* showed where the practically useful route to the Indies lay. It had its difficulties, delays, and dangers, but in comparison with a mythical North-West passage it acquired greater substantiality as one prosperous voyage regularly succeeded another. Hudson, Button, and Baffin followed at short intervals, and with more favourable results, in the footsteps of Waymouth; but even their successes went to demonstrate the impracticability of the main purpose of their voyages, the opening of a North-West Passage. The first Court Book, characteristic in every particular and important in most, is historically curious as officially marking the first indication of the waning hopes of the school of Cabot and Frobisher, and the rising expectations, soon to be confirmed by facts, of that of Lancaster and Middleton, of Saris and Marlowe. The North-West Passage was a great idea based on an error of fact. The long and tedious route by the Cape was a magnificent certainty which supplied English naval skill and daring with their most profitable and glorious field of enterprise. The pretensions of the Portuguese to a monopoly being steadfastly repelled, the opulent trade with the Indies became the prize in a fair and open competition of merit and energy. The present volume is evidence, not of the triumph of the English Company, but of the way in which they made up their minds to deserve and win it. The fruits of the victory they ultimately secured over all rivals, after a contest of two centuries, by the

open ocean round the Cape of Good Hope, have been retained unimpaired now that the narrow seas from Gibraltar to Aden have become, since the piercing of the Suez Isthmus, the general thoroughfare to the Indies; and if the North-West Canadian Pacific Railway should realise the anticipations of its authors the practical solution of the old North-West Passage problem would leave the English-speaking races victors still in the secular and mortal struggle of the leading countries of the civilised world for commercial ascendancy, and political existence. The states which through degenerate weariness and faint-heartedness in well doing, fail in this implacable competition are foredoomed to forced decay.

Undying then should be our gratitude to the founders of the East India Company, for they were indeed the pioneers of the unparalleled colonial and mercantile supremacy of modern England: and we may be sure that wherever

“The strong hearts of her sons”

are not borne down, as they have been, for well nigh a whole generation among ourselves, by the miserable sense of constantly reiterated public shame, but are kept up by the high hopes on which they are perennially nourished in the invincible Republic of the West, and in the proud dominions of the British Crown in the great South Sea, there the names of these middle class Elizabethan merchant adventurers,—who so well understood, when occasion called, how by transgressing, most truly to keep the moral law,—will be for ever

4. THE COURT RECORDS OF

1599 91	John Coombe	l.	200	0	0
92	John Swynerton Junior	l.	300	0	0
93	Giles Doncomb. Riēd Welbye	l.	200	0	0
94	Edmond Nicholson groē	l.	200	0	0
95	Henrye Bridgeman letherseller	l.	200	0	0
96	John Suzan Samewell Garrard	l.	200	0	0
97	Wiltm Barrell Walter Porter	l.	400	0	0
98	Wiltm Offeley thē elder	l.	200	0	0
99	John Harbie skynner	l.	200	0	0
100	Ralfe Buzbie grocer	l.	200	0	0
101	Henrye Poalstedd george Whitmor	l.	200	0	0
		l.	30133	6	8



An assembly of the psons heervnder named holden the xxiiijth of September 1599.

S ^r John Hart knight	Nichias Style
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moseley	Edward Collins
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	ffrauncis Cherie
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	Richard Wiche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	Robt Middleton
Richard Stap	Nichias fferro
Thomas Middleton	Thomas ffarlington
Richard Wyseman	Thoīns Haiyes
John Highelord	Austin Skynner
W ^m Rumney	Richard Aldworth
Thoīns Symondes	W ^m ffreman
John Eldred	Raphe ffreeman
Robt Cocke	Reynold Greene
Nichias Leet	Babtist Heckes
George Holman	Richard Cockein
Thomas Hickock	W ^m Cockeyn
Robt Sandie	Clement Moseley
Nichias Pierd	Richard Steephens
Thomas Edwardes	Thomas Wheeler
Nichias Lynge	W ^m Chambers

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

5

Thomas Henshawe	Riē Howse
Thoīns Cambell	Henr Robinson
Riē Cockes	Thoīns Bostock
Walter fletcher	Roger Howe
Leonard White	Jo ⁿ Busbridg
Riē Browne	Vry Babington
W ^m Turno	Nich ^o Cryse
Robt Bell	Jo ⁿ Cornelis
Thoīns Backhouse	

1599
24 Sept.



HEREAS the severall psons abovenamed together wth divers others whose names ar Regestred in the begynnynge of this booke, by the suffraunce of almightie god after Royall assent of o^r Sovereigne Lady the Queenes most excellent Ma^{tie} first therunto had and obteyned, do entend for the hono^r of our native Cuntrey and for thadvancement of trade of merchaundize wthin this Realme of England vpon ther severall adventures accordinge to the severall proportions of the sommes of money by them severally sett downe and inregistred vnder ther owne handes, To set forthe a vyage this present yere to y^e Est Indies and other the Ilandes and Cuntries therabout and ther to make trade by the sale of suche commodities as vpon further delibation shalbe resolved to be provided for these part^{es} or otherwyse by buying or bartering of suche goodes wares jewelles or mchaundize as those Ilandes or Cuntries may yeld or afforthe. And for the better ordering and disposing of the said viage intended and for thencoragem^t of all suche as have already determined to adventure in the same or shall before the viage set forthe determine to adventure therein, They have thought it meet to direct them selves by certen Rules and orders to be holden and observed aswell in the preparing of suche shipping as shalbe thought fitt for this enterprice as of all other provision of wares merchandize bullion and suche other thinges as are to be provided and adventured in the same. And therfore at this assemblie it is agreed ordeyned and resolved as followeth.

THE COURT RECORDS OF

22	Thomas Edwardes	l. 200	0	0
23	Nicholas Barnesley grocer	l. 150	0	0
24	William Dale	l. 100	0	0
25	Nicholas Linge	l. 100	0	0
26	Nicholas Style grocer	l. 200	0	0
27	Lawrence Greene	l. 200	0	0
28	Edwarde Collins clotheworker	l. 200	0	0
29	Fraunces Cherie vintener	l. 200	0	0
30	Oliver Style grocer	l. 300	0	0
31	Richarde and James Wyche	l. 200	0	0
32	Thomas and Robt Middleton. Robt Bateman	l. 500	0	0
33	Nicholas Farrer skynner	l. 200	0	0
34	Fraunces Terrell	l. 200	0	0
35	Thomas Farrington vintener	l. 200	0	0
36	Richard Wragge	l. 200	0	0
37	Richarde Aldeworth	l. 200	0	0
38	William and Ralfe ffremman	l. 300	0	0
39	William Romney	l. 200	0	0
40	Wilm Paule. George Caſſynge	l. 300	0	0
41	John Newman. Reinold Greene	l. 200	0	0
42	John Woodward yremonger	l. 300	0	0
43	Baptiste Hick mercer	l. 400	0	0
44	Richarde Cockain and Comp	l. 3000	0	0
45	Clement Mosley. Jerome Suger	l. 250	0	0
46	Richarde Stephens	l. 200	0	0
47	Thomas Wheeler. Larence Wethrall	l. 200	0	0
48	William Chambre. Wilm Stoane	l. 500	0	0
49	Wilm Adderley and m. thoms Henshaw	l. 300	0	0
50	Thomas Cambell. Miles Huberd	l. 200	0	0
51	M. Wilm Garwaye drap	l. 500	0	0
52	Richard Cock grocer	l. 200	0	0
53	Ralfe Hamor mchittailor	l. 200	0	0
54	Walter Fletcher	l. 200	0	0
55	John Robinson senior mchittailor	l. 200	0	0
56	Leonarde White	l. 200	0	0
57	M. Thomas Cordell mer	l. 300	0	0
58	M. Richarde Wiseman goldesmithe	l. 200	0	0

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

31

59	Richarde Browne &c	l. 500	0	0
60	Roger Owfield	l. 300	0	0
61	Wilm and Edward Turner	l. 200	0	0
62	Thomas Cutteler grocer	l. 200	0	0
63	Edwarde Jaymes	l. 200	0	0
64	Robarte Bell John Potter	l. 200	0	0
65	John Highlord and John Marris	l. 200	0	0
66	Wilm Gore, and John Gore	l. 300	0	0
67	Richarde Howse and Henrye Robinson	l. 200	0	0
68	Thomas Bostocke. John Ramridge	l. 200	0	0
69	Roger Howe	l. 200	0	0
70	Wilm Harrison, and Wm Bonde mchittay	l. 200	0	0
71	M. Robarte Lee alderman	l. 300	0	0
72	John Buzbridge. James Turner	l. 200	0	0
73	Vrye Babbington	l. 200	0	0
74	M. Thomas Smithe habrdasher	l. 200	0	0
75	Nicholas Crispe and comp	l. 200	0	0
76	Richarde Burrell grocer &c	l. 200	0	0
77	John Hewett	l. 338	6	8
78	John Cornelis goldesmithe	l. 200	0	0
79	Wilm Hallidaie mer. John Duckett	l. 200	0	0
80	Humfrey Wymers. Richard Edmonds	l. 200	0	0
81	Augustine skynner. Robt Brooke. tho. Westray	l. 300	0	0
82	Thomas Haies. Robt Barley. Mathew Hamond	l. 300	0	0
83	Rowland Backhouse. barth and edw'd Barnes	l. 400	0	0
84	Sr Richard Saltonstall and his children	l. 200	0	0
85	John Coghill Henrye Parkehurst	l. 200	0	0
86	Thomas Juxon grocer	l. 200	0	0
87	Richard Barrett. Wilm Allen mer	l. 200	0	0
88	Barthilmew Barnes Edw. barnes. Row. backhaus	l. 000	0	0
88	Thomas Eaton Wilm Essington	l. 200	0	0
89	John Cowp notarye	l. 200	0	0
90	James Deane drap	l. 300	0	0

1599
25 Sept.

8

THE COURT RECORDS OF

meet for the viage to w^{ch} severall employ^{ts} the said psons by mutuall assent *have agreed* to vse ther travell, v^{iz}.

to sollicite y ^e ll. of y ^e Councell	to seek for shippes
M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Nich: Style
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Tho Symondes
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nich Lyng
M ^r Tho Cambell	M ^r Nich: Leet
M ^r Tho Middleton	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Rich: Wiseman	

And it is resolved that a petition shalbe exhibited to y^e LL. of her ma^{ty} most honorable privy Counsell in the name of the adventuro^r shewing ther honors that divers merchaunt^e induced by the successe of the viage pformed by the Duche nation [who] and beinge informed that the duchemen prepare for a newe viage and to that ende have bought divers ships heere in England, were stirred vp wth noe lesse affection to advaunce the trade of ther native Cuntrey then the duche merchaunt^e were to benefite ther Comon wealthe, and vppon that affection have resolved to make a viage to the est Indias yf her ma^{ty} wilbe pleased to add to ther entention the better to pforme the enterprise, these severall petitions or Request^e following^e v^{iz}.

To graunt to the adventures a priviledge in succession and to incorporate them in a Companie for that the trade of the Indias being^e so farre remote from hence cannot be traded but in a Joint and a vnyted stock.

That the shipping^e of the adventuro^rs being^e prepared for ther viages be not staid vppon anie pretence of [anie] service for y^e the stay of one moneth loseth the oportunitie of a whole yeres viage.

That it may be lawfull for the adventuro^rs anie Sta^t notwth-standing^e to sende out forrein Coyne, and yf ther shalbe a want of forrein Coyne to furnishe this present viage that ther may be quyned in her ma^{ty} mynt so muche forrein quyne as shall supply the want out of suche bullyon or plate as shalbe brought in by the adventuro^rs or by ther meanes.

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

9

That freedome of Custome be humblie requirid for all suche goodes as are carried out in 6 viages the rather for that many experiment^e are to be made before the Cuntrey shalbe fitted wth marchaundize vendible ther, and for that also the Duche m^{er}chaunt^e for ther better encoragem^t are freed for divers yeres bothe of Custome outward and inwarde



An assembly of Committies holden at m^r Aldⁿ Godderd the 4 of october 1599.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Rich: Wiseman
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Tho Symondes
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Thomas Cambell	M ^r Nich Lyng
M ^r Tho Middleton	M ^r Nich: Leet



PETITION havinge bene deliuered to y^e Ll of her Ma^{ty} most honorable privie Counsaill accordinge to the agreement of the [said] Comitties in the last conference and the Ll. havinge re^d the same and favoringe thenterprise promysed ther furtheraunce to her Ma^{ty} for the obteyning^e of the thinges seet downe in articles mencōned [to] in the said Petition This assemblie doe resolve that a present course is to be taken to sollicite ther honors againe for her Ma^{ty} answer to the said Petition and articles and to that end the psons herevnder named are appointed to goe to y^e L. Th^{er} and M^r Secretary yf they be in Towne and yf not to goe to the Co^rte to sollicite ther honors and the residewe of Ll at the counsaill boarde.

M ^r Rich Staper	M ^r Tho Midleton
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich: Wiseman
M ^r Tho Cambell	M ^r frauncis Chery



1599
24 Sept.

First that noe ship shalbe receavid to be brought in by any adventuro^r in this viage to be imployed in the same as his stock or portion of adventure at any rate whatsoever.

Also that all shipping^r to be imployed in this viage shalbe bought and provided by suche as shalbe therto appointed for ready money onlie.

That noe commoditie shalbe accepted in the said viage to be brought in as any mans portion of adventure but that all goodes wares and other thinges shalbe bought and prepared by suche as shalbe thervnto appointed as Comitties and directors of the said viage, for the buying^r and providing^r of shipping^r and merchaundize.

And this assemblee do electe nūiate and appoint thes fiftene persons heervnder named Comitties or directo^rs of this viage to manage order and direct the affaires belonging to the same aswell concerning sewte to be made to her ma^{ty} for sole priviledg^e to be graunted to these adventuro^rs for soe manie yeres as can be obteyned and for such j^umūyties and freedoms of Custome and other tollerations and favors as may be gotten as also for the providing for shippinge wares and merchaundize to be adventured in the said viage, Ratefying^r and allowing whatsoever the said Comitties or directo^rs of the said viage or the greater nūber of them shall do or agree vppon in the premisses provided nevertheless that no factor or other officer to be imployed in the viage shalbe admitted or appointed therto but by a generall Assemblee of the adventuro^rs and ther elected by the consent of the greater nūber of them [elected] assembled.

Comitties or y^e Directors of y^e Viage.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Tho Symondes
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Nich Style
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Nich Lyng
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Rich Wiche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Tho Middleton	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Tho Cambell	M ^r Nich Lect
M ^r Rich: Wiseman	

And the said Assemblee have chosen for ther Thre^rs for the receaving^r and paying^r of the moneys imployed in the same M^r John Highlord and m^r W^m Romney vnto whose handes the contributions of everie severall adventuro^r in the viage is to be brought in at two severall payment^e videlt the first payment by the of November and the seconde paym^t by the of December.

1599
24 Sept.
Treasurer

It is resolved at this assemblee that from henceforth no adventuro^r in this viage shalbe re^d to adventure in the same for a lesse soñe then 200^{li}.

And it is generallie agreed that ther shalbe brought in to the handes of the Thre^rs wthall expedition for the defraying^r of some present pertie charges that shall be expended in the affaires of the said viage xijd vppon everie C^{li} sett downe and to be sett downe vppon every mans portion of adventure to be collected by him that warneth the adventuro^rs to ther assemblies or otherwyse to be brought in by them selves to the Thre^rs.



At an assemblee of the Comitties or y^e directo^rs of the viage the xxvth of Septemb^r 1599.

M^r Aldⁿ Godderd
M^r Aldⁿ Moore
M^r Rich: Staper
M^r W^m Garway
M^r Nich Style
M^r Tho Symondes

M^r Rich Wiche
M^r Tho Cambell
M^r Roger Howe
M^r W^m Cockin
M^r Nich Lyng
M^r Nich Lect

1599
25 Sept.

THES Comitties to whom the direction of the affaires of the viage is comitted beinge assembled together doe devide the present busines of the said viage to be followed and solicited by some of them at the Courte for the obteyning^r of a priviledge and other liberties and freedoms therto belonging^r and by some of them in surveying^r and seeking^r out of suche shipping^r as is thought

1599
16 Oct.The 16 of october 1599 an assembly of y^e Comitties.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Godderd	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Thomas Cambell	M ^r Nich Leet
M ^r Tho Symondes	M ^r fra: Chery
M ^r Hacklett	



PPON the reporte of divers Comitties who have bene at y^e Court of her Ma^{ty} gracious acceptaunce of the viage and vpon like reporte that the Ll. do require that some of the Principall of the adventurors shuld resort to y^e Court to morrowe to receive ther honors order for o^r further proceedinge It is ordered that the psons hereafter named shall repaire to the Court to attend ther honors direction at the Counsell boarde and as they shall finde fitt oportunitie to tender a Petition to ther honors conteyning the's severall request^s following^e viz.

That ther Ll. would by ther ho: order of ther assembly at the Counsell boarde geave the Companie a warraunt to proccade in the viage assuringe assuring them that they shall not be impeached in the same.

That they may have Warraunt to carry out in this first viage wthout charge v^m weight of Bullion at the least.

That they may proccade wth the drawing^e and preparing^e in a redines of a graunt of priviledg^e vpon suche point^e as shalbe reasonable and fyt for suche a trade.

The Comitties above mencōned appointed to Solicite the Ll. for these favo^{rs} are

M ^r Cordell	M ^r Chery
M ^r Stapers	M ^r Symondes
M ^r Midleton	M ^r W ^m Cockin
M ^r Leet	

M^d that by reason of a treatye of peace in hand betwene the Queenes Ma^{ty} and the kinge of Spaine the Company solliciting^e awarraunt from the ll. that they might pccade in ther viage

wthout anie impeachem^t; notwthstanding^e the said treaty and that by reason [of] thereof they shuld not be staied when ther shipping^e was p^rpared the ll. denied to geave them suche a warraunt as thincking it *more* beneficiall for the generall state of m^rchaundize to entertheyne a peace then that the same shuld be hindred by the standing^e wth the spanishe Comissioners [to breike the peace to holde the] for the mainteyning^e of this trade to forgoe the oportunity of the concluding^e of the peace. Whervpon the adventuro^s fearing^e lest after they were driwen into a charge they shuld be required to desist ther viage did proccade noe further in the matter for this yere but did enter into the preparation of a viage the next yere following^e as hereafter may appeare.



At an assemblie in the ffounders hall the 23 of Septembe^r 1600.

1600
23 Sept.

HEREAS divers merchaunt^e whose names are registred in the begynning^e of this booke for the honor of ther natyve Cuntrey and for thadvancem^t of the trade of merchaundize wthin this realme of England vpon ther severall adventures apportioned and sett downe of ther voluntarie assent have vndertaken to sett forthe a viage for the discoverye of the trade of the East Indias and to that ende have Solicited the Ll. of her ma^{ty} most honorable privy Councell to move her most Excellent ma^{ty} for her gracious and royall assent to the said enterprise and for to further the same wth a graunt of [a] priviledge and other tollerations and favors [fytt] for the advancem^t of the said trade. And wheras the said Ll. favoring^e so honorable an [enterprise] *attempte* have *accordinglie* moved her most excellent ma^{ty} for her gracious assent in this behaulf and having^e founde her ma^{ty} graciously inclyned to [further the said viag^e] the furthering^e of the same viage and [to graunt] ready to graunt vnto the petition of the said adventuro^s touching^e the p^rcler demaundes by them exhibited [in ther petition] did directe ther L^{tes} to the said

East India
[ship]
Viage

1600
23 Sept.

Adventuro^{rs} [encoraging^g them to proceade in ther purpose] signefying^g therby that it was her ma^{es} pleasure that they shuld proceade in ther purpose assuring^g them that {noe occasion whatsoever shuld} they shuld not be staid or phibited therin [by any pretence of warres] wishing^g them to accepte of ther Certefycat of her ma^{es} pleasure as an earnest of a further warraunt w^{ch} afterwarde shuld be to them graunted by her ma^{ty}. Whervppon the said adventuro^{rs} in full and ample nuber assembled did geave ther generall Consent by erecting^g of handes (the [matter] *question* being^g putte to scruteny) that they would [proceade] *goe forward* in the [said voiage preparation of the], said viage, and to thende that they might the better dispose thereof and of *all* preparations necessarie for the same bothe for shipping^g merchaundize and money to be imployed therin they did [electe and chuse] *make choice* of the severall psons hereafter named to be Comitties and Directors, of all the [busines] preparations and busines concerning the said viage Reposing^g them selves wholly vppon ther fydelities [for the pre] and provident handling^g and ordering^g thereof w^{ch} Comittyes or the greatest number of them, from tyme to tyme assembled are [to] by the genall Consent of the said adventuro^{rs} aucthorysid and warraunted according^g to ther discretions to *sett forth* and manage the whole viage vppon the proportion of stocke and adventure genally Contributed and sett downe [by all the adventurors], and vppon any occasion [or necessarie service to b] for the furtheraunce of the said viage to vse the helpe of anie adventuro^r in any imploy^{nt} requiring^g the same in tyme convenient.

Comitties
or directors
of the Viage

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Rich. Wyseman
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r fra: Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Goddard	M ^r Allabaster
M ^r Ald ⁿ Smyth	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Rich. Staper	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Jo Eldred
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Jo: Bate
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chamber
	M ^r Harryson

The 25 of Septemb 1600.

1600
25 Sept.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Wiche
M ^r Staper	M ^r Harryson
M ^r Wiseman	M ^r Eldred
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Jo Bate
M ^r Howe	[M] Capteyn Davies



HE [parties] Comitties above named or the most of them having^g bene yesterday at Wolw^{ch} [debt] Deptford and Reddereth to viewe the severall shippes called the [Assention] Susan, the Globe the Paragon, the Phenix the Newcastle ship the Lioness the May flowre the Prousporous the Rowe Buck, and havinge pvsed them severally doe finde of the said shippes in respecte of ther burthens, that the Susan is the most [fittest] strongest and greatest burthen and so consequentlie most fittest for this viage and therefore in this assemblie [proceeding^g] proceeded to bargain wth m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng^g for the same ship wth her furniture expressed in the Inventory exhibited and did agree wth him for the same at the rate of 1600^{li} vppon condition that he shall receive her againe vppon her retorne from the viage wth suche furniture as she shall bring^g wth her at the rate of 800^{li} the w^{ch} he vndertaketh to geave for her againe.

The Susan
boughtthis condi-
con is dis-
charged and
a sale in
writing sealed
from m^r
Aldⁿ the 24
Januarie
1600

[And it is agreed that m^r Garway m^r Wyseman m^r Chery and m^r Howe shall goe downe this afternone to Deptforde and Reddereth to reviewe the Globe the Newcastle ship the may flowre and the prosperous and to make choice of suche of them as they shall thinke fittest for the said vyage and as neare as they can to drive a prise of suche of them as they finde to be most fittest for ther vse.]

The L. Admirall being^g rode into Wilshire and the messenger retornid from the court wthout delivering the lfe directed to him [and] m^r foulke Gryvell Th^rer of the Navye being^g moved by m^r Chery and Richard Wright for his furtheraunce in the L Admiralls absence for the vse of the Dockes of Wollw^{ch} and Deptford resorted hether to this assembly and promysed them

lies to my
l. d a mes-
senger sent
about y^e vse
of the doc-
kes

A smale barrell of smale shott
 7 demy coulveringes ladles &
 6 sponges,
 2 saker ladles and 2 sponges,
 3 minion ladles and 2 sponges,
 2 wadhook
 3 saker 3 demycoulvering and
 2 mynion formers &c.
 Certen rowles of Match,
 1 fier peeke,
 A greate meltinge ladle and 1
 small.
 2 ancyent^e and 28 pendaunt^e

and a smale [stage] *flag* for the
 boat spirrit
 A boate skiffe wth 6 oars,
 { 12 demicoulvering^e
 10 sakers
 2 mynions
 7 Crowes Iron,
 All such rigginge as shee
 came from the sea wth besid^e a
 newe maynetope mast shrowd a
 hawser cut out and made for
 mayne *shrowdes* and a smale
 rope.

The Inventory of the Asention

5 great ankers
 2 Cables she rideth by,
 2 Cables spiced together newe,
 one hath bene wett 6 tymes,
 the other never wett,
 1 Cable never wett,
 1 great warpinge hauser,
 mast^e and yeard^e,
 2 top gallaunt sailes
 All these are good sailes hauinge serued a stright^e voiage,
 1 duple foresaile,
 1 maine topsaile,
 1 wayne bonnet duple at the Clivers,
 30 Shiners of brasse,
 All standinge rigginge and runninge ropes, as haue serued for
 a straight^e voiage
 9 demy Culueringes
 13 Sackers
 2 fowlers
 25 barrells of powder,
 shott rownd crosbar and langer sufficient for the powder,
 10 Crowes of Iron,

mayne Corse duple,
 fowre Corse duple,
 maine topsaile,
 fore topsaile,
 Sprit saile,
 missonne
 mayne bonnet,
 fore bonnet,
 } all newe

wth their Carriages breching^e and tackels

40 musket^e,
 14 Calivers,
 24 Pikes,
 Spunges
 Ladles
 Ramers
 } sufficient for such ordnaunce.

The Inuenty of all such furniture and provision as belongeth
 to the good shipp called the great Susan.

Great Susan
 her inuen-
 tory

In primis 14 Demy Culuering^e wth their carriages,
 10 sakers wth their Carriages
 1 hole newe shotte of cable never wett,
 2 cables more she doth ryde by newe,
 1 Cablett hawser,
 3 warpes,
 4 great ankers of 17^e 16^e & 14^e,
 2 small ankers kedgers,
 3 Catt blockes,
 6 fid^e and fid hamm^{rs},
 1 newe mayne Course & bonnett,
 1 newe mayne topsaile,
 1 ould mayne topsaile,
 1 newe fore course and bonnett,
 1 other fore course bonnett and drabler,
 1 fore topsaile,
 1 sprit saile course and bonnett,
 1 sprit saile topsaile,
 1 mayne top gallaunt saile,
 1 fore top gallaunt saile,
 1 mizen course and bonnett,
 hir owning^e fore and afte and hir mast clothes,
 4 brasse shivers in her mayne knight,
 4 brasse shivers in her mayne ramhed,
 3 in her fore knight,
 2 in her fore ram head,
 2 in her cutt head,
 2 in the knight of her mayne topsaile sheet^e,

1600
25 Sept.

to sende a messenger into wilshire wth all speede to my L. Admirall for his assent and that he in the meane tyme would take order the dockes shuld be prepared and made ready that the shippes may taken in at an instant after retorne of my L. aunswer.

Surveyors
for the pre-
paring of the
shippes

It is ordered by the said Comitties that to everie ship that shalbe imployed in this viage ther shalbe 4 surveyors that shall take charge of the survey of eche ship in the sheething build-ynge and all other provisions and to the shippes already bought [and apointed] these psons are severally appointed viz.

Surveyors for the Hector

M^r Wiseman M^r Leate
M^r Burrell M^r [Pierde] Pierd

Surveyors for the Assention

M^r Garway M^r Hamersley
M^r Bostock M^r [Lyng] Lyng

Surveyors for y^e Susan

M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Captein Middleton
M^r Tho Richardson M^r [Lyng] Highlord

And it is ordered that the said [Comitties] surveyors being apointed to the said shippes shall have aucthority [to] according to ther discretion wth thadvise of the Carpenters to supply all defectes and [necessarie] repations and all other necessarie provisions of suche shipping as they are severally appointed vnto [and all other necessa]

The 26 of Septemb^r 1600.1600
26 Sept.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge M^r W^m Chambers
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday M^r Rich: Wiche
[M^r] Captein Lancaster M^r Harryson
Capteyn Davies M^r Wysemen



FFER was made to thes Comitties by M^r ferrers and m^r Toppesfelde of a hulke called the Phenixe of the burthen of Tuns at the prise of 1400^{li} and to take her againe for 700^{li} at her retorne orels at xiij^{li}

ready wthout condition to take her againe wth offer is to be considered of and respited vntill another meeting.

1600
26 Sept.

M^r Alderman Bannynge is entreated by the residue of the Comitties nowe assembled to deale wth m^r Alderman Holmeden for the sale of the Cherubim and to make report at the next meeting howe he findeth him disposed for the sale of the same ship and what he demaundeth for her.

It is ordered by thes Comitties assembled that the officer apointed to Warne the adventuro^r of this viage shall Sommon them severallie to bring in their moneis viz the 3 part of ther adventure by the last of this moneth.

M^r Roger Howe is requested by this assemblee to travell in to the West Cuntre to make provision for Dollers and victtelles for the shippes wherin he geveth no p^{nt}e assent but promi- seth to advyse thereof and to geave his aunswere this daye.

An Inuenty of the Hector

A mayne maste a mayne tope	10 wast clothes and a topp	Hector her
maste and a tope gallante	armor of bridgwaters	inuentory
maste,	22 barrells of powder,	
A fore maste and a fore tope	371 round shott,	
maste,	400 base barr shott,	
A boate spreete and a spirrit	13 langerell shott,	
saile tope mast &c.	13 lincke shott,	
A missen mast and a mizen	61 crosse barreshott,	
tope mast,	18 musket ^e and 3 Callivers,	
A tope	42 bandaleers musket ^e & calli-	
A mayne Course bonnet very	vers,	
good	10 Swoards,	
A forecourse and bonnett	A sturbowe and a bender,	
A mayne tope saile,	44 musket arrowes,	
A spirrite saile bonnet,	20 casses barrshott,	
A topp gallante sayle and a	2 steele targett ^e ,	
spirrit saile topp saile,	Certen firewoork ^e ,	
3[1] ankers and a kedger wherof	4 dozen of latten Cases	
one broake,	10 longe pikes,	
4 Cables good and bad,	11 shorte pikes,	

2 in her fore sheet,
 2 in hir boat^e head and David,
 2 in the fore shett^e,
 40 Coakes in blockes, wth all hir figging well furnished wth mast^e
 yeard^e top mast^e top gallaunte mast^e and other hir appur-
 tenaunces,
 1 flag Antient, 7 pendaunt^e,
 1 bell,
 the mayne shrowd,
 the mayne top mast shrowd^e, the mayne top gallaunt mast^e
 shrowd^e the fore shrowd^e fore top gallaunt mast rigginge,
 her sprit saile spritesaile top saile rigginge her mizen shrowd^e
 and mizen topsaile shrowd^e & rigging
 8 barrell^e of powder,
 3 tanned hides and 2 peec^e,
 2 bondge barrells and som powder in one of them,
 1 barrell of matche,
 1 barrell wth pap Cartrages,
 12 Dozen of Canvas Cartrages,
 23 pott^e wth powder,
 24 [barrell^e] Ball^e wth fier woorke,
 5 fier pikes wth stauers,
 6 fier pikes wthout stauers,
 2 trunk^e wth fier woo^rke,
 18 sword^e,
 33 latten cases,
 1 latten budge,
 1 close lanthorne,
 30 musket^e,
 6 hargabush a Crocke,
 12 mould^e for muskett^e &
 hargabush a crocke,
 2 meltinge ladles,
 41 bandaliers,
 4 dozen of tuchboxes,
 6 steele target^e,
 26 sponges for ordnaunce,

16 ladles for ordnaunce,
 3 wadhooke,
 4 furmers,
 28 shorte pikes,
 13 longe pikes,
 12 bill^e,
 9 boare speeres,
 9 rodd^e for musket^e,
 1 leather for a budge barrell wth
 charges in 28 bagg^e for small
 shott,
 1 sheepskin,
 1 fawkenett ladle and sponge,

1 wadhooke,
 320 demy culueringe round
 shott,
 220 saker round shott,
 47 Demy culveinge crossbar &
 saker crosse barr,
 27 langrell and Chaine
 45 fawkenett shott,
 24 breechinge for ordnaunce,
 part of a small coyle of rope
 10 Lashers of ordnaunce,
 46 takles of ordnaunce,
 1 greate meltinge ladle,
 muskett shott in a box being
 full
 24 lead^e for peec^e
 11 crowes of Iron,
 6 rope sponges,
 1 great kettle of Copp to seeth
 vittles in for 80 men
 1 pease pott. 1 skimer. 2 grid-
 irons,
 2 frieing panns. 2 spitt^e. 1
 trivitt,
 1 paire of pott hook^e,
 1 mustard querne,
 2 axes. 3 trayes. 1 fleshooke,
 6 lanthornes, 1 tapborer, 5
 gannchook^e,
 1 paire of bellows,
 1 great lanthorne for Admirall,
 1 louge boat and a skiffe wth
 their oares belonginge to the
 boate,
 1 standinge bed wth pillars val-
 lens and curtaynes for the
 inchaunt^e,
 7 Running glasses 7 Compasses,
 18 newetopsailes sheet block^e
 for store
 25 single block^e wooden pin-
 nes.
 25 duble block^e wooden pin-
 nes,
 Deadman eyes,
 1 newe foretopsaille purrell,
 1 newe top gallaunt purrell,
 10 Iron esses for shrowd^e,
 10 Deadman eyes bound wth
 Iron hooke for hir Cham-
 well^e,
 2 pompes. 2. Iron brakes,
 1 Iron hooke to hale vp boxes,
 6 oares to the pinnesse wth
 mast^e and saile
 12 oares for the longe boate,
 1 Winles } belonginge to the
 1 David } boat wth a [rud]
 1 Rudder } saile
 lyne for Rutline,
 3 boy ropes. 4 boyes. 2 hauns-
 plug^e,
 2 dipsey lead^e. 4 soundinge
 leades,
 3 newe boate hook^e, 4 luffe
 hookes,
 Sennett and spun yarne and
 Canbins esteemed 1st wth,
 1 dozen of platters 2 steepetubbs,
 6 burrecoes. 2 firkins wth tal-
 lowe,
 1 great baskett for bread,
 1 duble windinge blocke,
 1 single windinge blocke,

The 29 of September.

M ^r Ald ^e Bannyng	M ^r fra ^s Chery
M ^r Ald ^e Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Harryson
Captein Lancaster	M ^r Allabaster
M ^r Rich Wyseman	Captein Davies
[Captein Davies]	M ^r Burrell



It is resolved that Captein Davies shall drawe out a proportion of *virtuall*s for 500 men for that is supposed that so great a number of men wilbe employed in this viage.

It is alsoe agreed that Capten Lancaster Capten Davies M^r Chambers and M^r Harryson shall goe downe to morrowe morninge to see what Pynnaces they can finde in the River fytt to be imploied in the viage and to morrowe in the after none to meet at M^r Ald^e Bannynges and ther to make report to y^e residewe of the Comitties of ther opinions of suche Pynnaces as they have surveid.

An Inventory of such thin^g as belonge to the Assention
28 September 1600.

Assention
her Inven-
tory

A mayne mast fore mast and a mizen mast wth all their top mast^l,

A mayne top, mizen top and sprit top saile,

Itm yeardes for all these mast^l,

Itm a mayne course buble,

Itm a mayne bonnet double at the at the clewes,

Itm a newe mayne bonnet duple at the clewes,

Itm a mayne top saile,

Itm a newe mayne top saile,

Itm a mayne top gallaunt saile,

Itm a fore Course duple,

Itm a newe fore course duple,

Itm a fore bonnet and a drabler,

Itm a fore top saile,

Itm a fore top gallaunt saile,

Itm a sprit saile,

Itm a sprit saile bonnet,

Itm a sprit saile top saile,

Itm a mizen,

Itm a mizen bonnet,

Itm a flagge and an Antient,

Itm twelue ould pendaunt^l,

Itm scrowdes, stakles, pendent^l, wth block^l &c belonginge to the mast^l and sailes,

Itm thirty shivers of brasse,

Itm two Cables wth she rideth by,

Itm a shott of Cables,

Itm a newe Cable,

Itm a great hawser,

Itm a shete anker of eightene hundreth,

Itm two other Ankers of 1500 p peece,

Itm an other Anker of 1300 p peece,

Itm an other Anker of 800,

Itm a boates Anker,

Itm a skiffes Anker,

Itm two pompes,

Itm two standardes of Iron,

Itm two pompbrakes of Iron,

Itm divers pompbockeses,

Itm two kittles for the fornases,

Itm an other kettle for victualles,

Itm a pitch kettle,

Itm nyne Demyculvering^l,

Itm thirteene sakers wth their Carriages, Conies and bedes,

Itm two fowlers wth their fowre Chambers,

Itm a murtherer wth two chambers,

Itm takles and britching^l for the ornaunc,

Itm sponges and ladles for the ordnaunce,

Itm round shott crosse barr and langrell, and case shott in different store,

Itm 25 barrells of powder,

Itm six brasse bales,

1 snatche blocke, & afte,
 4 brase shivers to the 3 blockes 16 newe chaynes and chayne
 esteemed 1^c wth bult^e for the mayne shrowd^e
 1 grinstone wth his Irons and @ 3^c 3^{qr} 9^l
 trough 12 newe plat^e of Iron for the
 1 windinge hawser newe, mayne takles @ 1^c wth,
 1 table wth in the Cabbin, 1 settle bedd in the Cabbin,
 gratening^e & netting^e fore 6 small basket^e for bread,



The 27 Septemb^r 1600.

Mr Ald ⁿ Bannyng	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr Ald ⁿ Hollyday	Mr Roger Howe
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr Rich Wiche
Mr W ^m Garway	Mr Harryson
Mr Rich. Wiseman	Mr Burrell

1000 Dollers
of Mr Highe-
lorde

HIS assembly have contracted wth m^r Hilliard for
 1000 Dollers at the rate of 4s. 6d. the doller to be
 taken [also] at that rate for his stocke of 200^l,
 and the overplus beinge [rep^d] 25^l is to be p^d vnto
 him vppon the deliury of his dollers, and yf the adventurors
 shall at thende of Two monethes mislyke to [take] hold them
 at the said valewe of 4s. 6d. then the said m^r heliard is content
 and hath agreed to Receave the same againe at the same rate
 and to repay the xxv^l to him dd by the said adventuro^{rs} or
 ther Thier.

The Mare
scurge

Wher a motion hath bene made by m^r Stap for the Buyinge
 of the Erle of Cumblandes ship called the Mare scurge the
 same ship being offered vnto them after they have furnished
 them selves of the proportion of shipping agreed vppon by the
 geñalty these Comitties cannot by any warraunt to them
 geaven proceade in the buying of the same ship her burthen
 being so great, wherby ther Tunage agreed vppon shalbe so
 greatly exccaded, but are of opinion that yf she were prepared

and fyttid for service she would be a meet ship for the next
 [yeres ship] yeres viage but in any wyse not to doubt wthall for
 the present action in hand.

Mr Howe having bene moved at the Last meeting^e to take a
 iorney for the furthering^e of this viage into the West Cuntrey
 for the providing^e of Ryalls and to Joine wth Capten Davies for
 the provision biskett and syder, dothe very freindlie and kindly
 assent to take the same busines in hande and wilbe ready to
 ryde the next weeke, against wth tyme Remembraunces and
 instruccōns of the proportion of thinges to be provided are to
 be considered if, and howe the thinges provided shalbe p^d for
 together wth ther Charges to be defraied.

Mr Howe &
captein
Davies to
go in to the
west Cuntrey

Mr Burrell is at this assemblie apointed and is contented to
 take the generall survey from tyme to tyme of all the shippes
 apointed for this viage, who may informe the Comitties of the
 wantes of the same shippes and what necessarie supplies
 belongeth vnto them.

Mr Burrell
generall
surveyor

And it is ordered that Surveyors of the severall shippes wth
 are apointed to see the Supplies of the same [shalbe] shall
 before they proceade to enter into the said Supplies present
 vnto the Comitties in some of ther assemblies the p^riclers of
 the wantes [and to be supp] and then to supply the same by
 order by the said cōmytties [to them to] be geaven to the said
 Surveyors.

Surueighers
of ships

[The] One of the owners of the Phenix being here before
 the Comitties who could of him self wthout his partno^r assent
 to ther offer of 1200^l for the same ship, tyme is taken vntill
 monday for the ferther agreem^t in the bargaine thereof, and
 wthall that in the said agreement be included certen furniture of
 the ship wth is not mencōed in the inventory exhibited, viz a
 Cable a cablet 13 coile of rope on coyle of white Ropes 8
 barrells of pitche 5 barr tarre 18 boltes of Ipsw^{ch} Poldavies and
 x boltes of wormall Poldavies.

It is ordered that m^r Burrell shall provide timber for the
 wantes of the shipping and what money he shall disburce therein
 at reasonable rates shall be rep^d him by the Thiers or one of
 them.

Provision
of tymber
by Mr Bur-
rell

Itm Thirty cases for carriages,
 Itm two tand hides,
 Itm ten crowes of Iron,
 Itm Thirty five muskett^l,
 Itm Thre hargabushes of croke,
 Itm 16 Callivers,
 Itm thirty bādalires,
 Itm two lattin bugge barrells,
 Itm three Carriages of iron for shott,
 Itm two dozen of pikes,
 Itm five billes,
 Itm muskett and caliver shott,
 Itm a longe boate,
 Itm a skiffe,
 Itm ten oares,
 Itm two paier of Canhookes,
 Itm a bell,
 Itm mast clothes of redd Corten,
 Itm a greate lanthorne for the poop wth six others.

The 30 September 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Rich. Wiche
M ^r Rich: Staper	Captein Lancaster
M ^r W ^m Garway.	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Rich Wiseman	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Jo: Eldred	M ^r John Bate

Captein Davies

The thrers
warraunt
for y^e pay-
ment of
[moneys]
moneys

IT is orderid that the Thērs of this felowship shall dysburce for the provision and furniture of the shippes and other necessarie occasions belonging^g to the viage suche somes of money as shalbe warraunted by order of [three] fōwre of the Comitties at the least vnder ther handes and they shall not otherwyse wthout suche warraunt disburce vppon anie one occasion at anie tyme above the valewe of x^{li} vppon ther owne pill.

It is ordered that m^r Allabaster shalbe entreated to take the charge of keaping^g of the Accomptes of this felowship yf his leasure will pmitt him, and yf otherwyse then Julinus Beamishe to be requirid to take the same charge.

At this assemblie m^r Altham was present and did reade over and penne the booke of priviledges of this Soscietie having^g spent all the forenone in the pysing^g thereof for the w^{ch} thes Comitties appointed m^r Aldnⁿ Bannyn^g on of the Thērs to [pay^g him] geave him for his paines therein the somme of fowre poundes.

A warraunt signed to one of the thērs to pay m^r Wyseman [Staper] a hundred poundes for the provisyon of thing^l necessarie for the hecto^r.

A copy of a Ire written in the behalfe of Capten Davis to the right ho: the Erle of Essex.

Right honorable o^r dewties. most humbly remembred vnto yo^r good L: wheras wee and divers other m^rchaunt^l of London were heertofoe desirous to sett forth a viage to the East Indians in trade of m^rchaundize and for want of meanes to further o^r intention haue bene hetherto staied, wee haue nowe at length obtained not onely her ma^{ties} roiall assent to proceed therein but are promised such tollerations and favo^{rs} otherwise both for the transportation of manyes the better to make o^r trade and other ymūyties and priviledges to pas vnder the greate seale as that wee are incorraged therby wth all expedition to enter into the preparation of shippinge and furniture fitt for such an attempte and beinge thus farre entred into o^r provision wee nowe rest vppō thassent of this bearo^r Capten Davies yo^r L: servant to be imploied in the viage as a principall Director of the same whoe havinge ben moved to that ende seemeth soe farr willinge to deale in the action as yo^r L. shall give likinge therto, whervppon we humbly presuminge vppon yo^r L: redines to further anie enterprise w^{ch} may bringe hono^r to o^r country or benefit to the coimon wealth do herby humbly intreat yo^r L^s: favo^{rs} to be [to be] added to this busines and to give your L: Consent for his employment in the same, in w^{ch} behalf wee shall accompte yo^r L: an honorable patron therof and so humbly take o^r leave of yo^r good L: London the last of Sept:

1600.

The [2] first of october 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r Rich: Wiseman
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ⁿ Smithe	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Rich. Staper	M ^r Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich Witche
M ^r Captein Lancaster	Captein Davies

M^r BurrellA proportion
of victualles
comitted to

AT this assemblie Captein Davies presented [a proportion] in wryting a proportion of vittell both bread meale beare [beavere] ceyder wyne Beefe Porke &c as appereth by the pticlers thereof sett downe [after other thinges in this meeting sett downe and agreed vppon] and redd at this assemblie.

Proportion
of victualles
comitted to
Ald Bannynge
Cap
Lancaster
Cap davis
M^r Allabaster

But the same *proportion* being pvsed and exaied in this assemblie it was thought fytt the same shuld be comitted over againe to be further considered of by m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Captein Lancaster and Captein Davies together [at] wth m^r Allabaster at m^r Allabasters house [shuld] *wher they may* meet to morrowe morning and ther [to] sett downe an exact proportion of the said vittell and other thinge [and] *in w^a conference* what soever proportion of vittell they shall agree vppon *this assemblie do agree* shall stand for a Resolution of the whole provysion of vittell for the viage.

Peas to be
provided

M^r Garway acquainting this assemblie that he hath bene solicited for the accepting of a certen proportion of peas for the said viage is requirid to talke wth the partie and to gett his lowest prise for the same.

a proportion
of mer-
chaundize

It is alsoe orderid that the said m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Captein Lancaster m^r Allabaster together wth m^r Eldred and m^r ffitche shall in ther meeting to morrowe morning at m^r Allabasters house *conferre* of the merchaundize fitt to be pvided for the viage and to [make] sett downe ther opinions of the said merchaundize that the same may be presentid to these Comitties at ther next meeting to be further resolved vppon.

M^r Waldo resorted to this assemblie and solicited them for the imployment of one frauncis Wilson to be employed in the viage as a Purser of one of the shippes, to whom this assemblie made aunswer that they would consider of his motion.

frauncis
Wilson
his sute to
be a Purser.

John Johnson dwellinge at lymehouse doeth offer him self to [them] this assemblie to be imployed as a m^r in the viage.



The 3 of [Septemb] October 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Ald ⁿ [Smyth]. Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Ald ⁿ Smyth	M ^r W ^m Harryson
Captein Lancaster	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r Jo Eldred	M ^r Allabaster
M ^r Roger Howe	Capten Davies

M^r Burrell.

THE adventure of the viage rysing so farre above the proportion first expectid [Requiring] Requireth a larger proportion of shipping then was formerlie agreed vppon and therfore this assemblie thinke it fytt the mare scourge w^{ch} is nowe taken in to the docke at wolw^{ch} shallbe surveyd and exaied whether in state as she is she may be made fytt for this viage in convenient tyme and yf she be founde in suche state as she may be made fytt then my L of Cumberland to be [further] delt wthall touching the pryse of his ship wth suche as shalbe hereafter agreed vppon And for the Survey of the state of the said ship thes persons herevnder named are appointed [who hav] to go downe to morrowe and to serche into all her defectes and sett downe anote of the same in wrytinge w^{ch} done to present the same at the next meeting of the Comitties.

Mare
scourge

Captein Lancaster	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Burrell	Captein Mydleton
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Harryson

wth suche Carpenters as they thing meet to vse.

My l. thers
lre touching
S Tho
Michel-
borne
knight

A lre written from the L Thērer to thes Comitties in the behaulf of Sr Edward Michelborne to be employed in the viage as a principall Cōmaunder was reade wherin his L. vseth muche pswasion to the Companie to accept of his employement yet soe as he is lothe to vrge them against ther liking wth motion [because] this assemblie have [not] noe lyking of for that they purpose not to imploy anie gent in any place of charg^e or cōmaundem^t in the said viage for that besides ther owne [conceipte] *mislike* of the imploy^t of suche they knowe the geñaltyty will not indure to hear of such a motion [but] *and* yf they shuld be earnestlie prest therin they would wthdrawe ther adventures, therfore this [Companie] *assembly* do intreat m^r Garway to [entreat] *move* his L: [not to expecte] to be pleased [that] noe further to vrge the imploy^t of this gent to the Companie, and to geave them leave to sort ther busines wth men of ther owne qualety and not to expecte that they shuld make any further motion of this matter to the geñaltyty lest the suspition of the imploy^t of gents being^r taken hold vppon [will] do dryve a great nūber of the adventurers to wthdrawe ther Contributions.

[It is resolved at this assemblie that ther shalbe no pynnaces employed in the viage but *onlie* suche *small* Lancher pynnaces as shalbe carried in the shippes to be putt out as occasion shall serve and to be taken in againe]

A Co-
mission for
the pro-
vision of
thinges in
the West
Cuntrey

Captein Lancaster m^r Allabaster and m^r howe are required to sytt together to morrowe morning^e and to wryte a Comission to Captein Davies and suche other as shalbe employed in the west Cuntrey for the provision of suche vittelles and other thinges as [that] those partes to yelde.



The iiijth of October, 1600.

My Lorde
of Comber-
land,

M^r alderman Baynynge
M^r alderman Hallidaie
M^r Willm Garwaye
M^r John Eldred

M^r Willm Harrison
M^r Middleton
M^r Richard Wiseman
M^r Richard Stap

M^r Willm Chamber
M^r Richard Wyche

M^r Roger Howe
Captein Lancaster

M^r Burrell



Y Lord of Combrland makinge an offer of his shippe called the Mall escourge, to the Companie to s^{ve} in this voiage to the Easte Indias, and the Comytities abouenamed havinge pvsed the Invetorye of the said said and made some estymate of her valewe, they did offer vnto his honor, ffor the said shippe and all her ordenance Sailes Cabls Anckers and all her furniture as she is now, the sōme of three thowsand pound^e, the whiche *his* honor will not Accept, But did tell them yf they could thinke well of yt he would sell her vnto them for fflower thowsand pound^e As she now is wth all her fforniture, affyrmyng^e that he would not take five hondreth pound^e more, of enie other, and after muche dispute his honor and the Comitties abouenamed are agreed that fower Marchant^e and [twooe] *fower* carpenters shall vewe and survey the said shippe, and vpon there Report^e they will consider againe of the matter, and geue his honor a full answer.

Speche had
wth ye Erle
touchinge
the Mail
escourge

These Comytities haue agreed that M^r alderman Baynynge shall deliū vnto M^r howe five hondreth pound^e, to be sent into the west contrey, there to be Employed in suche busynes as app-
tyneth tq the voiage, ffor whiche also divers of them haue subscribed a warraunte ffor his further discharge accordinge to the Comp^y order, and for the pvidinge of the said breade or enie other necessities there is appointed to goe to Dartmowthe and Plymowthe, Thomas Baker and Robarte Pope to Joyne wth capteine John Davies ffor pvidinge all thing^e there.

500^{li} to be
deliuered
M^r Howe
to be sent
to the
West Cun-
trey

M^r Harrison is Requested to write to some of his ffrind^e at Hull ffor the pvision of Peason, and that he will vndertake the furnishinge of them, and that they shall need one hondreth quarters of peason and fiftie quarters of Beanes, he saithe he will doe his beste therein but saithe it weare there best to send one downe expresse and so they should be assured to haue it well done, but he saithe he will write and geue order ffor it, and they haue agreed that *if* he will send downe *one* of purpose for pvision

Prouision
of peas &
Beanes

of the same pease and beanes he shalbe allowed ffor his paines and traveile.

Prouision
for Caske

Capteine Lancaster, Capteine Middleton, M^r chambers, and M^r harrison are Requested to take care for p^rvidinge of all the caske that maie be needefull for the voiage w^{ch} is as followth.

The pro-
portion of
Caske.

caske ffor biere, 170 tōnes, to be of pipes bound wth ashen hoopes The Wine to be in good caske, and to be Iron bound

30 Tonnes of caske ffor beeffe in newe hogeshed^l Iron bound

40 Tonnes of hogeshed^l ffor Porke

30 Tonne of drie caske ffor peason and beanes

12 Tonne of drie caske for Oatemeale

30 Tonne of caske for veniger, to Iron bound

3½ tonne of Iron bounde caske for aquavita

6 barrells ffor honie bound wth Iron

one Tonne of drie caske ffor mustard seed

one Tonne of drie caske ffor Rice

2½ Tonne in smale caske for Rape Oile Ironbound

Water Caske hooped wth Iron 150 Tonnes whereof 40 Tonnes of hogeshed^l

8 Dozen of baricoes hooped wth Iron.

in the Afternoone Did meete more

M^r Staper

M^r Cordell

M^r Wiseman

M^r Stephins

M^r Burrell

M^r Burde

nic^o Symons

The said Comitties beinge desyered to talke and conferre aboute the price of the Mall escourge, had long conference aboute the same and in the end my lorde came againe him sellffe tellinge them he pceaved what paines they had taken about this busynes, but he said he would take no lesse then .iiij. m. f which seeinge they would not geue, he would lose no tyme more aboute the same, but since they would not buye her he would pceede about his owne busynes, and so prayed them to doe thers and so deputed, but they offred him 3500^l—&c.



The 6 of october 1600.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng

M^r Roger Howe

M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday

M^r W^m Chamber

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r Rich. Wyche

M^r Lancaster

M^r John Bate

M^r Rich: Wiseman

Captein Dovies

M^r John Eldred

M^r Burrell



R Richard Stap and M^r John Eldred are required bothe by them selves and by ther best meanes that they shall thinke meet [fitt] to vse, in the provision of all Clothes and kersies that shall be thought fitt to be sent in this viage.

Comitties
for ye Pro-
vision of
clothe &
Kersey

M^r George Smythes and M^r Richard Yonson beinge admitted this day to adventure in the viage CC^{li} a peece they do promise to bringe in ther said adventures in Spanishe money [at the rate] Ryalles of 8 at xvij^d the li proffite and yf the Companie do buy them at a lesse rate then they will accepte of lesse as other men do sell them.

Smythes &
Yonson
Gold-
smithes to
bring in
400^{li} in
Royalles
of 8.

It is ordered that m^r wiche and Richard Wright shall compoude wth m^r Covell for the prouision of 60 or 70 quarters of peas white kylne dried, and to geave [som] him suche consideration for his travell therin as they can drawe him to accepte of

Prouision
of Peas



The 7 of october 1600.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannyng

M^r Allabaster

M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday

M^r Roger Howe

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r John Eldred

M^r W^m Garway

M^r W^m Chambers

Captein Lancaster

M^r Rich: Wyche

M^r Rich: Wyseman

Captein Davies



THE Comitties entringe into Conference to drawe the [resolution] bargaine of the Malyce Scurge to a resolution [or ende] to the ende the preparation of the viage be not hindred by restinge in an vncertentie of o^r shippinge they did in thende growe to this

The Malyce
Scurge
bought for
3700^{li}

Conclusion that M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge and M^r Aldⁿ Holliday for the Companie, shuld Joine wth m^r Garway and m^r Allabaster who have Comission from my L of Cumberland to agree vpon the prise of the same ship, who departinge aside after some [offer] Loovinge and biddinge [thervpon] betwene them did agree vpon the price of three thousand seven hundred poundes to be p^d for the same ship wth all her ordnaunce Carriages tackle mastes sayles and all furniture whatsoever as well expressed in the inventorie as not therin mencōned w^{ch} anie way doeth belonge to the said ship, and the said parties havinge made this agreem^t amonge them selves presented the same to the residewe of this Assemblie who did well allowe of ther said bargaine and accepted thereof accordinglie and afterwarde my L. of Cumberland him self cōmin^g hether and beinge made acquainted what had past touchinge the bargaine of the said ship by the said M^r Garway and M^r Albaster did *for his part* assent to the said bargaine, and in like sort these Comitties for ther part. Soe as an absolute agreem^t was made by both parties to take the ship in the Companies charge wth all worke to her belongin^g from this day.

Bargaines & sales of the 4 shippes to be made to feoffees in trust.

It was at this assemblie agreed that 4 severall bargaines and sales by writin^g indented shuld be made betwene the severall owners of the 4 shippes and fowre of thes Comitties to take the bargaines and sales of the same shippes to y^r vse of the generall adventuro^rs wherbie the propertie of the same shippes may be transferred out of the owners in dewe forme of Lawe and the parties to whom the *sale of the* said shippes shalbe conveyed [vnto] are the persons heervnder named videlt

feoffees in trust for the shippes bought	}	M ^r Roger Howe
		M ^r John Eldred
		M ^r W ^m Chambers
		M ^r Rich: Wyche
		M ^r Governor

Thes Comitties have also appointed for the surveyin^g of the worke and prepaton of the saide ship called the Malice Scurge,

and for the providin^g of all thinges necessarie for the same ship the psons heervnder named viz.

M ^r Thomas Cordall	M ^r Robert Bell	Surveyors of ye Malice Scurge
M ^r Rich: [Wyche] Wyche	M ^r Greenewell	

M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge doeth geave his worde to this assemblie to be aunswerable for *Joseph Salamon* the Purser of the [susan] Susan, that he shall faithfully pforme anie trust that the Companie shall imploy him in the preparin^g of thing^e necessarie for the same ship and in disposin^g of the same.

Joseph
Salamon
Purser of
the Susan

M^r [Aldⁿ] Rich. Stap doeth in like manner geave his worde for the like fidelitie and trew service of George Parsons, the Purser of the Hector.

Georg Par-
sons Purser
of the Hec-
tor

M^r W^m Garway doeth alsoe vndertake for the like fidelitie of the service of W^m Leake Purser of the Assention.

W^m Leake
Purser of
the Assen-
tion.

W^m Burrage Boateson^r of the Malice Scurge to whose handes the Custodie of muche of the riggin^g of the same ship was cōmitted by my L. Cumberland came before thes Comitties [as] and was by them enterteyned to loke to the furniture [and] of the same ship and to the worke to be done vpon her in furnishing^g her for viage, the w^{ch} he is Content to do.

The Boate-
son of the
Malice
scurge

The viijth of October 1600.

Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Rich Wyche
Ald ⁿ Smythe	M ^r Harryson
M ^r Staper	Capteii Davies
Captein Lancaster	Capteii Myddleton

IT is agreed at this assemblie that ther shalbe p^d to M^r W^m Chambers the somme of one hundred poundes for the provision of Caske and yron hoopes, and a warraunt geaven to the Thier vnder 4 of the Comitties handes for the paiment thereof.

Toolⁱ for
provision of
Cask

It is also ordered that m^r Richard Wiche and Richard Wright shall contract wth m^r Covell for the buyin^g and provyding^g of xx^{li} quarters of Beanes and 30 Bushelles of Musterd seed to

Beanes &
Musterd
seed

be bought at the best rates he can [and] for the provision of the viage.

A Computation agreed vpon the 8 of october 1600 for the victualling of the shippes following in a viage to y^e Est Indies rated in Tonnage and men as hereafter followeth viz.

The Scourge allowed men	200	rated	toniz	600
The Hector allowed men	100	rated	tonis	300
Thassention allowed men	80	rated	tonis	260
The Susan allowed men	80	rates	toniz	240
The Pynname allowed men	40	rated	tonis	100

Men 500 toniz 1500

Bread for 16 monethes of 30 daies p moneth							
at 24 ^{li} p man	1714	1	4	toniz	150		
Meale for 4 monethes at 30 ^{li} p man p moneth							
	535	2	24	tonis	30		
Beare for 4 monethes at a pottle p man p day							
the hoggeshedd accounted cleare of leakage	80	gallons	g ^l	30000	tonis	170	
Syder for 8 monethes at a quart p day at the former rate	g ^l	30000	tonis	170			
Wine for 8 monethes at a pint p day at the former allowaunce	g ^l	15000	tonis	80			
Beef for 4 monethes at [a] 1 ^{li} p man p day							
	538	2	14	toniz	30		
Porke for 10 monethes at 1/2 ^{li} p man p day							
	669	2	16	toniz	40		
Peace and beanes for porke adioyning for 10 monethes at 1/2 pint for day p man is bushell							
	1172			tonis	88		
ffyshe for 3 whole monethes at a bacaliaw p man p day	45000	fishes	tonis	25			

Bread for 20 monethes this proportion altered 15 october by the Comities then assembled.

Beare for 20 monethes Syder Wyne

Meate for 17 monethes

Otemeale for 3 monethes adioyning to fishe at 1/2 p day for a man makes bishelles 351							
	tonis	12					
Steele wheate extraordinarie and without proportion for 3 monethes at 1/2 pinte p man p day is bushell 351							
	tonis	9					
Cheese being olde holland cheese at discretion the whole fleet winds 20							
	tonis	2 1/2					
Butter reparted vpon all the shippes firkins 80							
	tonis	2					
Oyle for 16 monethes at a quart p man p moneth gallons 2000							
	tonis	10					
Vineger for all the shippes to be repte 30 tons							
	tonis	30					

ft s d
105 06 00
87 00 00
60 00 00
72 00 00
500 00 00
270 00 00

No prouision for meate for 3 monethes in the Cuntrey with the Cuntrey shall finde this prouision altered the 15 of october and reduced to 250 bushells

Aquavite for all 14 hogsh^d viz

The Scourge	6						
The Hector	3						
Thassention	2	hh ^l	14	tonis	3 1/2		
The Susan	2						
The Pinnace	1						

ft s d
175 00 00

Honny for all the shippes together barr^l 6 toniz 1 56 00 0

Suger							
Spices sinam ^l 30 ^{li} nutmegges 15 ^{li}							
Cloves 6 ^{li} suger 50 ^{li} pepper 12 ^{li}							
Musterd seede for all the fleet							
	bushell	32	tons	1			
Rice for all the shippes	20	tonis	1				
Rape oile for lampes for all the shippes							
	hogshedd	10	10	tonis	2 1/2		
Candelles 250 ^{li} for 4 shippes couered in wax							
	tonis	[16]	2				
Lampes for all the shippes 5 dossen 60 t							
Candelles 100 ^{li} eche shipp ordinarie Candells							
	tonis	1/2					

Cookes prouision at discretion

A saine hookes fizinge harpinge iron		
Salt for all the whole 5 shippes 2 waigh tois 2	7	00 00
Water Caske for all the fleete tois 150	150	00 00
To all tois 1011	6600	4 10

The merchaundiz to be sent in the said shippes viz.

Yron	tois 30 at	270	00 00
Tynn wrought	tois 5	330	00 00
Tynn vnwrought in barres	tois 5	420	00 00
Leade	tois 100	1700	00 00

Clothes 80 of thes sortes vizt

2 skarlett in 4 halves
 4 Stammett
 8 blewes
 8 Azures
 8 Plunkett
 8 popingoies
 4 grasse greenes
 8 sadd greenes
 8 venice greenes
 4 olive Collers
 8 Reading Clothes mingled 2 of eche colo
 2 heare Collers
 4 violett
 4 primerose Collers

80 at 16^{li} p cloth p esteme 1280 00 00

Deuonshire kersies of like Collers 80 pecc

at 50 p k^l
 hamshires of all collers 20 pec^l at 3^{li} 10^s 65 00 00
 Norw^{ch} stuffe 100 at discretion 250 00 00

The present to be geaven to the kinge

A Belt or girdell

A Case of Pistolles

Some [Plumes] Plewmes

li
 present 30

Looking glasses

Platters spones and toyes of glasse

Spectakell and Drinking glasses of all-sort

An Ewer of plaine Silver

li s d

To all 4545 00 00
 6600 4 10
 4545 0 0
 11145 4 10

Order is geaven [by] in this assemblie of the Comitties before mencōned that M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge M^r Aldⁿ holliday M^r Aldⁿ Smithe M^r Stap & Captein Lancaster shall agree and Compoude wth Captein Davies for his enterteynment in this viage and to geave him therin all reasonable contentment and havinge compounded wth him to report what they have done therin at the next assemblie of the Comitties.

Captein
 Davies his
 enterteyn-
 ment.

M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge

M^r Tho Cordell

M^r W^m Garway

M^r Roger Howe

M^r John Eldred

M^r W^m Chamber

M^r Rich Wiche

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Jo Bate

Captein Middleton

At this assemblie the Comitties appointed to Compoude wth Captein Davies for his enterteynment in the viage have deliuered in wrytinge ther said Composition wherto the said Captein Davies hath Subscribed his name wth agreem^t is to this effect, first they have agreed to geave him for his Charges expended and to be expended in attendinge the preparation of the viage the somme of C^{li}, and to Lende him the somme of CC^{li} to be rep^d againe to y^r Companie vpon his retorne out of suche allowaunce of proffit as is allowed him for his viage W^{ch} they do agree to allowe him in this manner viz. That yf the retorne of the viage do bringe forth and yeld for one, two, then he to have of that profite five hundred poundes, and yf the profite of the viage doe bringe forth [out] Three for one then he to have out of the said profite one thousand poundes And yf it bringe forth fowre for one then he to have out of [that] the said profite fiftene hundred poundes, and yf the profit of the viage to yeld for one five then he to have of [that] the profit the some of two thowsand poundes for his full

The full
 agreement
 wth Captein
 Davies

recompence of the said viage. Wth wth enterteynment the said Captein Davies is verie well pleased and hath promised to pforme his indevo^r faithfullie in the said viage accordinge to his best knowledge and skill, and hath sett his hand to a note of this Composition w^{ch} remaineth in the Custodie of Richard Wright the Secretorie of the busines of this viage.

After my hartie comendacions I am desired by divers of the merchaunt^e of the East Indian trade that suche money as yo^u have in yo^r handes of he^r ma^{ty} might be p^d unto them or suche as they shall depute in that behaulf for the receipte thereof. They having great occasion to imploy the same money ther for the setting^e forth of the same viage to the East Indies and they will pay here into her ma^{ty} receipt presentlie so muche money againe as they shall receive of yo^u. This offer of thers seemeth to me to be verie good for yo^u and as I make no doubte of ther sufficiency beinge sundry aldermen and richaunt^e of great wealth that are to repay the same. So nevertheles I do leave it to yo^r self to doe therein that w^{ch} yo^u shall thinke best for her Ma^{ty} service and yo^r owne safetie and so I Commende yo^u to god this 8 of october 1600

Y^r verie Lovinge frend

T: Buckhurst

To my verie Lovinge frendes her Ma^{ty} receivers of the Counties of Devon and Cornewell and to all the officers of the Portes w^{thin} the same Counties.

Mr Chambers is intreated to deale wth one Mr fletcher for the pvision of suche sider as he can procure to be deliuered here in London at the best rate he can drawe him vnto.

A Comission for Captein baker to goe downe in to the west Cuntrey for provision of victuall drawen by m^r howe was read and he intreated to write it out againe that it may be signed by the Comitties.

Mr Aldⁿ Bannynge m^r Aldⁿ hollyday m^r Aldⁿ Smyth and m^r Richard Stap beinge also aucthorised by the residewe of the Comitties to compounde and agree wth one Peter ffrancis of Bridgewater in the Countie of Somerset a Portugall borne for his enterteynment in this viage in to the Est Indies Doe present

The copie of a Lre written by my L. Thre for credite of moneis to be dd in the West Cuntrey

Syder

Captein Baker. A Comission for y^e prouision in the West Cuntrey Peter ffrancis a Portugall enterteyned.

by this assemble a Contract made wth the said Peter ffrancis by his hand to this effect, That the said Peter is to have his said viage x^{li} in hande to beare his charges vntill the he do enter into y^e viage, and in the viage to have v^{li} p^{er} dieth to goe in the ship wher Captein Davies doeth goe, and have monethes wages p^d him before hande, and 4 monethes ges more to goe in stocke of proffite or losse of the viage and this enterteynment he promiseth to pforme all his best endevo^r & skill for y^e furthering the viage, And he is also enterteynid meane tyme before the viage beginne, to loke to the work-^e and repaying of the shipping and to be allowed vj^s viij^d p^{er} weeke for his diett.

The 10th of october 1600.

Mr Aldⁿ Bannynge
Mr Allabaster
Captein Lancaster
Mr Rich. Wyche
Mr Roger Howe
Mr W^m Chambers

Mr W^m Harryson
[Captein Middleton]
Mr Rich: Wyseman
Mr Jo Bate
Captein Midleton
Mr Burrell

AT this assemble were directed hether severall lres of commending to the imployment of the Est Indie viage thes severall psons hereafter namid to be used as pursers videlt from Mr Thoms Midleton one—Robt Creswell from m^r Stap one—Richard Babington—and from Captein Midleton—[one] Henry Midleton his brother v^{ch} severall sewters beinge seene appeare psonall and fitt men for emplym^t Yet notwthstanding this assembly Consisting but of a small nuber and for that the busines of the viage is not come so farre as to make election of men of Charge they thought it fytt to take a further tyme for thes matters.

ther is apointed by this assemble to goe downe to see [the] howe the worke of the [shipping] Mallice scourge goeth forward and to attend the same from day to day vntill the ships be ready thes persons followinge [viz] who shall lye at Wolw^{ch} all the

Lres Commending of severall men to be employed

Robt Creswell, Rich: Babington, Henry Midleton

surveyor of the workes of the mallice scourge

weeke at the Companies Charge.

Henr Mydleton
Edward Hylliard

The smith
at Wolw^{ch}

It is agreed that the Smythe w^{ch} dwelleth at Wolw^{ch} whose name is Justice mullett shalbe employed in the yron worke ther soe as he vse Spanishe iron.

a warraunt
to take vp
shipwright

Ther was dd at this assemblie to m^r Burrell a Warraunt signed by my L. Threr for the taking vp of Carpenters and shipwrighte to be presentlie sett on worke in the shippes paying them suche wages as they can be agreed wth all.

Beare
allowed to
the worke-
men in the
Malice
Scurge

Order is geaven to the said henry Mydleton and Edward hylliard according as they shall see cause for the better holding together of the workemen from ruining from ther worke to drinke, to allowe them of the Companies charge a barrell of beare everie day, and to have a speciall care they leave not ther worke to Runne to the Alehouse.

the boat be-
longing to
the Malice
Scurge

It is ordered that a note be inserted in captein Bakers Comission who goeth into the west Cuntrey that he geave order to sende vp the shipe boate belonging to the Malice scurge w^{ch} lieth at Plymouth or els wher in the west Cuntrey.

Robt
Hughes
Bolton
Sayle-
makers

It is agreed at the request of m^r Burrell that one Robt hughes and Bolton shalbe vsed in the making of the sayles of the Mallyce scurge.

Comitties
to ppare the
genall busi-
nes.

It is thought meet and a *meane* of speciall expedition and furtheraunce of the busines of this viage that some psons be selected out of the number of the Comitties who shall dailie meet together and conferre of pointes and Remembraunces meet to be propounded when the generall Comitties do assemble and in some sorte to prepare the businesses readie for the same Assemblie, to y^e ende to avoide the Long dispute of [thing] questions w^{ch} we finde be experience doeth growe when matters are propounded to the whole [Companie] Comitties before they be in some sort prepared before hande.

Mr Aldⁿ Bannynge Mr Allabaster
Mr Staper Mr Cordell Mr Roger Howe
Capten Lancaster Mr Wyche
to meet at m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge

Mr Allabaster being moved to take the Charge of the ordering the Accoumptes of this viage, [doeth] ether by him self or his servaunt doeth excuse him self by the multytude of his owne busines to attende the same him self, but is contented that his man shall attende the same busines and he will nowe and then oversee what his man doeth wth w^{ch} this assemblie holde them selves satysfied, and in regard of this service wilbe thankfull to m^r Allabaster.

Mr
Allabaster
touching
the Ac-
coumptes

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Threr to deliver to Captein Lancaster and m^r Chambers 200^{li} to be employed in yron worke and Caske.

iron worke
& caske
200^{li}

Lyke order is geaven to y^e said m^r Aldⁿ to deliver to Josephe Salamon Purser of the Susan to be employed in the preparation of thinges necessarie for the same ship the soime of one hundred poundes.

100^{li} for y^e
susan

Order is geaven to m^r Allabaster to sende Comission to his servaunt at Callis to take vp all the Royalles of plate he can at the best rate he can gett although it come to [two or] three thousand poundes and to sende the same over for England.

Moneis to
be pvided at
Callys

Prouision to be made by Comission in the west Cuntrey
geaven to Captein Baker.

Syder	100 tons
breade	1200 kintalles
Bockallrowe	37500 great tale
wheate	351 bushelles Winchester
Meale	538 ^c

Sanies, nett^{le}, hookes, fysgigg^{le} and harpe Irons

A Comission drawn by m^r howe for Captein Baker and Mr Rope being reade at this assembly was signed vnder the handes and deliuered to m^r howe for the dispatche of the said Captein Baker to goe away this after noone.

A Comis-
sion in to
the West
Cuntrey

John Busbridge Lynnen Drap dwelling vppon London Bridge was [compounded wth] compounded [moved] wth by m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge and m^r Staper for 10 toñs of the best sort of English iron ordinary barrs at xj^{li} p tonñ to be deliuered [bet] at Loⁿ by the first of December and for x toñ of small barres of like iron about C [or] barres or therabout^{le} in a toñ [for w^{ch}] he asketh

Prouision
of iron

xx like p toñ but promiseth it shalbe better cheape, yf can.

Malice
Scurge

An Inuentorie of the thinges nowe remayning wth
the Malice Scurge.

A fore course, bonnett and drabler little vsed
A maine co'se bonnett and drabler litle vsed
A maine Topsaile litle vsed
a missen and a missen bonnett litle vsed
a newe spritt saile little vsed
an olde maine co'se bonnett and drabler
more another maine co'se
more an olde foreco'se
more a Top gallont saile
a spritt saile Topsaill
x Iron scantions
2 Iron Cheines 4 nettinges
3 Cables by w^{ch} the shipp rides broken
2 ankers of 30^c weight or therabout^e a peece
1 anker of 16 weight
1 anker of 12^c weight
3 olde muck^e
a whole sute of rigging as the ship cam from Chatham saving^e
that the most part of the small runing^e ropes is spent and
hath bene otherwise vsed
A sewt of windin^e tackle blockes wth 4 shevers of brasse
Brasse shevers more 50
x Iron pompe staves
3 Iron pompe brakes
3 Crowes of Iron
2 paire of Cañ hookes
1 paire of billowes
5 esses of maine cheines of iron
3 dead mens eies wth cheines of iron
6 tackell hookes
5 port hinges
4 boat hookes
2 fidd hammers

2 fidd^e
4 capsquares for carriag^e
a Loose hooke
2 dipsy leades
1 harping^e iron
1 fisgig
1 hawser of 7 inches
2 hawsers one of 7 inches $\frac{1}{2}$ thother of 7 inches
40 guñers tackles
120 roles of matche decaied
4 dossen of plate Cartringes w^{ch} are in 2 chest^e
14 exceltries
17 plates of leade to lay over the peeces
5 great brasse bolles
3 old brasse ladles
36 sprigges and runners
4 ladles
2 wadhookes
300 weight of square shott
16 breechings
1 table in the great Cabin wth 4 stooles and one chaire
2 earthen great pott^e for water
1 pompehooke
A Bell of brasse
A Longe boate lying at Plimoth verie litle vsed
2 fornaces in the Cookerome wth iron worke to binde the
Cookerome
The top mastes and yerd serviceable
Demi Cannott shott 49
Culvering^e shott 162
Demi Culvering^e Crosse barre 49
Demi Culvering^e rounde 34
Sacre Crosse barre 14
Sacre round 12

	c	qr	ft	
1	60	0	0	} 6 toñs
2	60	0	0	

Demy
nons.

44 THE COURT RECORDS OF

	c	q	fl		c	q	fl	
Culverin- ges 16	1	42	0	0	9	36	2	0
	2	42	0	0	10	36	2	0
	3	42	0	0	11	36	2	0
	4	42	0	0	12	36	2	0
	5	42	0	0	13	36	2	0
	6	42	0	0	14	36	2	0
	7	42	0	0	15	36	2	0
	8	42	0	0	16	36	2	0
Demy Cul- vering 12 pece	1	29	0	0	7	29	0	0
	2	29	0	0	8	29	0	0
	3	29	0	0	9	29	0	0
	4	29	0	0	10	29	0	0
	5	29	0	0	11	29	2	0
	6	29	0	0	12	29	2	0
Sacrea 8	1	20	2	0	5	20	2	0
	2	20	2	0	6	20	2	0
	3	20	2	0	7	20	2	0
	4	20	2	0	8	20	2	0

31 toñz 8'

17 toñs 8'

8 toñs 4'

Sm To^{all} of the toñz of ordnaunce, 62 toñz 27'

The 11th of october 1600.

Mr Aldⁿ Bannynge John Eldred
Mr Rich: Staper Rich: Wyseman
Mr Thomas Cordell Erle of Cumbland
Capteñ Lancaster Capteñ Middleton

W^m Broade-
bent



viage.

A Cheine
pumpe for
y^e Scourge

THE Comitties thinke that W^m Brodebent of
Graveshend is a verie fitt man to take charge in
this viage and to that ende resolve to sende for
him and to see how he is affected to the said
viage.
The Erle of Cumberland adviseth that a Chaine Pumpe is
verie necessarie to be vsed in the malice Scurge.

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

45

Mr Wyche informeth this assemblie that Capteñ baker
told him that m^r Sergeaunt heale would be content to deliuer
vnto the Companie as ther assignes in the west Cuntrey to be
p^d him here in London the somme of 400^{li}. It is therfore
thought good he be talkd wth all and to that ende m^r howe is
intreatid to talke wth s^rgeaunt heale.

The Eare of Cumb^land sealed a bargaine and sale of the
malice scourge to m^r howe m^r Eldred m^r wych and m^r Chamb^l
and had 2 warraunt^s for 1700^{li} the one to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge
for 1000^{li} the other to Aldⁿ Hollyday for 700^{li} to be p^d this day
and his Lp hath putt downe him self an adventuro^r of 1500^{li}
[in the] and apointed m^r Cordell an adventuro^r of 500^{li}, w^{ch}
two soñes of adventure together wth the 1700^{li} p^d him by the 2
Thñers make vp the whole somme of 3700^{li} being the price
of the malice scourge bought of his Lp.

A warraunt signed by 4 of the Comitties for the paiment of
600^{li} to m^r fra: Elington for the provision of Cloth w^{ch} war-
raunt is directed to Aldⁿ Bannynge.

Another Warraunt to Aldⁿ hollyday for the Purser of the
Scurge for the paiment of 100^{li}

S^rgeaunt
heale to be
talked wth
for money

Malice
Scourge
1700^{li} p^d for
the Scourge
and the rest
of the ships
valewe sett
downe by
the Erle and
by M^r Cor-
dell.

600^{li} for pro-
vision of
Clothe

100^{li} to y^e
purser of the
Scurge.

The 13 of october 1600.

Aldⁿ Bannynge
Mr Rich: Staper

Mr Eldred
Capteñ Lancaster



It is thought meet by thes Comitties that ther shalbe
noe adventuro^r refused that will adventure 200^{li} vn-
till the whole adventure do ryse above 55000^{li} for
that it is supposed that somme [suche] w^{ch} have sett downe
[that] ther contributions will drawe backe againe.

howe farre
adventures
shalbe red
hereafter.

The 15 of october 1600.

Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Roger Howe .
Ald ⁿ Hollyday	{ M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Tho. Cordell	{ M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich: Staper
Captein Lancaster	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	{ Captein Davies
M ^r W ^m Chamber	{ Phi ^p Grove
	M ^r Burrell

Proportion.

THES^r Committies [have] do resolve to alter the proportion of breade from the proportion sett downe in ther note of the generall provision, and do alter it from 16 monethes to xx^{tie} monethes provision so as by ther present resolution ther is to be provided in byskett [2000^c 0^s 0^{ll} 280] 180^{mt}.

Biskett

Meale

And they do agree that ther shalbe provided in meale over and besides the provision in breade, 535 bushelles of Winchester measure being 8 gallons to the Bushell.

Wheate

Wheate 250 Bushelles kill dried of like measure.

Syder

60 Tois of Syder.

fishe

20 m^t newe [found] land fishe great tale.

Comission
in to y^e
West Cun-
trey to be
altered

Comission having^e bene geaven to Captein Baker and m^r Pope for the provision of thes severall victualles above mencōed at the rates and proportions formerlie sett downe in the generall note of Proportion newe advyse is to be geaven them to make ther provision according^e to these rates above mencōned.

M^r Burrell

Whereas M^r Atye semethe discontented and doeth not apply him self to furnishe suche provisions as belongeth to the preparing of the shippes [at *Wolwiche*] in suche sorte as the necessity thereof requireth order is geaveñ to M^r Burrell to furnishe all suche provision of Tymber as the shippes stande neede of w^{thout} depending vppon m^r Atye or enduring of any further delaies in this busines.

A newe
boate for y^e
Malice
Scurge

Ordered that there shalbe made a [newe] longe boate Carvell fashion for the malice scourge to be sett up in the Cuntry.

Order is geaven that ther shalbe p^d to M^r Burrell the somme of C^h for provisions [and] of tymber to be used in the shippes by m^r Ald^r Bannyng Th^rer and a warraunt to that ende signed. ^{100^{li} to be p^d to M^r Burrell.}



The 16 of October 1600.

Ald Bannyng	M ^r Wyseman
Ald Hollyday	M ^r Howe
M ^r Cordell	Capten Lancaster
	Erle of Cumberland

ORDER is geaven by thes Comittees to M^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Capten Davies to beare his charges in to the next Cuntrey the some of 20^{li} vppon an accompte of the p^{ct}ers of his charges in the said jorney. <sup>20^{li} to Cap-
tin Davies.</sup>

A Bill from Sergeaunt Hele to Warwicke Heale in the West Cuntrey wherby he is Required by the said sergeaunt to pay CC^{li} to M^r Roger Howe or his assigns at x daies sight is delivered to Captein [to receive the leave w^{ch} the said] [Davies to leave w^{ch}] M^r Ellicott Baker or Pope to Receave the money accordinglie. W^{ch} bill doeth men^{ch}on that the money is already p^d to m^r Heale here in London althoughe he hath not yet re^d it. W^{ch} bill beareth date the 15 of October 1600. <sup>Sergeaunt
Heale</sup>

Composition is made wth Phillip Grove Pylote for to goe in this viage as he shalbe apointed. And he is contented to be imploied in the [same] viage according to the direction of the Comittees as Pilot to any ship apointed for the consideration of the somme of one hundred poundes to be p^d him to furnishe him self and to geave him the proffite of five hundred poundes as God shall blesse the viage. And vppon thes considerations he promyse to pforme all fidelytie and good service that Layeth in his power. <sup>Phillip
Grove
Pylott.</sup>

Laus deo London the 10th of October.

Loving frends etc As wee have Intreated you to take some A Comis-

you may wee are Informed as you knowe of a prize brought to Plymouth w^{ch} some 40 tt^o of Cassalla wines w^{ch} o^r desire is that one of you wth as much speade convenient as you may for to taste them and to knowe the lowest price of them and findinge them good of that sorte of wines and such as will serue o^r tornes to buy them yf you may haue them at a reasonable rate to say not passinge 10 or 11^{li} p tt^o at the most but for lesse what you may it is a kinde of wine not vendible here in o^r Country and they haue benn sold here in London at 7^{li} p tt^o very good wines but yf you cannott gett them as afores^d then may you pcure the loest price of them and take the pries pmise for some 12 daies respect in that tyme at your choise ether to take or leaue them and so forthwth to certefie vs thereof yo^u may shew them that yf yo^u buy them they shall have their present for them w^{ch} wilbe some cause to see them the better cheape and yf at your cominge hether they be not landed out of the ship wee would you could agree wth them to deliver them heere at his charges and adventure though they cost vs the more as of necessetie they will what further directions to give you presently wee knowe not for the pvidinge of these thinge and doe referre vs to your good discretioⁿ and care for the managinge and well orderinge of these businesses. By this you perceauce what o^r desire is to haue donn w^{ch} yf you cannot accomlishe as you would yet as well and as neare as you may.

not exceed-
inge 1000^{li}
or two at
the most.

you are to
leaue this
lre wth Mr
Ellecot at
Exeto^r

Nowe resteth order and meanes to be taken for the furnishinge of you wth monies for the paiement of the pvisions aforesaid w^{ch} o^r desire ys that you take vpp in the country soe much monie as you may and to give yo^r bills in Alde^r Banninge Alde^r Hollidaies for the repayment of it heer wth bill^e wee will see well p^d and for the better obteneinge of monie ther wee haue pcured my Lo: Treasurers lre to the receivers and customers of Dovor and Cornewall to helpe you vnto such moneis as they haue in their custodie of her ma^{ies} as the said lre doth import w^{ch} wee delivered unto yo^r you may show as occasion may serue to such as it is directed and what you doe receive of them you may give them bill^e in the Alderman aforesaid for the repaym^t of yt heere w^{ch} shalbe well p^d and wth what by these

meanes you shall not be able to furnishe yo^r want^e wee will vppon intelligence from you furnish you from hence from tyme to tyme in the best order wee may and for an earnest pennye wee will give order that you shall receive presently this next weeke in the country 50 600^{li} but the more you cann pcure in the country the lesse charge and adventure wee shalbe at in sendinge downe of yt from hence ffurther for Royall^e of plate wee pray you that you wilby all good meanes possible procure as many as yo^u may of 8 & 2 at the least Rate you may and for maym^t of them ether to pay them ther yf you can get monies or else to give yo^r bill^e as afores^d or to take some short tyme yf wee may send the same downe yf they will not take their monies heer for such as you can gett to bagg them vp and seale the bagg^e and make them and them in some sure and trustye mennes hand^e some in one mannes hand^e and some in another vntill o^r further order also you are to pcure some out of Brittain^e from Mort and S^t Mallowes both by your owne meanes of yo^r frend^e although you deliuer monies ther in their Country to such mchaunt^e as trade for them plac^e before hand beinge two sure men to some 200^{li} and some 300^{li} some more some lesse as you shall thinke the men to be of honesty and abilitie to performe such bargaine as they shall make wth you w^{ch} must be for so much English monies as they binde them selues to deliuer you so many Royalls of plate of 8.4. and 2. by such a tyme w^{ch} tyme must be at furthest the midle or end of novem^r herof you are to certefye vs what you thinke you shalbe able to help vs vnto by that tyme and that as soone as you may for that wee cannot furnish o^r selues ther wee may take some other order heere for o^r bisket wee hold it very necessary that the bakers that bake it stand bund for the same shall continew good and sweet for 2 yeares at Plymouth ther is the malice skourges boate w^{ch} ship we have brought and therefore are to have the boate w^{ch} we pray you may be trimed and sent vp hether by the first convenient meanes you may and to se whether she may be worth triminge or no and to advise vs therof forthwth at Captin Davis his cominge downe wee will write you further whose opinion order and direction for the

viz in the
hands of
Mr Ellicot
Mr Willia
Martin at
Exeto^r or
Mr Simes
in Charde.

you must
take bonds
for such
monies as
yo^u geaue
out to be
repd by a
day.

sion to Cap-
ten Baker
and M^r
Pope to goe
in the West
Cuntry for
Provisions
&c.

paines for vs in the West Country Where now by God^e grace you are to take yo^r Jorne for the procuringe and providinge of such victuall^e and other provision as wee in those part^e are to be furnished of for our pretended viage w^{ch} god prosper. The pticulers wherof herafter shalbe expressed soe wee hope that by your good and discrete meanes you will not onely take that good dilligent and provident Care in the providinge of that w^{ch} is very good well handled and in all respects soe orderly as the necessitie of so longe a viage importeth The first and most especiall thing^e that wee recom^{end} vnto your care is for your bisket to see that the same be twice well dried and that extraordinaryly for it is an extraordinary viage as you knowe and procure as neare as you may to have five Cakes to a pound and that they be whole and sound as neare as you may and for such Cakes as ffall oute to be rather hollowe or broken that you appte them from the rest and keepe them be them selves that they may be first spent wee thinke it your best place to pvide the same in wilbe lañe Apsome Darmouth, Plimouth and the places to them adjoyninge for yo^r meale yoⁿ may provide the same When yoⁿ can gett the best driest and hardest corne and fittest for yo^r purpose and old corne is best yf yoⁿ can gett it and being conv^ted into meale yoⁿ are to take the branne out of it and soe packe it into good drie and sweet caske and to packe it verie hard and Closse and to see the same well hooped and packed cold. Nowe for the Syder yoⁿ are to be carefull to provide that w^{ch} is good and beinge provided to wracke and for that it is newly made it wilbe good that that when you buy it to condic^{on} wth them to rec^d the same some 6 weekes after or sooner yf you please to your Choise the reason is for that in the meane tyme it may be settled and growe to be fine alsoe some it will excuse, it were not amisse you bringe yo^r owne Caske for yf you should remove it from hence it wilbe longe before it be fine againe. Alsoe you are to condic^{on} wth them of whome you buy it that they at their charge deliver it at the water side I meane at the next convenient porte for ladinge of it Nowe the sider beinge bought doth accompte very much to have very good Caske and wel houped and three

Iron Hoopes vppon ech end of ech Cask for What prevaieth it to haue good suder and the cask be not good sweet and well hooped and this beinge effected to sent the same to Dartmouth w^{ch} must be the place of the assembly of all your prouisions the fittest place for the pvidinge of your suder is Colletton Seaton Axmouthe Newton Bushea and aboute Apson^e and Dartmouth.

As for o^r Newland fishe if you are to pvide you are alsoe to be carefull to see yf the same not onely be good fish and well handled but also very Dry and that you take take not anie that ether head or tale be anie thinge moist as often tymes that fishe falleth out to be but yf you be forced to take anie in your ptide you may keepe them by them selues to be first spent And this beinge donne you are to lay the same in a good Close and dry Laughte and pvide good store of ffurre to lay vnder vppon and aboute the same to keepe the moist aire from yt and herafter you shall receaue further order from vs ether for the packinge of the same Cask or to bunndell it vpp 200 fishes in a bundell old corne wilbe best yf you can gett yt whether old or newe it must be keild dried and after packed in good cask^e and as for saynes Hookes and Linnes you are to pvide them at the discretion of Capten Davis such and soe many as you shall thinke fitt and needefull further at your cominge into the Country you are presently to enquire and lerne what quantetie of wine and vinegre ther is to be had and at what price and also the price of beanes and pease both white and gray also what store of Iron hoopes ther are to be had and at what price but not to buy anie untill you heare further from vs for that wee are ptly mynded to send you some from hence Likewise you are to write vs forthwth whether ther wilbe cask had ther sufficient and good to serue what you shall neade there or not for y^t yf you cannot fitt your selues thear wth such and as much there as you shall neade that then vppon notice therof from you wee may supply o^r want^e from hence Alsoe you are to certefie vs of the state and price of all those pvisions that wee you in charge to pvide and therwth all yo^r opⁱnions howe you shalbe able to effect and accomplish the same as neare as

providinge and orderinge of o^r said victualls wee pray you to followe for that he is not onely well experienced herin but also is to spend and to take his pte herof in the viage.

The provisions as followeth

Bread 1200^c Syder 100 tt^c Meale 835^c Wheat 251 busshell^c
Newland fishe 3785 Saynes Hookes Lynes &c. at Cap: Davies direction

Yo^r loving frend^c

Paul^r Bannyng Ric Staper Roger Howe Jo Bate
Leonerd Hollyday Ric Wyseman W^m Harryson
James Lancaster W^m Chamb^r Ric Wyche

Captain
Davies
Comission
going into
the West
Cuntry for
provisions
&c.

Lovinge freind M^r Davis since the makinge & geavinge of o^r former order & comission to M^r Backer and M^r Pope wth the w^{ch} you are acquainted notwthstandinge for yo^r better remembrance herew^{ch} wee geve yoⁿ the Coppie w^{ch} is at lardge concerninge the providing of Victualls & Roials of plate in the West Cuntrey as to the said comission wee referre vs wee say since that tyme wee have had further conference & consideration touchinge our said Commission for the proporcion of suche victualls etc as wee gave order p the same to provide & now havinge duly considered there of wee have thought good to alter our former pretence & to lessen the proporcion in some and encrease it in other some as hereafter shall appeare wth w^{ch} alteracion and now our determinacion yoⁿ are at yo^r cominge downe p^rsentlie to acquainte M^r Backer and M^r Pope ether by conference wth them or p yo^r lres and so to appointe a place of meetinge that yoⁿ may not onlie know what is done but also to take order for the accomplishinge of the rest and at yo^r meetinge wee hope you will so exactlie consider of all matters that you will lay your plate in that good order that our said Busines may be effected for our good & yo^r credit^c & espetiallie for you M^r Davies vpon whom wee do so muche rely & whom it doth so nere touche bothe in credit and for your owne vse to see that w^{ch} is or shalbe provided to be good and well ordered eche provi^con accordinge to his qualetye As therof wee hold it needlesse to vse any further direc^con for that wee know your experience & discre^con to be suche that in these matters

you may rather directe vs but onlie hereafter to note somethinge vnto you w^{ch} are as followethe.

First at yo^r cominge to the wee pray you to conferr wth M^r Thomas Symms and to know of him what Royalls of plate he hath provided and what quantety he thincketh shalbe able to provide and in what tyme and of him yoⁿ shall know wher M^r Backer and M^r Pope are and at your cominge to Exceter you are to make the like enquire of M^r Ellecote and M^r Martin concerninge Royalls of plate & to request them all to procure vs as many as possible by any meanes they may and for the payment of such as they shall provide to chardge us by exchange accordinge to our former comission whose Bills shalbe well paid Also that M^r Ellecote & M^r Martin p^cure to take vpp as much moneys as they cann gett not passinge and to charge us for paym^t thereof p their Billes as aforesaid w^{ch} may serve for paym^t of our p^vi^con and Roials of plate as occasion servethe and for such Roials as they provide of 8. 4. & 2. that they make them vpp in canvas Bagge made of new canvas in eche Bagge & so seale them & lett them remaine in yo^r custody untill o^r further order & for their paines & labour in theise Busines they shalbe considered & for suche Bondes or Billes as you shall have ther in the cuntry made vnto you ether for the accomplishinge of provi^con or moneis wee pray you that they may be all lefte wth the said Ellecote & Martin takinge a note of their handes for all suche thinges as yoⁿ shall leave in truste wth them and for such thinges I meane Billes or Bondes that are for the p^rformaunce of matters ther in the cuntrye you may leave the notes wth M^r Backer & M^r Pope & for the rest you may bringe alonge wth you at yo^r Retourne w^{ch} wee would willinglie should be as soone as you may for that wee shall have nede of you here for sundrie causes But duringe your beinge ther wee once againe pray you to geve furtheraunce to all our Busines as well for provi^con as for Roialls of Plate as muche as possible you may.

If anie of yo^r freindes ther in the cuntrye are desirous to adventure in this our viadge you may accepte of them in such order as wee here doe that noe one be les then 200^{li} and that

the monies be provided in Roials of plate and paid to Mr Ellecote or Mr Martin p the fyne of November next at the furthest accomptinge their Roialls of plate at vjd p pece and to make them suche further allowaunce as wee allowe vnto other men of whom wee ther buy them & for suche as do adventure lett them sett downe their names in a shete of pap vnder their owne handes as wee do here & so you may bringe the same alonge wth you that they may be admitted But wee would not have you to take adventures not above 2 att most.

Wee understand by one Mr Lecheland who dwelleth at Culleton that ther are some 100 Bushells of white pease to be had at some 2^s 8^d or 2^s 10^d w^{ch} yf you find them at that price wee pray you to buy them and althoughe you pay 3^s for them yf you like them & so thincke good Wee understand that Porcke is also ther good cheape at your cominge downe lett not to write to vs presentlye how you find matters ther and what you thincke concerninge the effectinge of our Busynesses that accordinglie wee may go forward wth our Busines here And thus wee leave you and all your endeavours to the direccon of Thalmightie.

O^r proporcon of Victuals is as followethe

200 Newland fishe great toele

60t^l sider & no more all to be sent to London in their caske

1800 of Biskett

535 Bushells of Meale Winchester measure of 8 gallens

250 : Bushells of Wheate of the same measure

Wee deliver yo^u herewth Mr Sergent Heale his Bill of exchange & a lie to Mr Warwicke for the receivinge of 200^{li}, at 10 daies sighte

Yo^r lovinge freindes

Pawl Baninge

Leonard Holliday

Richard Wiseman

Thomas Cordell

Roger Howe

A second
comission
to Captein
Baker and

O^r Lovinge Freindes o^r former Comission directed to youbothe and delivered to Capten Baker wee have related to Captein Davies and to the end he may be acquainted wth all provisions touchinge

the said viage wherein wee have appointed you to deale wee have geaven him a copy of your said Commission But vppon further consideracon of our said provisions and the revewe of the pticlers thereof wee are induced vppon good respect to alter the said proporcons enlarginge some of them and abridginge othersome of them accordinge to the rates herevnder pticlerlie mentioed w^{ch} pticlers wee do resolve shall stand for our provision wth out alteracon and therfore wee pray you to directe your proporcon of all the said victuall accordinge to these quanteties w^{ch} wee have delivered to Captein Davies Wherevpon our desire is that you do all conferr together and dyspose of the proviçon thereof as you may best sorte the same every one of you endeavoringe the good of the voyage as wee hope yo^u will wth good agreem^t and consent together.

The proportion of Victualles

20 thowsand newland fishe great tale

60 Tons of Syder

180 thowsand Biskett

535 bushelles meale Winchester measure

250 bushelles Wheat of the same measure.

Yo^r lovinge frendes

Paull Bannyng

Leo Hollyday

Ric Wyseman

Thomas Cordell

Roge^r Howe.



21 October 1600.

WARRAUNT geven to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Thre^e to pay to M^r Roger Howe to pay over to Sergeaunt Heele vppon a bill of exchaung to be p^d in Plymouth the so^me of 200^{li}.

Warraunt geaven to Ald^r Bannyng thre^e to pay M^r Howe to pay over to Laurence Waldo for the like valewe vppon his bill of exchaung to be rep^d at Exceto^r the somme of 50^{li}.

Mr Pope
altering the
first pro-
portion of
victualles.

200^{li} to
S^rgeaunt
Heale

50^{li} to
Laur
Waldo.

100^{li} for
Caske
& iron
hoopes.

Warrant for the paym^t of 100^{li} to M^r Chambers to provide
Caske and iron hoopes.



22 October 1600

Ald ^r Bannyn	M ^r Wysemañ
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Harryson
M ^r Staper	M ^r Wyche

M^r Cordall.

30^{li} Php
Grove.

WARRAUNT geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday to pay to
Phi^p. Grove vpon accompte of his wages the some
of thirtie poundes.

100^{li} Pur-
ser of the
Scourge.

Warrant is geaven to Ald^r Bannyn to pay to Hen^r Mydle-
ton Purser of the Scourge for the defraying of charges aboute
the same ship 100^{li}.



the 23 octob^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bayning	M ^r How
Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Cordell
M ^r Stapers	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r Chambres

1100^{li} to
Robert
Steuens by
letter off
M^r Joh
elacott.

WARRANT given to M^r Ald^r Bayning to pay y 1100.
to Robert Stephns; by vertew of a letter frō M^r
John Ellacott of Exceter of the 18 present, that hee
hath in a more some made Imployment of In Ryalls of plate.

120^{li} to ff
evington by
bil of Rob^t
Pope.

Warrant given to M^r Ald^r Holliday for payment of y 120.
to ff^r Evington; ffor a bill of ex^c frō Rob^t Pope; that hee Rs^d
towards pvyding of pvisions in the West country.

A leter to
Joseph
Sabbanck

Written a letter to Rob^t Salbanck purser of the Susann to will
him to suffer M^r Burrell to take such men as it shall please
him out of his shipp towards the more speedy execution of the
work of the malice scourge.

Thomas
Wasse de-
syrous to
bee Im-
ployed.

By the motion of M^r Richard Candler it was ordred to sett
down one M^r Thomas Wasse, who was desyrous to bee Im-
ployed in this voyadg as a factor.

Yt is at this Assembly accorded that M^r Sandy should con-
tynew his wryting into the west country for pvyding of Ryalls
of plate, warranting him that his bills should bee well payd.

prouyding
of Ryalls of
plate in ye
west coun-
tre.



The 25 october 1600.

Ald ^r Bannyn	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r W ^m Harryson.	

ORDER is geaveñ by thes Comitties to Ald^r Bannyn
Threñ for the paiement of the somme of 200^{li} to M^r
Coles for soe muche by him p^d to Rob^t Pope in the
West Cuntrey.

200^{li} to be
p^d to M^r
Coles by
exchaung.

The like order is geaveñ for the paiement of one hundred
markes to M^r Garway for to be imployed in the necessarie re-
pacons of the Assension vpon accompte.

100 markes
vpon re-
pacons of
the Assen-
tion.

Also order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Bannyn Threñ to dis-
burce vpon the necessarie repacons of the Susann vpon
accompte the somme of fyfty poundes.

50^{li} vpon
repacons of
the Susan.



The 27 Octob^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bayning	M ^r Lancaster
Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Garway	M ^r Wyche
M ^r Wyseman	Capt: Middleton

M^r Cordell

AT this Assembly it was ordred and determyned and
a warrant given to Thomas Evesett to warne all
the adventurers in this voyadg to bee at a court at
ffounders hall on thursday the 30 of this moneth there to
take notyce of hir Ma^{ties} pleasure signified by a letter frō the
lords of her ma^{ties} Counsaile.

Warrant
for a gene-
rall Court.

Yt is also appoynted that M^r Ald^r bayning Ald^r Wattes
M^r Cordell, M^r Lancaster & Capteyne Middleton shall take

Chusing of
M^{rs} & mari-
ners

Nichas Barnesley	Henry Archer
Henry Polsted	John Cason
Andrew Bannyngh	Richard Beale
Barthew Haggett	Richard Washer
Robt Buck	George Holman
John Hodgeson	Frauncis Barker
Richard Piott	Richard Deane
Georg Coles	Richard Ironsyde
Raphe Hamor	James Dunkin.

HIS generall Assemblie being called together as well to acquaint them of the proceeding of the busines hetherto pformed in the preparation of the voyage as to informe them of the slacknes of many of the Contributo^{rs} who had sett downe ther names and ther sommes pretended to be adventured and had hetherto brought in noe moneys to furnishe the provision, first the said Assemblie were putt in mynde of ther genall Petition and projecte of the viage w^{ch} was offered in all ther names to the ll: of her Ma^{ty} most honorable privy Councell, wherby ther Lordships were humbly intreated by them to Solicite her ma^{ty} in ther names, for her gracious Licence and assent that they might vndertake a voyage to the East Indies for the hon^r of o^r Cuntrey and for the advancem^t of the trade of merchaundize of this Realme conteyning in ther said Petition divers Clawes for the furtheraunce of the said viage. It was alsoe remembred vnto them that the Lordes having acquainted her ma^{ty} wth ther said Petition did retorne them her ma^{ty} gracious aunswer and free assent therunto geaving them incoragem^t to goe forward wth assuraunce that ther shuld noe staye be made of ther vyage w^{ch} was certyfied vnder the handes of the Lord Thre Lord Admirall L Chambleyn S^r [Rob^t] W^m Knowles S^r Rob^t Cycill and Secretery Herbert by a lre bearing date the 16 day of Septēber last. And they were further putt in mynde that vpon this Warraunt Certefied by the lordes of her ma^{ty} Assent and assuraunce to proceade the Companie had since

mett together and at ther Gen^{all} assemblie holden the 23. of Septemb^r [last following] they, or the most of them having vnder ther owne handes sett downe ther adventures [had] did make choice of Seventeene of the said Contributors whom they appointed to be comitties to dispose and manage the whole busines and preparatiō for the said viage. According to w^{ch} Comission geaven the said Cōmitties had hetherto proceeded and had defraied in the [said] preparation of the said viage and stoode ingaged to be aunswerd by exchaung and otherwyse for the so^me of xx m^t poundes at the leas^t; The busines being thus farr proceeded in they were further geaveⁿ to vnderstand That many of the companie who had sett downe ther adventures begaune to wthdrawe ther purpose of pceding and wthheld ther paym^t of ther moneys vpon ~~some~~ Rumor^{rs} or doubtēs geaveⁿ out that the viage was lyke to receave so^me stay for the removing and clearing of w^{ch} doubt that meanes had bene made by so^me of the Comitties to the lordes of the Councell for ther certifycat to the adventurers that they might wth full assuraunce proceade wthout any just cause of doubte, Who ther vpon wrote ther lres to Generalty confirming ther former lres of certifiat that the said viage shuld receave noe stay or interruption w^{ch} lres being vnder the handes of the Lord keeper the L Threr the L Admirall S^r Rob^t Cicell S^r John ffortescue, the L Chief Justice, and M^r Secretary Herbert were openlie read and beare date the 26 day of this instant october [and wthall it was delivered unto them]. In w^{ch} last recyted Lres besides the warraunt of incoragem^t geaveⁿ to the Companie to proceade It was notid unto theiⁿ that the action vndertaken by theiⁿ was a publike action and not to be dallied wthall [and to that the] and therefore did require that the names of such as did ether wthdrawe them selves or practise to wthdrawe others from proceeding theiⁿ shuld be certefied to ther Lorshipes that they might examine the reason of ther discouragem^t. After the discourse of all w^{ch} severall matters and proceedinges all the said Assemblie by generall consent did agree to bring in ther moneys w^{ch} was by former [assent] order payable the most of

order in the choosing & appoynting of maysters ffor the shippes in this voyadg—

Captain
Lancaster

Also that M^r Ald Bayning *Ald Holliday, Ald Moore* M^r Cordell, M^r Garway & Thomas Alabaster *or any 4 of them* to deale wth capt. Lancaster ffor the taking of the government of this voyadg as the cheiff [generall] commander thereof.

Octob^r the 27th 1600.

50th Nichas
Holway

GIVEN a warrant to [capt] M^r ald^r Holliday ffor payment of y 50li to M^r Nycholas Holway, by a bill of ex^{ch} frō Rob^t Pope of the 19 hereof.

Comission
for Royalles
to Calleis &
Roun.

Alsoe this day it is accorded that M^r Alabaster shall contynue his cōmission ffor Callais & Roane for the pyding of Ryals of plate to the vallew of ffyve thousand pownds wth pmyse that his bills of ex^{ch} shalbee payd & contented.

The 28 octob^r 1600.

M^r Ald^r Bayning
M^r Harrison

M^r Eldred
M^r Howe.

1000th to
Rob^t Ste-
phens by bil
frō Jn^o Ella-
cott

GIVEN a warrant to Ald Holliday ffor paym^t of y 1000li to M^r Rob^t Stephins in full of a bill of ex^{ch} frō M^r John Ellacott of Exceter ffor the vallew there Rsd to bee Employed in Ryalls of plate.

44th to peter
sampsom.

Geven a warrant to M^r Ald Holliday ffor paym^t of y 44li to peeter sampsom by bill of ex^{ch} frō M^r John Sandy of Exceter; for the vallew there Rsd by him to the companyes vse.

A Gen^lall Courte. The [last] 30 of Octob^r 1600 in the presence of the Comitties and Generalytie hereafter named viz :

Comitties.

S^r Johⁿ Hart knight
Ald^r Bannyng
Ald^r Moore
Ald^r Hollyday
Ald^r Smyth
M^r Ric^o Staner

M^r W^m Garwey
M^r Thomas Cordall
M^r Richard Wysemañ
M^r W^m Chamber
M^r Johⁿ Eldred
M^r Roger Howe.

M^r Johⁿ Eldred
M^r W^m Harryson

Gen^lalyty :

James Deane
Edward Leanyng
Nichas Leat
Nichas Piece
Olyuer Style
Humfrey Smythe
Rob^t Sandy
Richard Pomtell
John Highelord
Humfrey Style
Nichas Farrar
Thomas Farrington
John Combe
Rob^t Offeley
James Turnor
Maurice Abbott
Leonard Whyte
Georg Chambleyn
John Cornelys
Raph Busby
W^m Jennyns
Rob^t Bell
Thomas Whyte
Nichas Lyng
W^m Palmer
Nichas Cryspe
Rob^t Cockes
W^m Wastall
Johⁿ Bate
Hugh Hamersley
Nathaniel Martiñ
Barthew Holland
[Richar Cockes]
W^m Stone

John Frier
Frauncis Dent
Richard Ball
Roger Hemmyng
Frauncis Evington
Thomas Westweawe
Daniel Marshe
John Midleton
Rob^t Gore
Raph Gore
W^m Cater
John Buzbridg
Thomas Horton
W^m Bond Mchantailer
Augustin Skipper
Rich^o Taileby
Rob^t Middleton
Rob^t Batemañ
Rob^t Waldo
W^m Dale
Lau^o Waldo
Henry Bridgemañ
Samuel Armitage
Edward Harryson
Edward Nicholson
Clement Moseley
Humfrey Walcott
Reynold Greene
Rob^t Mildmay
Georg Chaundeler
W^m Burrell
Thomas Henshaw
W^m Ferries
W^m Hewett
W^m Fisher
Nichas Salter
W^m Angell

theim being behinde but for the second paym^t w^{ch} was payable this present day and some of theim being behinde both for the first and seconde payment, [saving some] amongst w^{ch} only two or three of contributors, ther present demied to adventure at all viz Johñ Bate Rob^t Osseley Nathaniell Martyn and Hughe Hamersley the said Johñ Bate geaving his aunswer that he was disapointed by some that shuld have ioyned wth him in the adventure of CC^{li} and did fall from him, so that he could not adventure for his owne adventure above C^{li}, and the said Rob^t Osseley Nathaniell Martyn and Hughe Hamersley alledging that they held them selves discharged by a clawse that was sett downe in the last genall assemblie, w^{ch} was that he that brought not in his adventure by the last of September shuld not be p^{mi}tted to adventure at all.

The generalytie having thus agreed to bring in ther monies to further the expedition of the viage they required that order might be taken for all others w^{ch} wth held ther contributionis and came not at this assembly to geave ther assentes, that they might be called vpon to bring in ther money or to geave ther reason of wth holding it to thende, that according to the Councelles lies they might called before ther Ll: to aunswer the cause yf they did deny to adventure or would not bring ther moneys as by ther owne agreem^t they are to doe.

And forasmuch as the Pattent is already drawn and in the handes of M^r Attorney ready to be p^{fy}tted by the course of w^{ch} Pattent the Companie is to consist of a governo^r 24 Comitties and the genalyty this Court have by a most free Election, noi^ated for ther governo^r M^r Thomas Smyth Ald^r whose name they do desire may be sett downe in the Pattent to be offred to her Ma^{tye}, and allowed for ther first Governo^r.

And whereas hetherto ther hath beene appointed by the genalyty but 17 Comitties to dispose and manage the affaires and busines of the trade, nowe forasmuch as by the Pattent ther is to be apointed 24 Comitties for that purpose Ther is choice made at this Assemblie of the full number of fowr and twenty whereof some part are of the former Comitties heretofore employed in the said busines and the residewe are supplied

out of the Genalyty. Soe as the names of all the said Comitties as they are nowe agreed vpon be as hereafter followeth videlt:

Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r Richard Wyche
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred
Ald ^r Moore	M ^r W ^m Chamber
Ald ^r Holmedeñ	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Olyver Style
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rob ^t Sandy
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r John Highelord
Capt ^e ñ Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Rumney
M ^r Rich: Wysemañ	M ^r John Middletoñ
M ^r Fra: Chery	M ^r Nickias Lynge
M ^r Allabaster	M ^r Johñ Combe
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Rob ^t Bell

This Co^rte havinge thus apointed ther Governo^r and Comitties they doe referre and Comitte to ther Governm^t preparati^{on} and directi^{on} all matters whatsoever concerning the viage. Be it concerning shipping victualling merchaundizes moneys or appointing of officers to be employed in the same. Allowing and holding for good all and whatsoever they or the most of theim wth the Consent of the Governo^r shall direct or agree vpon.

The severall persons heervnder named do promyse to bring in ther adventures in this manner videlt:

Johñ Wastall will bring in his money in dollers at xvij^d the ^{li}.

Daniell Marche offereth to bring in his money yf he may be employed.

Augustine Skynner will bring in his money at xx^d the dollar or els pay in Englishe money.

W^m Addersley his adventure shalbe brought in by M^r Henshawe

Nichias Salter will bring in his money

Thomas Ironsyde will bring in his money

Morice Abbott will bringe in his money the next weeke.

The 31 October 1600.

Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r John Midleton
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nicholas Lynge
Captē Lancaster	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Rumney	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Rich Wyche
M ^r John Highlord	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r John Eldred

50^{li} to
John Purnell

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng Threñ to pay to John Purnell the somme of fyfty poundes for so much by him dd, in Spanishe Ryalles to Thomas Baker in Plymmothe.

24 to W^m
Turno^r

The lyke Warraunt is geaveñ to him to pay to W^m Turno^r the somme of twentie and four poundes for soe much dd by Richard Moone to Thomas Baker in Plymouth.

Robt Popes
lres of ad-
vyse.

Lres from Robt Pope the one of 22 the other the 25 of this present from Plymouth were reade wherñ he geaveth the Companie divers advyses of his severall proceedinges in the Companies busines both for provysions and moneys. W^{ch} lres M^r Roger Howe is required to aunswer in the Companies name and having made aunswer thereof the same is to passe the handes of some of the Comitties to be sent him for his further Comission.

Capten
Baker's lres
of advyse.

The lyke order is geaveñ to M^r Howe to aunswer another lre of advyse writteñ to the Companie by Captein Baker touching provision of money and other thinge menconed in his lre.

M^r Ellycot
of Exeto^r

Lres of advyse from M^r Ellycot to M^r Sandy were read wherby it appeareth that he hath made provysion of Ryalles of plate for the Company but not in suche sort as the Companie entended for they Required his travell as an agent for them to pvyde them moneys at the best rate he could and they would recompence his travell thankfully, but ment not that he shuld make a trade of them to buy them for his owne vse and to sell

them to the Companie at the rates as the prise goeth in london as *it semeth by his lre* he p^oposeth to putt them uppon the said Company Therefore it agreed that his lres shalbe aunswered and a plaine course takeñ wth him ether to pvyde them as other that are putt in trust in those partes do buy them or els to desyst and provyde noe more.

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Banyng to pay to the Purser of the Scourge to be employed in the repaying of the same ship the soime of one thowsand poundes.

1000^{li} to
the Purser
of the
Scourge.

Warraunt is geaveñ to the said M^r Ald^r Bañig ther to pay to Robt Stevens by a bill of exchange from M^r Ellicott of Execeto^r the soime of one thowsand poundes.

1000^{li} by
ex^{ch} from
M^r Ellycot.

Roger and Persevall Style are Sawtres to be employed in this vioge.

[Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Banyng threñ to pay to the Purser of the Scourge]

A Warraunt to M^r Ald^r Banyng to pay to M^r Richard Wysemañ to be employed in reparacons and provisions for the hector the soime of one hundred pounde.

100^{li} for
y^e Hecto^r.

Order is geaveñ and renewed to Richard Wyche and Ric Wright to deale wth M^r Covell in Tower Street for the provision of the full of 70 quarters of peas and 30 quarters of beanes. according to former order.

provision of
peas &
beanes.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay to W^m Burrell Surveyo^r of the generall pvysion of shipping to be employed in Timber the some of Two hundred poundes.

200^{li} to M^r
Burrell.

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Joseph Salbancke Purser of the Susañ to be employed in repacons and other necessities of the same ship the soime of 100 merkes.

100 merkes
to the
SusanFirst Nouemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth go ^r	M ^r Rich : Staper
Ald ^r Bannyng	[M ^r Robt Sandy]
Ald ^r Hollyday	[M ^r Ald ^r Smythe] M ^r Ald ^r
M ^r Olyuer Style	Moore.
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r John Combe

Mr Robt Bell.	Mr John Highelord
Mr W ^m Harryson	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr Thomas Allabaster	[Mr Robt S—]
Mr W ^m Chambers	Mr Roger Howe.

200^{li} to Mr
Speeke
taken up by
ex^e



WARRAUNT is geaveñ to Mr Ald^r Hollyday thre^r to pay vnto Mr George Speake Esquier the some of two hundred poundes for soe muche takeñ vp in the West Cuntrey by Robt Pope.

lres unto
the West
Cuntrey per
the Post.

Lres were writteñ in to the West Cuntrey severally to Capteñ Davies Capteñ Baker and Robt Pope in aunswer of ther lres of advyse of ther proceeding writteñ vp hether w^{ch} lres were signed by the Comitties being devysed by Mr Howe and were presentlie delivered to the Post of Exet^r.

lre to John
Ellicot at
Exet^r.

Another lre was read writteñ by Mr Robt Sandy to Mr Ellycott of Exet^r in aunswer of his lre wherin Mr Sandy writethe his myslyke of Ellicott^e dryfte to be allowed xvij^d the ff for Ryalles seing the Company entended only to vse him for añ agent. to pvyde theñ Spanishe money and not buy Ryalles of them.

A Warraunt
from y^e L.
Threr. for
the provy-
sion & pass-
ing of pease
& beanes.

It is agreed that a warraunt shall be made and offered to the L Thre^r to obteyne his hande to y^e same directed to the Justices of peace in Camb'shire and Norff. for the Licencyng of Covell to provide and to bring out of those Counties wthout stay or impediment of 100 quarters of pease and 40 quarters of Beanes for the provysioñ of the voyage.

lre to Mr
Sandy of
Exet^r.

Another lre read writteñ to Mr Sandy of Exet^r and sent away by the Post in aunswere of a lre by him directed to Ald^r Bannyng and Mr Stap touching the provysioñ of Royalles of plate wherin he is advysed not to excede xij^d the ff.

Captain
Lancaster.

The Comitties formerly apointed to conferre wth Capteñ Lancaster touching his employm^t in the voyage as the Chief Comaunder thereof are required to pceade therin as sone as they can, to thende his aunswer being hadd they may pceade to the electioñ of others. w^{ch} are to be employed in speciall places in the viage ether as marchaunt^e m^{rs} and other officers.

It is agreed by this Assemblie, in respecte of the great ex-^{Mr Ald^r} perience of Mr Ald^r Wattes in shipping and other directions in^{Watt^es.} viages ther may be great vse of the opinioñ of the said Mr Ald^r Wattes in the further proceeding of this viage That according to the warraunt^e giveñ by the gen^lal^{ty} to the said Comitties in that beha^llf That the said Mr Ald^r shalbe warned to all meetinges and to be vsed as a Comitty in all thing^e concerning the busines.



The 3 of Novemb^r 1600.

Mr Ald ^r Bannyng	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr Ald ^r Hollyday	Mr Jo. Eldred
Mr Olyver Style	Mr John Middletoñ
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr Richard Wyche
Mr Rich. Wysemañ	Mr Robt Bell
Mr Thomas Cordell	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr Roger Howe	Mr W ^m Harryson



ROBT COBBE beinge one of them that is behinde Robt Cobbe wth his moneys was called hether. did for the securitye of his paym^t deliver vnto the handes of Mr Ald^r Bannyng bondes dated the 8 of the next moneth w^{ch} this company thought fyt to reteyne in ther handes de bene esse not accepting them as his adventure.

Ordered that ther be provysioñ made of 130^e byskett to Biskett carry the shippes into the West Cuntrey the care of w^{ch} provysioñ is comitted to Mr Stap and Mr Cordell.

One thowsand of holland lynge to be provided for the vic- Holland tualing of the shippes vntill they came downe into the West lyng Cuntrey w^{ch} provysioñ is comitted to Ald^r Bannyng and Mr Robt Bell.

Order is geaveñ for the provysioñ of 240 Tuns of beare, of Beare. severall brewing^e for the whole voiage to be apointed to be brewed by the order of Mr Cordell and Mr Lancaster.

40 Tun of Syder is provided by Mr Chamber and Mr Harry- Syder.

son and bought of one Mr Fletcher and Company and 60 Tuns more is to be provided in the West Cuntrey by Capteñ Davies Capteñ Baker and Robt Pope.

500^{li} to Mr
Allabaster for
provision of
Royalles.

Order is geaveñ to Mr Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay to Mr Allabaster the somme of fyve hundred poundes to be exposed by him before hand to Calleis or other partes for the provysion of Ryalles for the voyage.

400^{li} to Sr
Hughe
Portman p
ex^{ce}.

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said Mr Ald^r Hollyday to pay to Sr Hewghe Portman or to assignes the somme of fowre poundes for so muche by him dd in exchange to Robt Pope in the West Cuntrey Taking vp the Bill.

Beef
Porke.

The provysion of beefe and porke and the Survey of the ordering thereof is comitted to Ald^r Bannyng and Mr Wyseman who are content to vndertake the same.

The 5 of Novemb. 1600.

Mr Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r	Mr Olyver Style
Mr Ald ^r Bannyng	Mr W ^m Garway
Mr Ald ^r Hollyday	Mr Jo: Highelord
Mr Ald ^r Wattes	Mr W ^m Rumney
Mr Ald ^r Moore	Mr W ^m Chambers
Mr Rich. Staper	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr Tho Cordell	Mr Nich Lyng
Mr Rich. Wyseman	Mr Jo: Middletoñ
Mr Fra Chery	Mr Robt Bell.

Mr W^m Harryson

200^{li} to be
pd by Ex-
chaung to
Ellis Crysp
for Tho:
Jones.



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Ellys Cryspe for soe much re^d by Capteñ Baker of Thomas Jones of Plymouth by Exchange to be pd in London, the some of two hundred poundes vppon paiement whereof he is to take vp the Bill.

W^m Tavernor
mariner.

Mr Staper maketh report to this Assemblie that he and Mr Wyseman hath compounded wth W^m Tavernor to be employed

in this viage by the Companie in what ship or place they wyll assigne him for the enterteynm^t of sixe pounce sterling p moneth geving him the somme of fourtie poundes before hand vppon his wages for w^{ch} enterteynm^t he promiseth his vttermost endeavo^r to be pformed wth all fidelyty.

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng Thre^r to pay vnto Robt Stephens the somme of Nyne hundred poundes for soe muche re^d of him by Exchaung p^d to Mr John Ellicott at Exceto^r vppon Two severall Billes the one of fowre hundred poundes the other of five hundred poundes. vppon the payment whereof he is to take vp the Two severall Billes

900^{li} to be
pd to Robt
Stephens p
exchaung.

Mr Ald^r Wattes Capteñ Lancaster Mr Cherie and Mr Chamber are required to make [have made] Composition wth Roger Hankyn marino^r to goe in this viage for a m^r in one of the shippes for this enterteynment [viz] in the best sort they can for the good of the Company and what Composition they shall make the Company will accept thereof.

Roger
Hankyn
marino^r.

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Mr Thomas Bowles of Tavestock the some of thirtie poundes sterling for so muche by him p^d to Capteñ Baker in the West Cuntrey by a bill of exchaung w^{ch} bill is to be takeñ vp vppon the paiement thereof.

30^{li} to be
pd to Tho.
Bowles by
exchaung.

It is resolved that all the shippes shalbe Symented vppon ther sheething before they come out of the dockes and to that ende order is geaveñ to Mr Burrell to see the same prepared.

Symonding
of the
shippes.

The 6. of Novemb 1600.

Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	Mr Rich: Wyche.
Ald ^r Bannyng	Ald ^r Wattes
Ald ^r Hollyday	Mr Tho Cordell
Mr Staper	Mr W ^m Garway
Mr Richard Wyseman	Mr John Highelord
Mr W ^m Rumney	Mr Robt Sandy
Mr W ^m Chamber	Mr Roger Howe.

The Erle of Cumbland

110^{li} to John
Stanfield
for John
Painter
by ex^{ce}.



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannynge Threñ to pay vnto John Stanfeld or his assignee the somme of one hundred and tenn poundes sterling for so muche taken vñ by M^r Sandy of Dertmouthe of John Painter of the same Towne to be p^d by Bill of exchaung to the said Stanfeld vppon the payment whereof he is to take vñ the Bill of ex^{ce}.

That the
marino^r
shall have
2 monethes
pay & 2
monethes
wages in
adventure.

It is ordered by the generall consent of this assemblie that for the common and ordinarie mariners that are to be enter-tyned for the voyage they shalbe severally allowed for the better provysion of every severall mariner to see he shall have Two monethes wages before hande. And for the better advauncem^t of his sallarie, that everie the said mariners shall have two monethes wages in adventure as his stocke provided that for his wages takeñ before hand every one geave such cawtion to the Threñs of the viage or the Purser of the ship wherein they serve that the said Marino^r shall not depart from the voyage to the disapointing therof but be ready when the shippes shalbe sett forward.

The propor-
tion of vic-
tualles

It is ordered that M^r Ald^r Wattes shalbe joined wth the other Comitties apointed for the proportion of victualles and to exaie what provision hath bene made according to the proportion sett downe, to thende that to see howe the preparation of the viage doeth presentlie stande.

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the Malice
Scurg

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannynge Threñ to pay to the Purser of the Malice Scurge the some of one hundred poundes to be employed in the building preparation and provision of the same ship.

Roger
Hankyn.

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Wattes M^r Chery & M^r Chambers or 2 of them to proceade in the concluding [by agreem^t] wth Roger Hankiñ for his employment in this viage And yf they can not bringe him to consent to be holden an adventurer in the voyage for the some of one hundred poundes or vnder wthout wages then to agree wth him for 50^{li} to be geaveñ him freely and ten poundes p moneth for his wages. as was yesterday agreed vnto.

It is ordered that Ald^r Bannynge Ald^r Hollyday [M^r Cordell] Ald^r Wattes, Ald^r More M^r Cordell M^r Gorwey M^r Allabaster or anie 3 of them shall compound wth Capteñ Lancaster and to offer him the offer agreed vppon yesterday as the genall offer of the Company w^{ch} will not be encreased and to take his aunswer directly to accept or refuse the same offer that the Companie may resolve what course they may rest vppon.

Capten
Lancaster.

the offer is
known but
not sett
downe.

It is ordered that M^r Wyseman and M^r Burrell shall take and vse the mast that lyeth on the key at Savages w^{ch} was Ald^r Bannynge's mast and the Compañ will save him harmeles therein and satisfie the proprietors thereof.

A mast for
the Hector

It is ordered that ther shalbe p^d by M^r Ald^r Hollyday to Peter Grove according to the composition made wth him the some of seventy poundes in full paym^t of the Agreem^t of the money to be dd him.

70^{li} to
Peter
Grove.



The 7. of Novemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald. Bannynge	M ^r Tho. Cordell
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Robt Sandy
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r Jo. Combe
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Riche Wyche
M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r John Middletoñ



At this Assemblie was signed a Bill of the Receipte of the severall peeces of Tymber herevnder men-coed w^{ch} was borrowed of her Ma^c out of the Storehouse at Wolw^{ch} for the repairing of the Scourge

N ^o .	Feet	N ^o .	Feet
1	33	5	24
2	49	6	45
3	28	7	64
4	24	8	39

peeces of
timber
marked
wth

9	45	14	61
		15	26
	350	16	60
10	46	17	33
11	61	18	32
12	15	19	60
13	44		

of feet in all 791
 In tons of 40 } tons feet.
 foote p tuñ } 19 — 31

At this Assemblie Consideration was had of the number of men that shuld be shipped in the severall shippes of the viage bothe of factors and mariners and have resolved that they shall be manned severally wth thes numbers following viz.

In the Scourge	180	} men.
In the Hecto ^r	100	
In the Ascentiō	080	
In the Susaī	080	
	440	

A reviewe
of the pro-
portion of
victuall.

It is also agreed that M^r Ald^r Wattes and Capteñ Midletoñ shalbe ioyned wth M^r Ald^r Bannyng Capteñ Lancaster Capteñ Davies and M^r Allabaster who formerlie sett downe the proportion of victualles. and they altogether to enter into the reviewe of the same proportion; and to consider what is prepared thereof and what is further to be done in enlarging or abridging thereof and whatsoever they shall doe therein the Companie will allowe thereof.

Tho. Eldred of
Ipesw^{ch}

M^r Johñ Eldred acquainteth this Assemblie that one Thomas Eldred of Ipesw^{ch} a mā of good report who hath bene employed wth Capteñ Candishe is willing to be employed in the voyage and would go as Capteñ or M^r of one of the shippes, to whoñ aunswer is made that the Companie will entertheyñ none vntill they see him and speake wth him, and have willed that M^r

Eldred shall wryte vnto him that he thinketh yf he coīe v^p the Company are likeliē to entertheyñ him.

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto M^r W^m Harvy 50^{li} to W Harvy of Bridgewater the somme of fyfty poundes sterlinge for so muche re^d of him by Robt Pope to the use of the voyage by a bill of exchange vppoñ the payment whereof he is to take v^p the bill.

The like order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Hollyday threñ to pay vnto James Prockter of London the somme of one hundred poundes sterling for so muche re^d by Robt Pope of Thoñs Trowbridge in the West Cuntrey to the vse of the voyage by a bill of exchaung vppoñ the paym^t whereof the bill is to be takeñ vp.

[M^r] Capteñ Lancaster having bene already talkd wth all by some of the Comittees wth were yesterday apointed to that ende, and noe agreement fully made wth him he beinge present at this Assemblie and the matter havinge bene something debated amongst theñ he yeldeth in the ende to comitt the absolute agreement of his entertheyñment to the consideration and finall ende of M^r Ald Smythe Governo^r Ald^r Bannyng Ald^r Wattes Ald^r Hollyday Ald^r Moore M^r Cordell and M^r Allabaster or any 6 of theñ. And this Assemblie in the behaulf of the Company do lykewyse referre theñ selves to ther Censure, shewing ther assent by erecting of handes.



The viijth Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r John Highelord
	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Garway	M ^r Roger Howe
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Rich: Wysemañ	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
	M ^r . John Combe

lres out of
the West
Cuntrey.

DIVERS lres out of the West Cuntrey, brought by the Post of Exeto^r the one a generall lre from Capten Davies Capteñ Baker M^r Pope, and M^r John Sandy were read menconing ther severall proceeding in the Busines w^{ch} lres are delivered over to M^r Howe to be noted and aunswered, and the aunsweres reterned by the Post.

40^{li} to W^m
Harvey p
ex^c

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng Threñ to pay vnto M^r W^m Harvy of Bridgewater or his Assigne the somme of fowrtie poundes sterlinge for soe muche re^d of him by p exchaunge delivered to Robt Pope, w^{ch} bill is to be takeñ vñ vppoñ the paiment made.

100^{li} to
W^m Lacy
p ex^c

The like Warraunt is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay vnto W^m Lacy of Hertrowe or his assignes the somme of one hundred and tenne poundes sterlinge for soe muche by him delivered p exchaunge to Robt Pope vppoñ the paiment whereof the bill is to be takeñ vñ.

100^{li} Ma-
lyce Scurg

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday to pay to the handes of Edward Stepheñs Carpenter the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge vppoñ accompt of Tymber for the Malice Scurge.

80^{li} the
Susan.

Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay to Joseph Sulmañ Purser of the Susan to be employed in the pparation of the same ship vppoñ añ accompt the somme of four score poundes.

200^{li} to M^r
Burrell.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday Theñ to pay to M^r Burrell Surveyo^r of the shipping to be imploied in preparing therof vppoñ accompt the somme of Two hundred poundes.



November the 10th.

M ^r Ald ^r Halmden	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Style	M ^r Sandy
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r Middleton
M ^r Wych	M ^r Combe
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Howe

M^r Ald: Bayning:



T this assembly it was ordred & appoynted ffor the provyding of all the pvisions to these men there seuerall pvisions aff^o vñz.

To M^r How & M^r Sandy M^r Combe ffor these pvisions

ffor 13 Hogesheads aquavitæ

ffor Spyces vñz 112^{lb} sügar

30^{lb} synamon

15^{lb} nütmeegs

6^{lb} clowes

50^{lb} ginger

12^{lb} pepper

Aquavitæ:
13 hh^{da}
Spyces:
225^{lb}

ffor Ryce 20c

ffor sault 16 tonns

To M^r Cordell and Stapers

ffor 240c of bread at london

To M^r Cordell and M^r Wych { 75 tonns smale

ffor 150 tonns of beere— { 75 tonns of 50th p tonn

To M^r Harrison, Combe & Sandy, & M^r Howe & M^r Bell & M^r Lancast^r

ffor 66 tonns of wyne.

ryce 20c
sault 16
tonns

bread 240c

beere 150
tonns

Wyne 66
tons

November 1600 the 10th

To M^r Ald bayning and M^r Wyseman

ffor C 707. —. 16 ,, beeff

ffor C 883. 3. 20 ,, porcke

To M^r Wych and M^r Wryte

ffor pease & beanes 103 1⁴ bushells

To M^r Ald bayning:

ffor 1000: of ling great tale

To M^r Ald Holliday

ffor 10000 stock fish great tale

To M^r Ald Bayning

ffor 30 quarters oatmeale is 240 bushells

To M^r Wych to speake to M^r Covell

ffor 70 bushells oatmeale

To M^r Sandy, M^r Harrison & 2 pursers

ffor 20 way of cheese

ffor 70 firkens butter

Porck
C883. 3.20.
Beefe

Peas beanes

lynge

stock fishe

Otemeale

Otemeale

Cheese

Butter

To M^r Ald bayning, M^r How, M^r Garway, & M^r Eldred
 ffor 2000 gallons sweete oyle
 Sweete oyle
 To M^r Combe, M^r Howe, & M^r Sandy
 ffor 24 tonns of vineger
 Vineger
 To M^r Sandy; M^r Howe & 2 pursers
 ffor 6 barrells of honey
 Hony.
 To M^r Wych
 ffor 30 bushells musterd seed
 Musterd-
 seed
 To M^r Wyseman, M^r Bell, Ald Holliday & M^r Chambres
 ffor 1200 lb candles covered wth wax
 Candells
 ffor 400 lb Ordinary candles
 rape oyle
 ffor 10 hh^{ds} rape oyle ffor lamps
 To M^r Chambres & M^r Harrison
 Caske
 ffor 8 dozzen barrycods
 ffor 150 tonns water caske
 ffor 150 tonns ffor beere wth ash hoopes
 ffor 44 tonns ffor beeff
 50 tonns ffor porck
 150 tonns syder & strong beere
 24 tonns ffor vineger
 13 tonns ffor oyle & aquavitæ in barrells
 2 tonns ffor honey & Rape oyle
 6 tonns ffor tarr in yron hoopes
 10 tonns ffor oat meale
 2 tonns ffor musterd seed & ryce
 26 tonns ffor beanes & pease



Novemb^r 1600 the 11th.

Ald ^r Smith governour	M ^r Eldred
M ^r Ald ^r bayning	M ^r Style
M ^r Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Chambres
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Cordell
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r Sandy
M ^r Wyche	M ^r Chambres

M ^r Harrison	M ^r Linge
M ^r Combe	M ^r Middleton
M ^r Highlord	M ^r Rumney
	M ^r Alabaster

 HIS Assembly gave cōmissions to every of the Commissions
 cōmissioners ffor the pyding of their severall for victuals:
 cōmissiers as are before written on the 10th
 hereof as appeareth.

M^r Ald Bayning, M^r Ald Watts, M^r Alabaster, M^r Ald to agree wth
 Holliday, M^r Ald More, M^r Cordell, M^r Style, M^r Combe Capt: Mid-
 M^r Rumney appoynted to agree wth Capt Middleton about dleton
 going on this voyadg

The names of such as are sett down & mencioned to goe factors
 factors on this voyadg. nominated.

Capteyn Jn ^o Middleton	Henry Annis
John Haiward	Daniel Marsh
francis barnes	Robert Chamberlayne
Robert Pope	Thomas Tudd
William Brend	William Rutton
Elkana Cole	John Taylor. will vent 200 ^{li} Elkana Cole
William Wilford	Tho: Morgan
Thomas Dassell	Hollywell
Roger Style	Phillip Winchecombe
William finchcomber	Robt Greene
Edward lokar	Edm. Scott
Danyel Tucker	Giles Georg
Thomas Salter	Tho Hickes
Richard Collimore	Hugh Wryte
William russell	Tho Hurlestoñ
William Starkey	Tho. Hickes
Robert Cressell	Henry Midletoñ

John Wray

At this Assembly it was ordred that M^r Smith governour 5000^{li} to
 M^r Ald Holliday, M^r Ald Watts, M^r Ald More, M^r Cordell, bee coyned
 M^r Garway and Stapers, should bee suyters to the lord treasurer

ffor a warrant ffor the pyding & coynng of y 5000^{li} in the towar; & ffor pyding of bulleyne for the same & for the finishing the Pattent

A War-
raunt for y^e
transporta-
tion of Vic-
tualles from
the Portes,

The sayd cōmittyes appoynted to make suyte to the Lord treasurer for a lycence to transport pvisions in the west cōuntry according to a letter of M^r Jn^o Sandy



November 1600 the 11th.

M ^r Ald bayning	M ^r Chambres
M ^r Ald Holliday	M ^r Lancaster
M ^r Garway	M ^r Alabaster
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Middleton

Maisters &
Officers

AT this Assembly it was agreed and concluded that the committyes and the maisters ffor every shipp shall take the charge of provyding [maisters &] other officers in the same shipp: wth maryners, & what they shall doe herein shalbee well done.



The 12 Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bannyng	M ^r W ^m Rumney
[Ald ^r Holmedeñ]	M ^r Robt Sandy
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Johñ Combe
Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Rich Wyche
M ^r Ald ^r Holmedeñ	M ^r John Middletoñ
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nich: Lyng

100^{li} to y^e
Purser of
the Malice
Scurge

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyng to pay vnto Henr Mydleton Purser of the Scurge to imploy in the provysion and preparation of the same ship vppon^t account the some of one hundred pound^e

40^{li} per exc^e
to Jo:
Wyndham

Order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Bannyng to pay vnto M^r Johñ Wyndham. vppon^t a Bill of exchaung the somme of

fourtie poundes for soe much paid by the said Bill to Robt Pope, in the West Cuntrey to the vse of the voyage.

It is agreed that a Warraunt for the transportation of all provysions made in the West Cuntrey for this voyage vnder the L Threñ hande to the officers of the Portes and other officers shalbe solicyted, and to be sent downe in to the West Cuntrey wth all convenient speede.

It is ordered that M^r Hilliard M^r Sandy M^r Chambers and M^r Grove, shall consyder of the small and extraordinary merchaundize of glasses knyves and Norrom boroughe ware fytt for the voyage and to bespeake suche thing^e as are newlie to be made

M^r Sandy M^r Bell are appointed for the provysion of Leade and Tynn who together wth M^r Grove shall consider of the Quantety and of the kindes of the same comodyty.

Warraunt
to be proc-
ured for
the ship-
ping of all
pvision in
the West
Cuntrey.

Glasses
knyves
Norrom-
borow ware
&c.

lead &
tynn



Novemb^r the 14th 1600

M ^r Ald Bayning	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Ald Watts	M ^r Olyver Style
M ^r Ald Holmenden	M ^r Linge
M ^r Ric ^e Wyseman	M ^r Robert bell

AT this Assembly given severall warrants in M^r Ald Bayng for payment of these severall somes ffollowing to say.

Off y 50	to Nyc ^o Symons for timb ^r for y ^e Susann	£50: to Nyc ^o Symons.
y 66 „ 13 „ 4	to Joseph Salbanck for necessaryes & wages for the same shipp	£66. 13. 4 to Salbanck
y 39 „ — „ —	to Roger Gibbons by a bill of exc ^r for M ^r Robert pope.	£39: by bill for pope.
y 100 „ — „ —	to M ^r Richard Wyseman for the hector provision.	£100: to M ^r Wyseman for the Hecto ^r

The 15 November 1600

Mr Ald ^r Bayning	Mr Gombe.
Mr Ald ^r Watts	Mr Rumney
Mr Tho : Cordell	Mr Highlord
Mr Fra : Lancaster	Mr John Middleton
Mr John Eldred	Mr Nicholas Ling
Mr William Chambres	Mr Richard Stapers
Mr W ^m Harrisson	Mr William Garway

g 30^{li} to
W^m Kemp
for Capt.
baker

Order for
carrying the
shippes into
dock for
payment of
the charg
for pro-
vyding of
5000^{li} of
bulleyne.

EVEN a warrant at this assembly ffor paym^t of y 30.
to William Kempe by bill of exc^r for Thomas Bakar
frō Plymouth;

Also it is agreed that Mr Wyseman shall see the bills of
charges ffor bringing in of the shippes into the docks discharged
& payd.

Also it is ordeyned that *Mr Ald Bayning* Mr Ald Holliday
together wth Mr Wyseman shall take the charge for the
pvyding of 5000^{li} of bulleyne ffor the coyning of the lyke
vallew & also Mr Stapers to assist thereunto.

The 18. Novemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r .	Mr W ^m Chamber
Mr Ald Bannyng.	Mr Nich : Lyng
Mr Ald Hollyday.	Mr W ^m Rumney
Mr Ald ^r Wattes	Mr [Robt] John Comber
Mr Rich : Staper	Mr
Mr W ^m Garway	Mr Rich : Wyseman
Mr Robt Sandy	Mr Thomas Allabaster
Ald ^r Holmeden	Mr Rich : Wyche
Mr Olyuer Style	Mr Robt Bell

Mr W^m Harryson

40^{li} to
Thomas
Northeover

ORDER is geaveñ to Mr Ald^r Bannyng the^r to pay to
Mr Thomas Northeove^r the somme of fowrtie
poundes for so muche by him dd in exchange to

Robt Pope in the West Cuntrey vppoñ paiment whereof the
bill is to be takeñ vp.

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said Thre^r to pay vnto John^{150^{li} to Jo:}
Lant of Exceto^r the somme of one hundred and fyfty poundes
sterling for so much by him dd in exchange to Robt Pope in
the West Cuntrey vppoñ payment whereof the bill is to be
taken vp.

This [Companie] *Assemblee* falling into Delibatioñ of some
generall Course to be takeñ in the enterteym^t of [the] three
principall facto^rs for three of the shippes and of the other sortes
of facto^rs vnder the principall in ther severall Degrees and
places. They do resolve of ther severall rates of allowaunce
and enterteynment^t following viz. that the 3 principall facto^rs
shall have every of theñ one hundred poundes geaveñ theñ to
provide theñ to sea and every of theñ the gaine of 200^{li} ad-
venture [as thowghe they had severally had putt in] and for the
the 4. severall seconde sorte of factors they will allowe theñ
severally fyfty poundes apeece to provide them to sea, and the
[adventure] gaine of the adventure of one hundred pound a
peece, and and for the 3 sorte of factors ther is allowed to theñ
30^{li} a peece to be geaveñ theñ for ther provysion and the gaine
of 50^{li} adventure and for the fowrth and Last sorte of factors
they will allowe theñ twenty poundes apeece and the gaine of
the adventure of fowrtie poundes a peece.

The allowaunce and enterteynm^t of the said facto^rs beinge
resolved vppoñ the said Comittees proceeded to the Election of
the 3 principall facto^rs of the said voyag whervppoñ electioñ
being made by Scruteny vppoñ seaveñ of the Chieffest Sewtors
to the Companie to be imployed as factors in the said viage.
Choice was made of Capteñ Mydleton. John Havard. and
Frauncis Barne. for the said 3 principall factors [to be imployed
in the said shippes] to be sorted and placed in the shippes as
hereafter it shalbe considered by the said Comitties. Of wth
severall facto^rs only John Havard beinge present was called in
and acquainted wth the Election^t and wth the enterteynm^t is
well contented therwth and doeth willingly accept thereof.

The elec-
tion of 3.
principall
facto^rs

Capten
Midleton
Jo: Havard
[Fra. Barne]
W^m fisher

The 19 Nouemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald ^r Bannyngh	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Robert Bell
Captē ⁿ Lancaster	M ^r John Combe
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r Frauncis Chery
M ^r Roger Howe.	Ald ^r Hollyday
M ^r Richard Wyche	M ^r Nichas Lyng
M ^r W ^m Harryson	M ^r Rich: Stapers
M ^r Ald ^r Watte	M ^r Tho. Cordell
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Garway

M^r Jo: Highelord.40^{li} to M^r
Joⁿ God
per ex^o

ORDER is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannyngh Threñ to pay vnto M^r John God the somme of fowrtie poundes sterling for soe muche by him p^d and delivered in exchange to Robt Pope in the West

100^{li} p^d to
ffrauncis
Covell for
provision of
peas and
Beanes

Cuntrey vppon the payment whereof the bill is to be taken vp Order is geaveñ to y^e said Threñ to pay vnto ffraunc^e Covell towards the providing of Peas and Beanes for the voyage the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vppon accompte of that provision vppon payment whereof take his receipte.

The Elec-
tion of the
second sort
of factors.
Robt Pope
W^m Brand
Tho. Salter
W^m Starky

The seconde sorte of factors being putt in Election at this assembly and eight sewtors for the fowre places being sorted out and putt to Scruteny the Comitties pceded to the Election of 4 of them. In w^{ch} election ther was chosen for the places of the seconde sort of factors thes psons following viz. Robt: Pope W^m Brand Thom^s Salterne and W^m Starky to be sorted and placed in the severall shippes according to the Discretion of the said Comitties.

500^{li} to M^r
Allabaster
for provi-
sion of
Royalles.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannyngh Threñ to deliver vnto M^r Thom^s. Allabaster the somme of five hundred poundes sterling to be employed by exchaung in provision of Royalles of plate.

The said Assemblie proceeding to the Election of the third sort of factors to be employed in this voyage ther were propounded eight severall sewtors for the said places vppon w^{ch} the Comitties proceeded to scruteny and did elect these severall psons following for the supplying of the places of the third sort of facto^rs videlt. Thomas Hickes Henr Mydleton W^m Wilford nathaniell [Gumbrell] Gamrym to be sorted and placed in the shippes by the discretion of the Comitties.

The Elec-
tion of the
third sort
of factors.
Thomas
Hickes
Henry
Midleton
W^m Wilford
Natha:
Gamrym

The Election of the fourth sort of facto^rs being pceded in by the said Comitties ther were also propounded the names of Eight sewtors. out of w^{ch} by scruteny were chosen. these severall psons whose names are subscribed to be sorted and placed in the shippes at the disposition of the said Comitties viz Percivall Stragling Thom^s Morgān Phillip Winchcomb and Thom^s Tudd.

The 4 sort
of factors.
Percivall
Stradling
Tho Mor-
gan
Phillip
Winche-
comb.
Thomas
Tudd.

The 21 November 1600

M ^r Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Staper	M ^r Jo: Eldred
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r Jo: Midleton
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Nichas Lyng
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r W ^m Harryson
Captē ⁿ Lancaster	M ^r Jo: Combe

M^r Robt Bell.

WARAUNT is geaveñ to Ald^r [Bannyngh] Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Richard Stratford by a Bill of exchange from John Sandy for so muche by him taken and re^d of John Eydes at Exceto^r the somme of fyfty poundes.

50^{li} per ex^o
to Ric
Stratford
for Jo
Eydes.

Lyke warraunt is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay to M^r John Ellecott the somme of five hundred poundes sterling vppon his bill of exchange. to be rep^d at Exceto^r to the vse

500^{li} to be
p^d to Jo:
Ellecott
to be rep^d

at exceto^r
to y^e vse of
y^e Company.

100^{li} p^d to
Edw: High-
lord purs-
er of the
Scourge.

40^{li} p^d to
Rich: Wal-
ton p^d ex^c.

60 to be p^d
to Rich:
Rudd by
ex^c.

50^{li} to be
p^d to Nichas
Ranton by
ex^c.

Mr. Alla-
baster.

300^{li} to
M^r Sandy
to be rep^d
by him at
Exceto^r.

40^{li} to be
p^d to Rich:
Gregory by
ex^c.

Order for
suche as re-
fuse to

of the Companie vppon the paym^t whereof he is to receave his billes.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay to y^e Purser of the Scourge the somme of one hundred poundes vppon accoumpte to be employed in the preparing of the same ship

Order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Richard Walton the somme of fowrtie poundes sterlinge for soe much by him p^d and delivered in ex^c to M^r Johñ Sandy at Exceto^r vppon paiement whereof the bill is to be taken vp

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Richard Rudd the somme of sixtie poundes sterling for so muche re^d of the said Rudd at Exceto^r by M^r Johñ Sandy to the vse of the voyage vppon payment whereof the bill is to be taken vp

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Nichas Ranton the somme of fyftie poundes sterling for so muche re^d of him by the handes of Johñ Sandy to the vse of the voyage vppon a bill of ex^c vppon paiement whereof the bill is to be taken vp

Comission is geaveñ to M^r Thom^s Allabaster to take suche Course as he shall thinke meet for the conveyance of suche Bulleyn or Royalles from Callyce as shall be sent from thence by exchange to the vse of the voyage.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannying Threñ to pay vnto M^r Robt Sandy the somme of three hundred poundes sterling to be rep^d by him at Exceto^r to the handes of M^r Johñ Sandy to the vse of the voyage.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto Richard Gregorie or his Assignes the somme of fowrtie poundes sterling for soe much re^d by Robt Pope at the handes of the said Gregorie in the West partes by exchange to the vse of the Companie. vppon paiement whereof the bill is to be taken vp.

At this Assemblie order is [geaveñ] taken that the names of as many of these as have seyt downe ther [names] handes and

sommes of adventure and have since denied to pforme the same, shalbe called vppon to geave ther resolution what they will do, to thende soime course may be taken wth them before the Pattennt be putt to ingrossing.

A lre from the L. Threñ in the behaulf of one Henry Aneys. to bee employed in the said voyage was read vppon the reading whereof. aunswe^re was geaveñ to the beare^r wth was M^r Suckley my L. secreterie, that the Companie were sorie that they had not notice of his L^s pleasure before the Election of ther factors [were] was past, yet notwthstanding they will endevo^r vppon anie occasion of the Refusall of anie of them that are choseñ. or vppon anie other occasion to [pleasure] imploy the said Anys yf they can finde fytt vse of his service



The 22 of the Novemb^r 1600.

M^r Ald^r Smyth Go^r
M^r Ald^r Hollyday
M^r Ald^r Watter
M^r W^m Garway
M^r Olyuer Style
M^r Jo: Highelord.

M^r W^m Cham^b.
M^r Robt Sandy
M^r John Combe
M^r Rich: Wyche
M^r W^m Harryson
M^r Robt Bell.

M^r Roger Howe



ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ. to pay vnto W^m Mallett gen^l or to his Assignes the some of threescore and tenñ poundes sterlinge for so muche by him paid by exchange to the handes of Robt Pope in the west Cuntrey vppon the paiement whereof the bill is to be taken vp.

Order is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay to the handes of M^r W^m Garwey the somme of two hundred poundes sterling vppon accoumpte to be imployed in the repairing and preparing of the Assention.

The like order is geaveñ to the said Threñ to pay vnto W^m Burrell Generall Surveyo^r of the repairing and preparing of

bring in
ther ad-
venture.

Henry
Anys com-
eded by the
l. Threñ
lres.

70^{li} to be
p^d to W^m
Mallett by
exchange

200^{li} to
be dd M^r
Garwey
for the As-
sention.

100^{li} to be
p^d to M^r
Burrell.

the shippes the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge vppon accounte for the provision of Timb^r and other necessities for the shippes.

Poll Davies
for bagges.

It is ordered that M^r Roger Howe shall buy Poll Davies for the making of bagges and to putt them out to making that they may be sent into the west Cuntrey

All facto^rs
to putt in
sewrtries.

It is ordered by the generall Consent of this Assemblie that all factors. employed in this voyage shall geave security to the lykinge of the Comitties before he be putt in to anie charge. that he shaft pforme all faithfull service to the generalitie and shaft abstaine from all private trade

Roger
Style.

Roger Style one that hath bene brought vp vnder M^r Olyver Style doeth make this humble sewte to the Companie that wher in the Election of the 16 factors his name was putt in choyce and failed he is content to be employed wthout Salary. so as he may be employed as a facto^r yf anie of the rest shuld dye in the voyage, and is also content to be Left in the Cuntrey of the East Indies vntill the retorne of a seconde voyage in w^{ch} residence he is content to apply him self to lerne the language w^{ch} motion is well lyked of and shalbe further delt in hereafter



The 25 of Novemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Wyche
M ^r Tho. Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r John Combe.
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r fra: Chery	M ^r John Highelord
Captē Lancaster	M ^r Robt Sandy
Captē Middletoñ	M ^r W ^m Chambers

Meale
brought in
the prize.

CARRAUNT is geaveñ to Capteñ Mydletoñ and M^r Robt Bell to buy the Spanishe meale taken prize by the L. Willoughbies ship and to goe throughe wth the bargaine thereof as good cheape as they can leaving the sume to ther discretioñ.

50^{li} to

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Holliday Threñ to pay to Edward

Stephens principall [tymber] Carpenter in the Scourge the somme of fyftie poundes sterling to be employed by him in the repaying of the same ship. And to geave an accounte thereof. for w^{ch} his receipte is to be takeñ

Edward
Stephen for
y^e Scourge.

It is agreed that the enterteynment of a fourth M^r w^{ch} is not yet done shalbe referred to M^r Staper M^r Cordell M^r Garway and Capteñ Lancaster. and that they also may proceade to Compound wth anie other officer of the shippes at the best rate they can

Order for
the hyring
of a M^r &
other
officers.

It is also Ordered that M^r Garway M^r Cordell M^r Stap and Richard Wright shall attende and solicyte my L. Threñ for suche bullyoñ as is in the tower being about the valewe of 3000^{li} and to procure as much respite and Libertie of tyme as they can gett for the bringing in of the Like quantety of bulleñ againe into the Tower

Bullyon to
be had out
of y^e tower.



27 Novemb^r. 1600.

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ by advyse from Robt Pope to pay vnto Johñ Portman Esquier or his Assignes the somme of two hundred poundes sterling for so muche to him delyvered by the said Threñ in exchange to be p^d to the vse of the voyage. to the handes of Robert Pope in the West Cuntrey vppon payment whereof a Receipte is to be takeñ at the handes of M^r Portemaiñ or of him that receaveth the money as his Assignee: to make paym^t accordinglie

200 dd p
ex^{to} to M^r
John Port-
man

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r [Hollyday] Bannyng Threñ to pay vnto the handes of Edward Highlord Purser of the Scourge the somme of one hundred poundes sterling to be employed in the repayinge of the shipp scourge vppon accounte vppon payment whereof yo^u are to take his receipte

100^{li} to the
Scourge.



The 28 Nouemb^r 1600.

The Erle of Cumblānd	M ^r Ald. Wattes
M ^r Ald ^r Smythe Go ^r	M ^r Ald Moore

M ^r Olyver Style	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Tho. Allabaster	M ^r fra: Chery
M ^r Johñ Highelord.	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	Capteñ Lancaster
Capteñ Myddleton	

y 112^{li} to
W^m Dale
by exc frō
robt Pope

WARRANT is given to Ald Bayning ffor payment of y 112^{li} to W^m Dale by a bill of exc^e of the 15 hereof in tantonn frō Robert Pope ffor the lyke vallew by him Receyved of W^m Macy

Pattent
read.

At this Assemblie the Pattent of the previledges for the East Indie voyage was read and order geaveñ to the Secretorie to sollicite the Queenes Attorney to make an end of the same.

100^{li} to y^e
Hecto^r.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday threñ. to delyver and pay vnto the Purser of the Hecto^r the somme of one hundred poundes sterling to be employed in the repaying and preparing of the same ship vppoñ accompte.



The 29 Nouemb^r 1600

M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Tho Cordell	Capteñ Midleton
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Nicholas Lynge
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r W ^m Garway

4^{li} p^d in re-
compence
to a poore
man for
boulging his
Crane with
the Scourges
Anker.
Advise in
to the West
Cuntrey.

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay vnto a poore mañ in recompence of the boulging of his Crane by an Anker of the Scourge the somme of fowre poundes sterling.

Order is geaveñ to M^r Howe to write to M^r Pope, M^r Baker and M^r Sandye that they provide noe more biskett or meale for that vppoñ the viewe of the perticlers of provysion of breade and meale the full quantety is accomplyshed

100^{li} to M
Cole dd in
exc^e.

Warraunt is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Hollyday Threñ to pay to M^r Johñ Colles Esquier the somme of one hundred poundes

sterlinge by exchange to be rep^d againe by him or his Assignee in the West Cuntrey to the handes of Robt Pope to the vse of the voyage vppoñ the delivery of wth money the bill of exc^e is to be re^d.

The like Warraunt is geaveñ to the said Ald^r to pay to the handes of Capteñ Lancaster the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge vppoñ the Reckoning of his enterteynment for the voyage.



The p^r December 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Holliday	M ^r Rich: Wych
M ^r Ald ^r Watt ^r	M ^r W ^m Harrison
M ^r Ald ^r More	M ^r Rob: Sandy
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r Jn ^o Combe
M ^r Rich: Stapers	M ^r Rob: bell
M ^r Richard Wyseman	M ^r Jn ^o Meddleton
M ^r Capt. Lancaster	M ^r Hihlord
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Style—

AT this assembly written a letter to m^r Denman & m^r Hale of the bridghouse to delyver to m^r w^m burrell 2 peecs of tymber, eyther taking his receipt wth promyse to redelyver the lyke, or to take money of him ffor the same.

Also it was at this tyme agreed & appoynted that the officers of the shippes [are to] should bee hyred & placed in the order ffollowing & their wages to bee agreed as also ffolloweth—

Carpenters	ffor the scourge	4	} to bee hyred by m ^r Burrell & their wages to bee allowed & agreed vpon, vpon his report of what he hath done at the table	Carpenters	
	ffor the hecto ^r	3			
	ffor th'assension	2			
Cawkers	ffor the susann	2	}	Cawkers	
	ffor the scourg	4			
	ffor the hecto ^r	3			
	ffor the assension	2			
	ffor the susann	2			

Gonners. Gonners ffor the scourge 10; the comittyes & m^r Lancaster to agree wth them
 ffor the hector 6 } the own^{rs} that were, to
 ffor the süsann 5 } agree wth them
 ffor th'assension 5 }

Stewards Stewards ffor ech shipp himself and his mate
 Cookes Cookes ffor ech shipp one and his mate
 Surgeons Surgeons ffor ech shipp twoe & a barber

Generally, pilot major & m^r Bradbanck maister should goe in the Scourge.
 Also it was ordeyned that m^r ald Watts m^r Cordell & m^r Stapers should take in hand to deale & conferr wth m^r Beare to bee one of the 4 chief maisters.

The prim^o December 1600.

£172.7.9
 d vpo ald
 Holliday to
 pay to m^r
 ffor 95
 quarters 6
 bushels &
 10^{lb} meale.

Geven a Warrant vpon ald Holliday to pay y 172^{li}. 7^s. 9^d
 to in ffull ffor 95 quarters 6 bushells & 10^{lb} of
 meale bought by m^r Bell of one m^r gawldsmith being taken
 a pryze at xxxvj^s the quarter amounting to the sayd some—.



The 4 of Decemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Moore :	M ^r Olyuer Style
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Rich. Wysemañ
M ^r Rich: Staper .	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Tho Cordell.	M ^r Johñ Midletoñ.

IT is ordered by these Cōmitties that the psons heer vnder named shall conferre wth Capteñ mydleton touching his enterteynment in this voyage. and whatsoever they shall agree vpon to be geaveñ him shall be pformed by the generalyty and the said Capteñ mydleton for his part submytteth him self to ther agreem^t.

The Erle of Cumbland
 M^r Ald^r Moore
 M^r Tho Cordell
 M^r W^m Garway
 M^r Rich Wysemañ } or any 3. of them.

It is also ordered that m^r Stap Capteñ Lancaster m^r Tho. Allabaster and Richard Wright shall conferre together touching *suche* lres as shalbe solicited from her ma^{te} to suche princes and Potentates as are in the places of the Este [whether] wher trade shalbe sought

Touching
 lres to be
 writt from
 the Queene
 to the East
 Indies.

And it is ordered that Ald^r Hollyday and Richard Wright shall sett downe the names of [such] all those that shalbe mentioned in the Pattent and Carry them to M^r Attorney that the booke may be ingrossed.

And lastly it is ordered that vpon munday next a generall Co^t shalbe called to enforme the generalyty of the proceedinges of the Comitties and how farre the busines is in a redines.



The 5 of Decemb^r 1600.

Ald ^r Bannying	Capteñ Lancaster
Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Ry Wysemañ
M ^r Olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Nich. Lynge.	

AT this Assemblie it was resolved that m^r Thomas Allabaster his Comission for prouision of Ryalles shalbe contynued the same to be provided from suche partes as formerlie it was ordeyned

Warrauntes were geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Hollyday for the paiment of these Sommes followinge viz.

five hundred poundes to m^r Thomas Allabaster for provision 500^{li}. 0. 0.

of Ryalles
 one hundred poundes to m^r W^m Garway for the provysion 100. 0. 0.
 of thassension.

100^{li}. 0. 0 One hundred poundes to M^r W^m Chambers for the provision of Caske.

120^{li}. 0. 0 Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannynge to pay one hundred [poundes] and twentie poundes. to Joseph Salbanck



The 6 of December 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smythe Gove ^r	M ^r Jo : Highelord
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Thomas Cordell.	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Olyuer Style.	M ^r John Middletoñ
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Nickias. Lynge
M ^r Robt Bell.	

80^{li} to M^r
W^m Burrell

WARRAUNT is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday to pay to m^r W^m Burrell for the provision of Tymber and other necessaries for the shippes the somme of fowrscore poundes sterling to be dd him vppon accoumptes.

80. to M^r
Nich:
Symondson

The Like Warraunt is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannynge to pay to nichias. Symondson for provision of Tymber and paiment for ware the somme of fowrscore poundes sterling

50^{li} to W^m
Angell.
fishemonger

Another warraunt is geaveñ to the said m^r Ald^r Bannynge to pay to W^m Angell fishemonger vppon accoumpt of fishe the somme of fyfty poundes sterling

Order is geaveñ for the warning of a generall Court vppon munday next to informe the gen^lalty of the present state of the voyage for the better proceeding wherein thes pticler [pointes are to] thinges [touching] are to be notyfyed vnto theñ touching the handling of the busines hetherto. viz.

The Choice of facto^rs in ther severall places.

The Choice of the severall M^rs

The redines of the shippes to come out of ther Dockes.

The present necessitie of the bringing in of money to pay wages because the officers and mariners are to [come] appointed to ther shippes.—&c

A Gen^lall Court the 8. Decemb 1600
in the presence of

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Rych : Wysemañ
M ^r Ald ^r Moore :	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Tho. Cordell	M ^r Jo : Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r olyuer Style.	M ^r Nich : Lynge
M ^r Jo Middletoñ :	M ^r Robt Bell.

And of a great nūber of the gen^lalty whose names are forborne to be noted for the shortenes of the tyme.



It is agreed by the generall assemblie for the better advauncem^t of the voyage that whosoever is behinde wth his whole adventure by him sett downe and shall not wholie bring in the same by the 13 of this moneth beinge Satherday next that whatsoever damage shalbe susteyned by the deteyning of the shippes heare soe long w^{ch} are only deteyned by the not bringing in of the adventures shalbe laid vppon those that by the want of bringing in of ther moneis have bene the occasion of so great a damage.

for the
bringing in
of the
adventures.

The said Generalitie beinge made acquainted by m^r govern^r wth the redines of the preparatiō of the shippes victualles and all other furniture belonging to the same and also wth the Choice of the principall facto^rs who are to be employed in the said viage (the placing and sortinge of w^{ch} facto^rs being pticlerly noted and declared vnto theñ) the said gen^lalty were of opinion that in the disposing of some of the principall places and sorting of the facto^rs in the same, the said cōmitties had neade better to informe theñ selves, theñ they have done for that in the seconde sort of factors ther is placed one M^r Brund a grave and discreet m^rchaunt and one w^{ch} hath the arabyañ Spanishe and Portugall Languages w^{ch} may better deserve [a principall] the place of a principall facto^r then some of those w^{ch} are placed in the first place and therefore the gen^lalty do wyshe the Comitties in ther next assemblie to

The
eleccon of
one of the
principall
factors.

advyse better of the same election and that they would consider thereof when they are mett in most ample number assuring them that m^r Brunde will not accept of a Second place especially the first being supplied by younger men and of lesse experience and desert then him self

The 10th of Decemb^r 1600

M ^r Tho: Smythe Go ^r	M ^r Capteñ Lancaster
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Ald. Moore	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Rich: Wyseman
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r fra: Chery	M ^r Jo: Middletoñ.
M ^r John Highelord	M ^r Nichas Lynge
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ.
M ^r Rich: Staper	Robt Bell.

Henry
Napper.

IT is ordered that Capteñ Lancaster and Capteñ Midletoñ shall conferre wth Henry Napper touching his imployment in the voyage to goe therin as they and he can agree the former Composition made wth him by M^r Staper notwithstanding. and as they proceede in the same conference. to acquainte the Comitties therwth at ther next meeting.

This assembly proceeding to the reviewe and reexamination of the former election of the .4. first principall factors places. according to the order of the last generall Court did in this meeting vpon good deliberation enter into consideration of the matter and did wth a generall Consent by Scrouteny make choice of M^r W^m Brunde to be one of the fowre principall factors in this voyage and to be [sorted placed] sorted as heerafter followeth [viz] And it ys also agreed that the Generall and [principall] other the said principall factors shalbe sorted and placed as hereafter followeth viz

Capteñ Lancaster in the Scourge.
Capteñ Midletoñ in the Hecto^r.
W^m Brund in the Assention
John Havard in the Susan.

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Bannying ther. to pay to henry mydleton purser of the scourge the some of 300^{li} vpon accoumpt for the provision of the Scourge vpon paym^t whereof he is to take his receipte.

Lyke order is geaveñ to the said m^r Ald^r Bannying to pay to W^m Walthall 224^{li} 2^s 0 for 29 fodder 4^c 1^s 16^{lb} of Peate Lead bought at vij^{li} xij^s iij^d the fodder.

Further order is geaveñ to the said M^r Ald^r Bannying to pay vnto Edwyn Babington the some of 100^{li} sterlinge in part of payment for Canary Wynes provided for the voyage.

Order is geaveñ to m^r [Thom^s. Allabas] Ald^r. Hollyday to [pay] deliver to m^r Thom^s Allabaster vpon accoumpte the somme of five hundred poundes sterling to be employed by him for the exchange of Royalles. for the vse of the voyage.

The like order is geaveñ to the said m^r Ald^r to pay vnto Edward Stephens Carpenter of the Scourge the somme of ffty poundes sterling vpon accoumpte to be imployed in the Repairing and preparing of the same ship

The 11th of Decemb^r 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	Capteñ Lancaster
M ^r W ^m Garway	Capteñ Middletoñ
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Jo: Combe
M ^r W ^m Chamber	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r John Eldred.	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Nich: Lyng
M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ.	

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday ther to pay vnto Raphe Salter Surgeon enterteyned for this voiage the somme of thertie and two poundes sterlinge being allowed vnto him by Composition for the furnishing of his Chest wth all kinde of necessaries and remedies belonging to a Chirurgion to be vsed in this viage vpon payment of w^{ch} money [you are] he is to take his acquittance.

Ther is also order geaveñ to Ald^r Bannyinge to pay vnto M^r

The 15 Decemb^r 2^o. 1600.

M ^r Tho : Cordell	m ^r Alderman more
M ^r Ryc ^r Stapers	captaine lancaster
M ^r Robt ^e Saundye	m ^r ollyver style.
M ^r W ^m Chamb ^r s	m ^r wiche.
M ^r Jn ^o Highlord.	m ^r fraunces Cherry
	m ^r Ryc: Wyseman.

26^{li}. 13^o.
James
Lovering
[Daniel
Lee]
Chirurgeon
of y^e hector.

ORDER is geven to m^r Ald^rman Baninge to pay vnto [Daniel Lee] James Lovering surgeon of the hector entertained for this viadge the some of twenty fyve pounds ster^t beinge allowed him by Composicion for the furnishinge of his chest wth all kinds of remedies and necessaryes belonginge to a chirurgeon to be vsed vpon this viadge. vponn paym^t of w^{ch} monney yo^u are to take his acquyttance.

20^{li}. to
Xpofer
newchurch
surgeon of
the Assen-
con

There is also order geven to m^r Alder^m Banning to pay vnto chrystopher newchurche surgeon of the Assencon for twentye pounds str^t Allowed him by Composicion for the furnishinge of his chest wth all kind of remedies and necessaryes belonginge to a chirurgeon to be vsed vpon this viadge. vpon paym^t of his monney yo^u are to take his acquyttance.

20^{li}. to Jn^o.
gamond
surgeon of
the susann

There is also order geven to m^r Aldermann baninge to pay vnto Jn^o gamond twentye pound str^t allowed him by composycon for the furnishinge of his chest wth all kind of remedies and necessaryes belonginge to a chirurgeon to be vsed vpon this viadge; vpon paym^t of this monney yo^u are to take his acquyttance.

The 16 of Decemb^r 1600.

M ^r Staper	Capteñ Midletoñ
M ^r Garway	M ^r Harrysoñ
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Eldred
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Chamber.
M ^r Wysemañ	M ^r Highelord.
M ^r Howe.	M ^r Sandy
	M ^r Chery

MR Ald^r Wattes M^r Cordell M^r Wysemañ M^r Howe Auditors and M^r Harrysoñ or any. 3. of them are appointed Auditors to receve the Accoump^tes of the Pursers and to examine the same and as they finde the said accoump^tes to stande to Certefie ther opinions to the residewe of the Comittees to thende yf anie thinge fall out in the same accoump^tes worthie the consideration of the said Comittees [the] order may be taken therin by them.

Order is geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Bannynge to pay vnto the Purser of the Hercules the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge. vppon accoump^te to be employed in the preparatiõ and repaying of the same ship

100^{li} to the
Hector.

The like order is geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto y^e Purser of the Assentiõ the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vppon accoump^te to be employed in the preparatiõ and repairinge of the same ship

100^{li} to y^e
Assentiõ.

It is agreed that whereas the proportion for the provision of iron was formerlie agreed to be but 30 tunz it is nowe resolved that ther shalbe provided 20 tunz more so that the whole quantetie of iron shalbe 50 tunz. and that ther shalbe provided furthe some convenient quantety of faggot iron being in small barres fitt to be converted in to nayles.

yon to be
provided 50
tunz in the
whole.



The same day in the after none.

M ^r Ald ^r Smyth Go ^r	Capteñ Lancaster
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Highlord.
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Ald ^r Moore.	M ^r Jo Combe.
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r Nich : Lyng
M ^r Thomas Cordell.	M ^r Rich : Wyche.
M ^r olyuer Style.	M ^r W ^m Harrysoñ
M ^r Rich : Wysemañ	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r W ^m Rumney	M ^r W ^m Burrell
	M ^r W ^m Garway.

frauncis
Covell for
peas &
beanes.

100^{li} to
the Hecto^r

The
Scourge
is hereafter
to be called
by the name
of the Red
Dragon.

frauncis Covell the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vppon^t Accoumpte for the provysion of peas and beanes. vppon^t paiement whereof he is to take his receipte

The like order is geaveñ to the said Ald^r Bannynge to pay to m^r Richard Wyseman the somme of one hundred poundes sterlinge to be delivered to the Purser of the Hecto^r for the Charges of provision and pparation of the same ship vppon^t accoumpte.

It is ordered that the great ship called the Scourge w^{ch} is to be lanced this after none. shall be called heerafter by the name of the Redd Dragon. and noe more to be knowen by the former name of the Scourge.



The 12th of Decemb. 1600.

M^r Tho. Cordell

M^r Rich: Staper

M^r olyuer Style.

M^r Rich: Wyseman

M^r Nichas. Lyng.

M^r Robt Sandy.

Captē Lancaster

Captē Middletoñ

M^r W^m Harryson

71^{li}. 13. 4^d
to M^r
Attorney
and his
Clerkes.

ORDER is geaveñ to M^r Ald^r Bannynge thrē to pay vnto m^r Robt Sandy the somme of seventie one poundes xiiij^{li} iiij^d sterling for somuche by him dysbursed for the Charges of o^r Pattent and the Warraunt for coynng dewe to M^r Attorney and his Clerkes for the drawing and ingrossing of the same pattent and Warraunt. I say seventie one poundes thirteene shilling^e and foure pence.



The 13 of Decemb 1600.

M^r Ald^r Wattes

M^r Ald^r More

Captē Lancaster

M^r Tho. Cordell.

M^r olyuer Style

M^r W^m: Rumney

M^r Robt Sandy.

M^r W^m Chamber

M^r Nichas Lyng

M^r

ORDER is geaveñ to Ald^r [Hollyday th] Bannynge thrē to pay vnto John Busbridge *lynnendrap* the somme of one hundred twentie and five poundes tenū shilling^e sterling for Lynneñ Clothe of him bought by M^r Stap and M^r Lyng for the vse of the voyage. whose pticlers appeare. and are to be dd wth the warraunt for the paiement of the money.

Order is geaveñ to Ald^r Hollyday thrē to pay vnto W^m Cater. and George Cater. the somme of twentie eight poundes fourteene shilling^e for 24 peeces of Roan Cloth viz 475 elnes at xiiij^d ob p elne bought of them by m^r Nichas Lyng. vppon^t payment whereof he is to take his receipt in full.

Order is geaveñ to m^r Ald^r Hollyday to pay vnto M^r Roger Hankin M^r of the Assention the somme of thertie sixe poundes [three shillings] and fowrepence for the freight ballast and other Charges dewe ther vppon^t of two hoyes. to goe to the severall shippes of this voyage vppon^t paiement whereof he is to take his receipte.

It is ordered that all the Pursers of the severall shippes shall be warned to appeare vppon^t tuesday before the Comittees and to bringe in ther accoumptes of the disburse^{ments} of moneys delivered therū to be employed aboute the shippes and other occasions of the Companie.

M^r W^m Chambers made a motioñ to this Assemblie in the behaulf of one Walter Poyner to be employed in the voyag: as a facto^r at large wthout salarie wth this hope that if anie facto^r faile, that he may supplie his place or the place of some other of the facto^{rs} that shalbe removed to the place of the decessed or to be left in the Indies as a resident facto^r whose motioñ is well lyked of and the matter to be further considered of at soñe other meetinge when the Companie shall [consider] assemble them selves to take a Survey of the facto^{rs}.

The like motioñ is made by m^r Sandie in the behaulf of m^r w^m martens sonne of Exceter for to be employed in the voyage. for whose fidelyty his father wyll geave good security to the Companie. and is content to be employed as the [said] Companie shalbe pleased or left in the Indies for a facto^r resident ther.

125^{li} 10^s
for Lynneñ
Clothe.

28^{li} 14^s 0^d
for Roan
Canves.

36^{li}. 0. 4^d
for ballast
for the
shippes and
for the
freight of 2
hoyes to go
to the
shippes.

Pursers to
bring in ther
Accoumptes.

Walter
Poyner.

W^m Martin

yf anie of the former entertheyned factors do
dye. or to be left in the Cuntrey as resident
ther to lerne the Language. and to looke
in to y^e trade of those Cuntreis at the
discretion of the Generall and other prin-
cipall facto^{rs}

D. John Smythe.
H. Walter Poyner.
[Roger Style]
S. George Allyñ.
A. Roger Martiñ.
A. Thomas Warde.
D. Thomas Webbe.
H. Hughe Hule.

to be placed in the shippes at the dis-
position of the Chief Generall and
principall factors.

The 19 December 1600.

M^r Ald^r Holliday
Ald^r Watts
Ald^r Moore
Thomas Cordell
W^m Garway
John Eldred

Capt. Lancaster
M^r Wyseman
M^r Style
M^r Chambers
M^r Howe
M^r Sandy.

y 800. vppō
ald bayning
to robt
stevens

GIVEN a warrant vppō ald^r Bayning ffor paym^t of
y 800. to Rob^t Stevens in full of a bill of y 1400. frō
m^r John ellacott of exceter.

y 600. vppō
ald: holi-
day to Robt
stevens.

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r Holliday ffor paym^t of y 600. to
Robt Stevens & Roger Howe in full of a bill of y 1400. frō
m^r John ellacott of exceter

y 241. vppō
ald. holi-
day

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r holliday ffor paym^t of y 241. to
m^r ffancis west by a bill of exē frō John Sandy frō exceter

y 105. 12. 4
vppō ald
holliday to
walter
clarck.
m^r alabas-
ter not to
proceed in
ryalls.

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r [holliday] Bayning for paym^t of y
105. 12:4^d to walter clarck ffor lyke vallew Receyved in exceter
by John sandy in Ryall of plate as p the bill.

Yt was at this assembly ordeyned that m^r thomas Alabaster
should not proceed any ffarther in provision of Ryalls frō
callais.

Order is given to m^r Roger How to take the charge in
answering of certayne letters Rhā frō the factors in the west
countrey & to give a Remembrance to m^r Rob^t pope bound
thither ffor the manadging of the busynesse there concerning [all]
as well Ryalls of plate as all other provisions their made & to
take an accōpt of euery of the rest of the facto^{rs} there wth such
other directions as hee shal thinck meete for these busynesses.

Given a warrant vppō ald^r Bayning for paym^t of y 30. to
W^m Wilford for his salary in this voyadg

30^{li} to w^m
wilford one
of the factors

The 20 december 1600.

M^r Gouernour . . . M^r richard stapers
M^r Ald^r Moore . . . M^r Harrison
M^r Richard Wyseman . . . M^r Chambres
M^r olyver Style . . . M^r Combe

M^r Lancaster.

GIVEN a Warrant vppō ald^r Bayning ffor payment of 231^{li}. 10^s. —^d
y 231 . 10 . — . to george hangar ffor 22 pypes of to m^r
canaria wyne at 10^s . 10^s —^d p pype. hangar.

The 20 december 1600.

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r Bayning ffor paym^t of y 378. to 378^{li} to m^r
m^r w^m harrisson ffor 36 pypes of canarya wyne at y 10 . 10 . harrisson
— p pype.

Geven a warrant vppō ald^r Bayning ffor paym^t of y 160. to 160^{li} to m^r
m^r Edwin babington in full for 26 pypes of canary wyne at y Babington
10 p pype.

The 22 december 1600.

M^r Gouernour . . . M^r
M^r Cordell . . . M^r Eldred
M^r Wyseman . . . M^r Lancaster
M^r Style . . . M^r Middleton
M^r Rumney . . . M^r Stapers

M^r highlord

THE COURT RECORDS OF

 HIS assembly being [be] mett in conference for the placing and sorting of the Principall officers to be employed in the voyage. they have agreed that they shalbe severallie sorted in the said shippes in manner and forme followinge viz

The sorting
of the prin-
cipall factors
& other
officers

In the red [Lyon] *Dragon*. Admirall.

Capteñ Lancaster generall.
Capten Davies Pylott Maio^r of the fleet
W^m Broadbent M^r of the same ship

In the Hector. Vice Admirall.

Capteñ Midletoñ. principall facto^r in that ship
Henry Napper. M^r of the same ship.
Phillip Grove [Pylott] second Pilott of the fleet.

In the Assention.

William Brunde. principall factor in that ship.
Roger Hankin M^r of the same ship

In the Susan.

John Havard principall factor in that ship.
Samuel Spencer M^r of the same ship.



The 17th of Decemb 1600.

M ^r Ald ^r Smithe Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Rumney.
M ^r Ald ^r Hollyday	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ^r Moore	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r Rich: Staper	Capteñ Middletoñ
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich: Wysemañ	M ^r Fra: Chery
Capteñ Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Roger Howe.	

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY



HE choice of the factors formerly made being interrupted by reason of the [refusal] falling of of some of them ther was a newe proceeding in the election of [some] divers of the said factors w^{ch} geaveth occasioñ to make some alteration of the sorting and placing of the second, third and fourth sorte of them. [factors the the same factors] whervppoñ at this Assemblie the said severall factors are sorted and disposed in manner and forme [following viz] mençoed on thother syde.

A newe
placing and
disposing of
the 2. 3. and
4 sort of
factors.

Robert Pope who hath bene employed in the West Cuntrey in the provysioñ of victualles moneys and other necessities for the voyage. being come v^p and present at this assemblie foras-
much as he hath takeñ paines in the said preparations and is one of the second sort of factors. appointed for the voyage: this assemblie have added to the ordinary allowance geaveñ to the rest of the said seconde sort of factors to be [geaven] paid, to the said Robt Pope the some of fyftie poundes sterling^e over and besides his Charges hetherto expended w^{ch} money shalbe p^d him before his going forthe.

50^{li} to Robt
Pope factor.

The names of the seconde third and fowrth sort of factors. and ther places as they are appointed to be shipped

Robert Pope	in the Red Dragon	} 2 sort of factors
W ^m Starkey	in the Hector	
Tho Salterne	in Assention	
Henry Middletoñ	in the Susan.	
Nathaniel Gamram	in the Dragon	} 3. sort of factors
Thomas Dassell	in the Hecto ^r .	
[Rich: Collymer] Roger Style	in the Assention	
W ^m Wilford	in the Susan.	
Xpofer Stradling	in the Dragon.	} 4 sort of factors
Tho. Tudd	in the Hecto ^r .	
Phillip Winchecoñb	in the Assention	
Tho Morgañ	in the Susan	

2:5:56^cJ

1286

The names of suche facto^rs as are ad-
mitted to goe wthout Salarie to [be] take place

13125



EVEN warrants vppō ald^r Bayning ffor paym^t of these soīnes ffollowing to say—
100^{li} to Lewes Tate smith ffor smithery by him delyvered

100^{li} to henry middleton purser of the Redd dragon.
50. to Roger hanckey m^r of the assension vppō accōpt of his wages.

100^{li} to william Burrell ffor pvision for the shipp
40^{li} to John coles by exc^e for Lewes pope in absence of Robert pope to the hands of gyles Barrey.

200^{li} to m^r wyseman to pay ffor wax candles & provision for the hector.

Geven a warrant vppon ald^r Holliday ffor paym^t of y 100. to Richard Hart smith ffor smithery ffor the assension.



The 24 Decemb^r: 1600.

M^r Ald^r Watts

M^r Cordell

M^r Cherrey

M^r Style

M^r Wyche.

M^r Wyseman

M^r Eldred

M^r Sandy

M^r Harrison

M^r Howe:

M^r Lancaster

M^r Ald^r Hollyday

M^r Middleton

M^r Highlord.



EVEN at this assembly warrants vppō ald^r Bayning ffor these soīnes ffollowing viz
y 30: to thomas dassell ffor his wages in this voyadg

y 100: to william Bradbanck maister of the dragon vppō accōpt

y 150: to John Būzbridg vppō accōpt of yron by order of mr. sandy

y 100: to Robt warner vppō accōpt of 35 tonns of yron

y 210: to m^r Rob^t savadg ffor 20 [tuns] pypes of canaria wyne

y 100: to m^r william Chambres towards provision of caske &c:

The 24 December 1600.

Geven warrants vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment of these soīnes ffollowinge—

† 10. 5. 8, to henry lambard ffor 89 black iacks

† 50.—, to xpofer [Smith] thomson smith vppō accōpt of yron wark for the hector

† 17. 4. 11, to ffrancis covell in ffull of provisions made by him as by accōpt

† 50.—, to william Dixson purser of the Redd dragon for the vse of that shipp

Geven warrants vppō aldⁿ Holliday ffor payment of these soīnes ffollowing viz

† 100. to m^r w^m Garway for the assension

† 150. to w^m Candish vppō accōpt of lead by order of m^r Sandy.

At this assembly it was determyned that Roger Style should take the place of Richard Collymore ffor one of the third sort of ffactor^s & to have the same allowance & salary as the other of that sort are allowed, and vppō this agreem^t m^r olyver style hath in his behalf pmysed to adventure † 200.—.

Also it was ordered that every sort of ffactor^s before elected to take chardge in this voyadg [vnder] in the number of the sixteene should give in bonds ffor their truth & good behavio^r as followeth—

The ffirst fflower to give bonds of † 500.—.

The second fflower to give bonds of 500 marcks

The third sort to give bonds of 200^{li} p peece

The fforth sort to give bonds of 100^{li}



The 27 of Decemb^r 1600.



TARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyngh thēr to pay vnto Robt Stephens for the vse of John Ellicott the soīne of [one h] five hundred poundes sterling in part of payment of seven hundred poundes. taken vp by him in Ryalles of plate.

1600
24 Dec.

Roger Style.

Bondes of
the ffactors.

1600
27 Dec.
500^{li} to Mr
Ellicott for
royallee.

1600
27 Dec.25^{li} p^d to
John Sheir
for money
by ex-
change.200^{li} to y
Purser of
the Scourge50^{li} for
timber for
the read
Dragon

The like warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday thür to pay vnto Laurence Waldo the somme of Twentie and five poundes sterling and is for somuch taken vp by exchange of John Sheer of Exeter and p^d to the handes of John Sandy to the vse of the Company.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay to Edward highlord Purser of the Read Dragon vppon accoumpte for provision and preparation of the same ship the somme of Two hundred poundes sterling.

There is also another Warraunt made to the said Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay the soime of fyfty poundes to Edward Stephens vppon the accoumpt of Tymber for the red dragon

1600
29 Dec.

The 29 December 1600.

M ^r Tho Smythe Go ^r	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ⁿ [Wattes] Hollyday	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Chamber.
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson.
M ^r Tho Cordell.	Capteñ Lancaster
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	Capteñ Midleton.

700^{li} to M^r
Allabaster
for royales.

WARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto M^r Thom^s Allabaster towards the payment of certen billes of exchange. the soime of seven hundred poundes sterling in part of payment of the said billes w^h do come to 880^{li} being for the provision of royales.

50^{li} to W^m
Starky.

Another warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto W^m Starky one of the factors the somme of fyftie poundes sterling for so muche allowed him [vppon] for his enterteynment for his preparation [of] in the voyage.

100^{li} in gold
to be geaven
in gratuity.

It is ordered that ther shalbe geaven according to this conference the somme of [one h] Two hundred angelles in gratuyty from the Companie to suche psons as m^r Garwey and Richard Wright by this assembly are directed to attende for that purpose. And it is ordered that

It is alsoe ordered and Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ hollyday to pay to the handes of Richard Wright for the providing of the said 100^{li} in gold and for 50^{li} more in silver to pay other Charges for the passinge of the Pattent and the Warraunt for Coyning the Signet the privy seale and great seale.

1600
29 Dec.
50^{li} for the
charges of
the bookes.

The 31 December 1600

1600
31 Dec.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Smithe Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambers
Capten Lancaster	Capten Midleton
M ^r Tho. Cordell.	M ^r Nich : Lynge.
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Staper.
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Jo : Combe.	M ^r Robt Bell.

WARRAUNT is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto to pay vnto John Gover. for viij hh. of Aquavite cñ^{re} 482 gallons. [of Aquavitæ] the somme of nynty six poundes viij^s at iiij^s the gallon / in full payment.

96^{li}. 8^s. for
aquavite

It is ordered that the Thrers accoumptes shalbe pvsed wth all expedition and to see what moneis hath bene p^d in by the adventuro^s and what remaineth in ther handes. to thend that yf ther appeare a want of money w^h cannot be otherwyse supplied then by the encrease of the geñall adventure, that then the geñality may be called together and ther is apointed for Auditors. M^r Cordell m^r Style. M^r Wyseman. M^r Harrison.

Auditors for
the Thrers
accomptes.

It is agreed that the goodes shipped by the Companie and the Caske shalbe m^ked wth this geñall marke in the mergent and that an Iron be prepared w^h shall make the said marke

Order is geaven to M^r Sandy to provide CCCC $\frac{1}{2}$ of Castle Soape.



The 2 of January 1600.

1600
2 Jan.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Smithe Go ^r	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	Capten Lancaster

1600
2 Jan.

M ^r Tho Cordell.	Capten Middleton
M ^r Garway	M ^r Nicholas Lyng
M ^r oliuer Style	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Rich: Wyche.	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r John Combe.	M ^r Rich: Staper
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Robt Sandy.

100^{li} to y^e
Purser of
the Read
Dragon.

ORDER is geaveñ to m^r Aldⁿ holliday *thrēr* to pay vnto W^m Dyckes Purser of the Read Dragon the somme of one hundred poundes sterling to be imployed vpon necessary provision of the same shipp vpon Accompte.

250^{li} to the
Purser of
the Susan.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannying *thrēr* to pay vnto Joseph Salbanck Purser of the Susan. to be imployed in the necessarie provision of the same ship the some of Two hundred and *fiftye* poundes sterling vpon accompte.

100^{li} to
Robt
Stephens
by bill of
exchaunge
from Jo:
Ellicott

The lyke order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ holliday *thrēr* to pay vnto Robt Stephens the some of one hundred poundes sterling by a bill of exchaunge of John Ellicott directed to Robt Sandie written in the West Cuntrey vpon paiement whereof [yo^a are] *he is* to take his acquittance together wth the Bill.

Streamers
Flagges &
Auncients.

It is ordered that ther shalbe provided for eche of the shippes 12 Streemers. 2 flagges and one Auncient wth all convenient speede, and that the same shalbe provided by the severall Comitties formerlie appointed to the said severall shippes for the provision of thinges necessarie for the same.

30^{li} to
Roger Style
factor

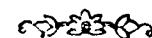
Ther is order geaven to Ald^r [Hollyday] *Bannynge* to pay to Roger Style one of the third sort of factors. the somme of thirtie poundes sterling. being the allowaunce graunted by the Companie for his provision.

1600
8 Jan.
Edm: Scott
admitted
to go in the
voyage.

The 8 of Januarie 1600

EDMUND SCOTT is admitted to goe in the voyage putting in Two hundred poundes venture: whereof C^h is to be p^d in hand and the other C^h at 14 daies next following: and where he was willinge rather then not

to be imployed in the voyage to have geaven X^{li} to the Company for his diett aboard they are content to remitt the said X^{li} in hope of his good service in the choice of Drugg^e and spices wherin he pretendeth to have knowledge.



A generall Court holden the 9 of Januarie 1600. in the presence of

1600
9 Jan.

M ^r Ald Smithe go ^r	M ^r Robt Sandy
S ^r John Spencer	M ^r John Eldred.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannying	M ^r Joh ⁿ Middleton
M ^r Hollyday	M ^r fra Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Tho Cordell.	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r olyver Style	M ^r Jo: highelord
Captain Lancaster	M ^r Jo: Rumney:
M ^r Rich: Wyseman.	And the greater part of the geñalyty.



WARAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ holliday *thrēr* to pay vnto Robert Stephens the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vpon a bill of Exchaunge from Johⁿ Ellicott out of the west Cuntrey Directed to M^r Robt Sandie vpon the East Indie accompte.

100^{li} per
ex^t from
Jo: Ellacot.

At this Courte the Pattennt [it is ordered th] vnder the great seale was read [and] to the generalitie wherby it appeareth that ther is power geaven to the generalyty to admitt in to the priviledges. of the Company suche as [shal] they shall thinke good from tyme to tyme according to w^{ch} power forasmuche as divers have of late contributed to the voyage 200^{li} a peece whose names are not conteyned in the said Pattennt therfore according to the warraunt geaven the Companie by the said L^rs Pattennt this Court have ordered that the same Contributors shalbe holden to all entent^e and purposes as free as [all] anie other [the] whose names are expresselie menconed in the said graunt—the names of w^{ch} Contributors [are heervnder written viz] are

Admitting
of freemen.

1600
9 Jan.

The want
of the
necessarie
supplie of
the adven-
ture howe
it is to be
raised.

hereafter to be presented [at the next genall Court and] then to be confirmed as free brothers of this felowship.

This Court was informed that the comon adventure sett downe for the voyage falleth out too short by the soime of fowre or five thousand poundes. of that w^{ch} shall be necessarie to be sett forth considering the great preparation of the Ductche w^{ch} are ready to goe to the same places of the East Indies to w^{ch} o^r voyage is directed, and that also some of the adventure^{rs} w^{ch} have sett downe ther contributions have brought in noe part thereof and other some *do* defaulte of that w^{ch} they sett downe alledging that will not adventure so muche as they sett downe *at the first*. by w^{ch} meanes the adventure will fall short of that w^{ch} is necessarie *to be* [still further] *adventured to make a good voyage* by the some of eight or nyne thowsand poundes in the whole vppon w^{ch} information this Court falling into the delibation howe in best sort they may supply this present want. It was agreed [that] therfore by this genall Court for the advancem^t of this voyage and for the avoyding of the preiudice that may happen by the want of a convenient proportion of adventure [for this present voyag^e enterprise], and that by the generall assent of this assemblie and establyshed as a Lawe Warraunted by the said lres Patenttes that for the present dispatche away of the shippes and the full augmentation of the Stocke and adventure to be sett forthe ther shalbe enlarged by every contributo^r according to the proportion of his adventure ij^s vppon the pounce wth this Cawtion notwthstanding that yf the full adventure can be otherwyse supplied by any voluntary [supply] enlargement of mens voluntary encrease of ther adventures and by the vrging of those that are behinde wth all or part of the adventures to bring them in according to that w^{ch} they have sett downe that then all the overplus w^h shalbe brought in by the enlargem^t of ij^s the pound. shalbe proportionally restored backe againe to the Contributors and be vsed the meane tyme as money lent. And it is also ordered that a present information and Complaint *shalbe* made to the Ll of the Councell of suche as have disapointed the preparation of the voyag^e [shalbe] *that they may be called before ther Lord-*

shippes to receave suche order as to ther honors shalbe thought meet. And to thende that this order and decree agreed vppon may be executed wth all spede the said rate of ij^s the li shalbe brought in by everie adventuro^r according to his proportion by the. 15. of this moneth vppon payne of forfeiture of Double the valewe to be Levied vppon them according to the auctoritie of the [said] graunt of priviledges. before menconed provided all waies and it is agreed that yf any man shalbe willing^e voluntarily to encrease his adventure already sett downe above the rate of ij^s the li that then he shall not be wthin the Compas of this acte of enlargem^t of ij^s the li by way of Lone.

At this Court according to the warraunt geaven to the Companie for the election of the . deputie to the Governo^r of the same. they have proceeded to the election of the said deputie and by genall consent have nōiated and chosen m^r [John] William Rumney to execute the same office.

And for the better expedition of the setting forthe of the shippes on ther voyage. and for the redresse of the wronge w^{ch} suche as have not brought in ther moneis *have offered to the voyage* order is geaven that m^r governo^r and Comitties shall apoint suche as they thinke meete to goe to the Co^t to [offer] *exhibite* ther information and Complaint to the Lordes.

10 &. 12. 13. January severall Warraunt^e entred

M^r Allabaster's booke viz.

300^l to John Busbridge for yron.

100^l to W^m Dixon purser of y^e dragon.

60^l to xpofer Thompson Smythe for the Hector

100^l to M^r Wyseman for the Hector

20^l to Nich: Lynge for charges.

213^l 6. 8. to Andrew Bannynge for oyle

100^l to W^m Dixon for the hector.



A Genall Court holden the 14 January 1600.

Present

M^r Ald^{er} Go^{rdon}

S^r John Hart

1600
14 Jan.

1600
14 Jan.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Jo : Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r fra Chery	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r Olyuer Style.

And the gen^lalty or the greatest part

THIS Court was called vpon occasion of the [vrgent] order takeⁿ by the Lordes of the Councell touch^g those that have sett downe ther Contributions. and have not brought in the same. ether in part or all and the assemblie being^g gathered together *the said* order taken by ther Lordships was published and read to the gen^lalty wth order being vnder the hande of [the] one of the Clerkes of the councell and enregistred in the Councell booke doeth followe in thes wordes. viz.

1600
11 Jan.

At the Whytehall the xjth of January 1600.

Present.

L. Keaper	M ^r Secretary Cycill
L. Treasurer	S ^r Jo : Fortescue
M ^r Comptroller	L. Chief Justice
M ^r Secretary Herbert	

Vpon complaint made to ther LL^e by the newe authorised Companie of merchaunt^e preparin^g to trade to the East Indies that certen persons w^{ch} had heertofore promised and assured by ther subscriptions when the said voyage was first proiected to ad-
vance certen sommes of money for the proceading^g in the same vpon confidence [had] and Assurance Whereof the preparation for the said voyage hath bene vndertaken and advaunced to a full redines and yet nevertheles that the said psons would since vpon some vndue pretences retract ther former promyses in that behaulf whereof would ensue that by the want of ther promised contributions the voyage must breake Ther LL^e vpon due consideration howe greatlie it doeth import the hono^r of the Realme and the state of the present affaires thereof that the said voyage shuld not be hindred or overthrowne by any

such default [or accident] and indirect meanes and considering^g also howe weake allegations of excuse have bene made by the persons refusers It hath bene therfore this day ordered by ther LL^e that notwthstandinge the pretences of the foresaid psons they shall wthout further delay and namelie by satherday next furnishe ther promysed contributions or otherwyse that order shalbe taken by the LL^e wth suche as shall refuse the same to Comitt them to prison vntill they Conforme them selves and make satisfaction accordin^g to their subscriptions

This is a true copie of ther LL^e order w^{ch} by ther LL^e cōmaudem^t is entred into the Register of the Councell.

Thomas Edmondes.

Vpon the hearing of w^{ch} order it was conceived by divers of the gen^laltye that yf the moneis dewe by the said refusers were brought in accordin^g to the said order that then ther shuld be no neade of the supply^g of ij^s in the fl vpon everie adventuro^r as was intended by the last gen^lall Court but when it was related vnto them that notwthstandinge all the contribution w^{ch} was sett downe would fall too short to supplie [the] a convenient adventure by 4 or 5 thousand poundes . and that of [necessitie we] necessitie the ij^s in the fl was to be brought in the gen^laltye did wth one assent confirme ther former order and were content to bring^g in the said supplie accordin^glie.

It was also ordered that a Common seale shuld be made for the vse of the Companie and the rather that the same beinge made everie contributo^r might have a bill of adventure of his Contribution vnder the Comōn seale of the Companie.

A comon
seale.

the 15 January 1600.

1600
15 Jan.

Ald ⁿ Bayning :	William Harrison
Tho : Cordell.	Robert Sandy
Rich : Wyseman.	Rich : Wyche
Olyver : Style :	Jeames Lancaster
John Eldred	William Chambers.

1600
15 Jan.1 100: to
John Ady.1 80: to W^m
Garway.1 194: 5: 6
to W^m Gar-
way.1 150: to
W^m Gar-
way for the
assentien.1 70: to
W^m Harris-
son for 7
tonns
vineger:
120 oxen
for victuall-
ing the
shippes.1 50^{li} to W^m
Dixy for
the redd
dragon.20^{li} to bee
coyned.1 200: to
Thomas
Barbar.1600
17 Jan.

EVEN a warrant to Aldⁿ: Bayning: for paym^t of
1 100: to John Ady carpenter vppō accōpt of Timber
hee delyvered to the vse of the hector & Assentien.

Geven a warrant to Aldⁿ Bayninge: ffor paym^t of 1 80: to
W^m fisher ffor 24 barrells of candy oyle at 3^{li}. 6^s. 8^d p barrell

Geven a warrant to Aldⁿ Halleday: ffor paym^t of 1
194. 5. 6 // to W^m garway; ffor 58 barrells 4 gallons 3^{li} it at 1
3. 6. 8 p barrell.

The 15 January 1600.

Geven a Warrant to Aldⁿ Halleday ffor paym^t of 1 150. to
W^m garway ffor the vse of the Assentien towards repayracion
of hir.

Geven a warrant to Aldⁿ Bayning ffor paym^t of 1 70: to
william [garway] Harrison in ffull ffor 7 tonns vineger at 1
10. p tonn.

It is ordered that m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng and m^r Wyseman shall
provide 120 oxen. for the provision of the voyage for that vppon
Computacōn made of the beef Cutt out and salted for the vic-
tualling^g of the shippes ther appeareth a want of so muche as
the said number of oxen doeth come vnto.

Geven a warrant to aldⁿ halleday ffor paym^t of 1 150. to W^m
Dixy purser of the Redd dragon ffor the repayment & vse of
that shipp.

At this assembly it was ordeyned & determyned that there
should bee coyned in the towar over & above the 1 6000. al-
ready appoynted the vallew of twenty pownds st^rling money to
bee delyvered vnto m^r wryte to bee distributed vnto the lords
& other as vnto him shall seeme good.

Geven a warrant to aldⁿ Bayng ffor paym^t of 1 200. to
thomas Babar ffor & on accōpt of canvas ffor the shippes.



The 17 January 1600.

M^r deputy rumney:M^r Stapers:M^r Garway:M^r Eldred:M^r Lancaster:M^r HarrisonM^r HighlordM^r SandyM^r CombeM^r StyleAldⁿ HallidayAldⁿ WattsAldⁿ Moore

1600

17 Jan.



EVEN a warrant vppō aldⁿ [Halleday] bayning ffor
paym^t of [1] 133^{li}. 6^s. 8^d in ffull of his $\frac{1}{2}$ pte of the
assentien I say to Robert Rickman pte owner of
the sayd shipp.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment 1 128.
1. 8 to m^r robert sandy in ffull ffor sondrey disbursements made
by him as p the warrant p^ricularly appeareth.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayng ffor paym^t of 1 200. to
Robert stevens 1 100. by a bill of ex^c & 1 100 by order of the
sayd ellacott ffor the vallew, in himself.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayng ffor paym^t of 1 500. to
S^r hugh portman by a bill of ex^c for Rob^t Pope of the 2
January

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Halleday ffor paym^t of 1 500 to
S^r hugh portman by a bill of ex^c for Robert Pope of the
10 January

It is ordered that M^r Aldⁿ watts m^r Aldⁿ Moore m^r Wyse-
man m^r Chery and Richard Wright Secretorie shall goe to the
Court to morrowe morning and ther to exhibite the names
to the LL^l of suche that have not brought in the^r moneis ac-
cording to ther LL^l order and to aunswer the peti^cōns of suche
as detract ther payment^l by some colorable pretences.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday Thr^r to pay to y^e handes
of m^r W^m Burrell the somme of one hundred poundes sterling^l
vppon accompte to be employed in the provision of boat^l
and other necessaries.

Warraunt is geaven to aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto Anthony
moseley the somme of 25^{li} 10^s 0 for 4 tuⁿs and 1 hog^{hd} of
vineger bought by M^r Combe and m^r Howe.

The Like warraunt is geaven to the said th^r to pay to
Humfrey Phipps [for] the somme of 20^{li} sterling^l for tuⁿs of
wyne vineger bought by him of m^r Combe and m^r Sandy.

1 133. 6. 8.
to Robt
Rickman.1 128. 1. 8.
to Robert
Sandy.1 200: to
Robt Ste-
vens.1 1000: to
S^r Hugh
Portman.100^{li} to M^r
Burrell.25^{li} 10. 0
to Anth:
Moseley for
vineger.20^{li} to
Humfrey
Phipps fo
wyne
vineger.

1600
17 Jan.
14th 12th to
M^r Combe
for wine
vinegar.
69th 8. 2 to
M^r W^mac.

The like warraunt is geaven vnto the same thēr to pay vnto m^r John Combe the somme of xiiijth xij^s for so muche p^d by him to a mariner for 2. Tuñs of wyne vineger at 7 6 p tuñ.

Another Warraunt is made to the said Thēr to pay vnto M^r Cristopher Wasse by order of m^r Cherie for a silver fountaine and a Case [silver Bowle or basen] the somme of [fourscore] 69th poundes eight shillings and 2^d sterling in full paiment.

Looking
glasses.

It is ordered that 2 faire Costlie Looking glasses shalbe provided to be geaven a way as present^e yf cause do require.

Pursers
wages.

It is agreed that the Generall Wages of all Pursers imployed in the voyage. shalbe xl^s the monethe to be accompted from the tyme of the setting^e sayle to the shippes and for ther imploy^mt in harborowe. they are to be allowed xx^s the moneth besides ther borde wages wth is already allowed. And it is ordered that the Scourge shall have 2 Pursers.

26. 13. 4 to
a Preacher.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay to Thomas Pulleyñ preacher apointed to goe in the voyage the somme twentie six poundes 13^s 4^d for his provision to Sea.



1600
19 Jan.

The 19th January 1600.

Thomas Cordell
W^m garroway
Ry^c Staper

Jnⁿ Combes
Robte Sandy
Ry^c Wytche

30th to M^r
Spencer m^r
of the
Susann

ORDER is geven to Aldermann banninge to pay to samuell spencer m^r of Susann the some of thirtie pounds sterlinge and is for his advauncem^t aforehaund accordinge to agrem^t



1600
21 Jan.

The 21 January 1600.

M^r deputy rumney
M^r Stapers :

M^r Style :
M^r Sandy :

M^r Harrison
M^r Lancaster

M^r Middleton
M^r Combe

1600
21 Jan.

M^r Bell.

In this assembly it was appoynted and concluded that peeter francis a portugall who goeth on this voyadg should goe in the susann wth m^r John havard and ffor his wages to have ffyve pounds p month so long as hee serveth in that voyadg

pete francis
a portugall.

Given a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment of £ 333. 6. 8 // st^ling money on the last of ffbruary next to w^m skidmore in full of his p^t of the assention.

333th 6^s 8^d
to w^m
skidmore
ffor p^t of th^e
assention.

Order is given at this assembly ffor the provyding of a bason and an ewer of playne whyte silver poiz 100 ounces by m^r wyseman & m^r style

3 peeces of
plate.

Also order is given to the sayd m^r wyseman & m^r style ffor the provyding of 2 standing cupps & 2 other peeces of other whyte plate that should way about 30 ounces p peece.

Order is given to these ffollowing committyes ffor to take the care of provyding of necessaryes ffor the shippes ffor the Gunners stewards cookes and boatswaynes and Carpenters stores viz

necessaryes
ffor the
ships.

To capteyn middleton ffor the hector
To m^r Jnⁿ Havard ; ffor the Susann
To m^r Ric Wych ; ffor the Dragon
To m^r William Harrisson ffor the Assention.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor payment of £ 200. st^ling money to Joseph salbanck purser of the Susann ffor the provision of that shipp to bee Imployed vppō hir

£ 200 : to
Joseph sal-
banck

Geven warrants vppō aldⁿ Halleday ffor payment of these somes ffollowing—

£ 250 : to w^m Dixson purser of the Redd dragon.

£ 6. 13. 4 // to thomas Symonds.

£ 250.— to Ric wyseman ffor the purser of the hector.

£ 150.— to [w^m garway ffor] w^m leake the purser of th^e assention for men's wag^e.

1600
21 Jan.

† 250.— to Jn^o havard ffor the Susann ffor mens wages.

† 19. 6. 3 to george Davyes ffor chests ffor cloth

le 21 January 1600.

Order is taken that m^r [Aldⁿ] Richard stapers & m^r sandy should enter all the goods and pay the custom of them and to make a cargazon ffor the whole.

Also order is given to m^r Sandy ffor provyding ffor ech shipp these pcells ffollowing vīz:

1 hhd of prunes

1 barrell of currents

1 barrell of Reysons solis

1600
22 Jan.

The 22 of Januarie 1600

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputie	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r [Rich] Tho Cordell	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Robt Sandy	Capte Lancaster

Capte Middleton.

Plate for
presents

IT is agreed that ther shalbe prepared for presentes or otherwyse disposed 4 standing Cuppes of bigger and lesser sizes to be carried in the voyage the same to be chased white vnguilt. the 2 greatest at 30 ož. the 2 lesser at 15 ož. the w^h are agreed for at 5^s. 6^d the ož.

Mariners
shares of
reprisalles

Wheras this assemblie were acquainted that ther hath bene some question made by some of the mariners [for] what allowaunce they should have vpon suche reprisalles as may happen in the voyage. It is vpon that question aunswered that ther is noe intention to [enterteyn anie] make anie attempte for reprisalles but onlie to pursue the voyag^e [w^h] in a mīchauntlike course. Yet notwthstanding yf anie oportunitie be offered wthout preiudice or hassard of the said voyag^e [the] Captein Lancaster is to take

suche co^rse therin as he shall thinke meet and thervvpon to [so] 1600
make suche agrement wth the mariners for shares as he thinketh 22 Jan.
good. vpon suche oportunitie yf anie suche happen.

Vvpon advyse required out of the West Cuntrey for the conveyinge of suche Spanishe moneis as is in the West Cuntrey to be brought on ship boarde order is geaven to m^r Sandy to write to m^r Ellicott and m^r Robt Pope to conferre together and to take the best co^rse therin that they can proceeding therin according to ther discretion at the Companyes adventures.

Shipping of
o^r moneys
in the West
Cuntrey

Warraunt is geaven to [the Widowe Bennett] Aldⁿ Hollyday thēr to pay vnto Widowe Bennett vpon accoumpte for iron for the shippes and the voyage the some of one hundred poundes sterling.

100^{lb} to
Widowe
Bennett for
iron.

The Like warraunt is geaven to the said Thēr to pay to Percevall Stradling one of the fourth sort of factors the some of xx^{li} agreed to be geaven him for his enterteynm^t to provide him self before his going forth

Percivall
Stradling
20^{li}.

A warrante ys granted to Alderⁿ Holledaye to paye vnto S^rgeant helle, the some of fyve hundred pound^e for so moche he cawsed to be payd at Exeter to m^r John Ellecote, for the vse of the Companye the 23. Jañ 1600.

500^{li} to
sargeant
Hale.

A warn^t vpon m^r Alldermail^t bannynge to pay to Henry plympton threeskor & seven [nyne] pounds nyne shillyng^e & was ffor 7 peec^e of Rape oyle bought of him by w^m Chamber ffor the vse of the Company this 23th January 1600.

67 . 9 . 0
to Henry
Plympton
for Rape
Oyle.

The 24 of January 1600.

1600
24 Jan.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Smythe Go ^r	M ^r frauncis Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ⁿ Halmeden	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Robt Sandy.

1600
24 Jan.



It is resolved that ther shalbe sent from hence in to the West Cuntrey Two of the Comitties to see the shipping of o' moneys and victualles when the shippes shall come thether to thende [they] vpon ther returne the Companie may be satysfied howe [ther] ther busines is [disch] dispatched and cleared vpon the departing of the said shippes from the coast. And it is thought [meet] that m^r howe and m^r Sandy in respecte that they have had the dealing and directing of the West Cuntrey busines, that they are the meetest men to be employed in the said busines.

It is resolved that especiall care be taken and m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday conferred wth all that the full valewe of vj m^t li. in money be coyned in the Tower. rather wth [an] a large overplus then ther shuld appeare any want of the said somme. to thende all quarrelles or questions of breache of Coveiinte may be avoyded. that might geave impediment or damage to the voyage.

50^{li} to Tho. Salterne one of the 2 sort of factors.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay to Thoms Salterne the somme of fyftie poundes sterling for his enterteynm^t to be p^d him in money by agrem^t made wth him as one of the Second sort of facto^{rs}.

30^{li} to Roger Style on of the 4 sort of factors.

Warraunt is also geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Th^rer to pay vnto Roger Style one of the 3 [4] sort of factors employed in this voyage the somme of thirtie pounds sterlinge for so muche agreed wth him for his enterteynm^t in the voyage.

250^{li} to Jo: Dixon Purser of the Dragon.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ [Holliday] Bannynge to pay vnto [the] W^m Dixon Purser of the Read dragon the somme of twoo hundred and fyftie poundes sterling vpon accoumpte for the provision [of the] and nreparation of the same ship.

The sale of the Susan sealed.

Whereas the 26. of September Last m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge solde to the Comitties the ship called the Susan at the rate of 1600^{li} vpon condition to take her againe at her Retorne wth her furnytur and to geave for her 800^{li}. It is nowe agreed that the bargaine and sale of the said ship shalbe absolute. and the condition discharged, and thervp^y. an absolute sale in wrytting was sealed this day to m^r howe to m^r Eldred m^r Chambers and m^r Wyche by m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge.

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ holliday th^rer to pay vnto phillip winchecombe one of the fowrth sort of factors the somme of Twentie poundes sterling for so muche allowed him for his provision and preparation to sea according to [his] agreement.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto one Bradley for Ballast. the some of Twentie Nobles. in full demaunde. who by vertue of a pattent claymed the ballasting of all the 4 shippes or to be p^d therfore whether he found ballast or not.

1600
24 Jan.
20 to phillip winchecombe one of the 4 sort of factors.
6 13 4 to one Bradley for Ballast.



The 26 of Januarie. 1600.

1600
26 Jan.

M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r [Jo] Robt Sandy
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Midleton	M ^r W ^m Harryson.



It is ordered that the provision of suche cordage pitche tarre and other thinges of that kinde that the Company shall have occasion to vse shalbe re^d and provided wth one Browne and Companie yf they shalbe well vsed ther yf otherwyse to take it wher they may have it at the best hand.

provision of cordage pitche tarre &c :

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ hollyday to pay to George Persons Purser of the Hecto^r the somme of one hundred poundes. for provisions by the motion of Capten Lancaster.

100^{li} to the purser of the Hecto^r.

The like warraunt is geaven to the the said Aldⁿ to pay to Patrick Johnson for 12 way of Salt the somme of xxxviiij^{li}.

38^{li} for 12 way of salte

Complaint beinge made to this Assemblie that some abuse hath bene offered to the Companie in provysion of thinges for the voyage by requiring and putting to accoumpte more then is paid for thinges provided and the matter being exāied It was confessed by Peter fenton that the Carpenter of the Susan had re^d of the Company 3^{li} 6^s for a mast more then he p^d for the same. and for another smale mast that cost but 20^s he re^d of the Company 25^s.

Deceipt vsed by the Carpenter of the Susan

1600
27 Jan.

The 27 of Januarie 1600.

M ^r Ald Smyth Go ^r	M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng.
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	Captē Midleton
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r Roger Howe.
Captē Lancaster	M ^r Nich: Lyngē.
M ^r Jo: Eldred.	M ^r John Combe
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Wyche.	Ald ⁿ Wattes.

326, 134
to Simon
furner for
powder.

WARRAUNT is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ hollyday to pay vnto m^r Symon furner the 10th of marche next the somme of three hundred twenty six poundes 13^s 4 for 98 ba^{rs} of ordinarie powder cū^{ts} [100^{li}] five score^{li} neat in eche barrell at viij^d p li

20th to Tho:
Tudd on of
the 4 sort
of facto^{rs}.

Warraunt is geaven vnto Aldⁿ holliday Th^rer to pay vnto Thomas Tudd on of the fowrth sort of facto^{rs} enterteyned for the voyage the somme of twentie pound^{er} sterling for soe muche agreed to be geaven him for his enterteynm^t and to make his provision.

Moneis re-
ported to be
shipped in
the shippes.

Aldⁿ Hollyday propoundeth to this assembly a forme of rep-
tition of the moneis in his Custody provided to be shipped for
the voyage w^{ch} being considered of at this assembly is well
lyked and allowed of and is as followeth

Newe moneys.

In the read Dragon 3 chests cū^{ts} 8 bagges a
peece cū^{ts} ech bag 500 pec^{er} of 4th ster w^{ch} the
proffit amounteth to aboute 2600 . . .

In the Hecto^r 2 chest^{er} cū^{ts} ech chest 8 bagg^{er}
and 500 pec^{er} of 4th in ech bag and amounteth
w^{ch} the profit 1733 . 6 . 8

In the assention 1 chest cū^{ts} 8 bagges of 500
pec^{er} of 4 p bagg amounteth 866 . 13 . 4

In the Susan—1 chest cū^{ts} 8 bagg^{er} of 500
pec^{er} of 4th p bag amounteth 866 . 13 . 4

Spanishe money.

In the read Dragon 2 chest^{er} cū^{ts} 8 bagg^{er} p
chest and in ech bag 500 pec^{er} of 8 Riollēs
amounteth 1733 . 6 . 8

1600
27 Jan.

In the Hecto^r—2 chestes cū^{ts} 8 bagg^{er} p
chest and in ech bag 500 pec^{er} of 8 Royalles
amounteth 1733 . 6 . 8

In the Assensioⁿ 1 chest cū^{ts} 8 bagg^{er} and
500 p^{er} of 8 Ryalles in the bag 866 . 13 . 4

In the Susān 1 chest cū^{ts} 8 bagg^{er} and 500
pec^{er} of 8 Ryalles in ech bag 866 . 13 . 4

Whereas ther are shipped in the shippes severally certē
peece of vnwatered Chamlett^{er} cū^{ts} 60 peece in alle. w^{ch} are
shipped w^{thout} any gen^{all} order of the Comitties it is ordered
that the same Chamlett^{er} shalbe taken vp againe [and] by him
that entred and shipped them vpon payne of suche forfeiture as
shalbe assessed vpon him for an offence of privat trade being
m^{is}chaundize not allowed to be shipped by the Company.

Chamlettēs
shipped
w^{thout} war-
rant.

It is ordered that ther shalbe allowed and deliuered to Samuel
Spencer m^r of the Susan a barrell of oyle for his provision to
sea for that he eateth in ordinarie salte victualles that is pro-
vided for the Companie.

Samuel
Spencer.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ hollyday to pay vnto John Havard
one of the 4 principall factors the somme of one hundred
poundes sterling for soe much allowed for his enterteynm^t to
be employed in the voyage

100^{li} to Jo:
Havard one
of the 4
principall
facto^{rs}.

The 29 of Januarie 1600.

1600
29 Jan.

M ^r W ^m Rumey deputy	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyng	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Rich: Wyche.
M ^r Jo. Highelord	Captē Lancaster
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Jo: Midleton.

ORDER is geven to Aldⁿ Bannyngē th^rer to pay vnto
m^r [Aldⁿ] Wattes in full paiment [of] for 22 shirtes of
mayle the somme of 36 . 10 . 10. to be p^d the 28 of
Marche next.

36 . 10 . 10
to M^r
Wattes for
shirtes of
Maile.

M^r Hacklett the historiographer of the viages of the East

M^r Hack-
lett.

1600
29 Jan.

Indies, beinge here before the Comitties and having read vnto them out of his notes and bookes divers instruccōns for provisions of Jewelles . was required to sett downe in wryting a note of the principall places in the East Indies wher Trade [was] is to be had to thend the same may be vsed for the better instruccōn of o^r factors in the said voyage.

prises of
tymber.

It is ordered that M^r Wyseman m^r harrisson and M^r wyche shall agree wth the Carpenters for the prises of Tymber dd for the shippes whervppon some difference resteth for the said prises.

1600
31 Jan.

The 31 Januarie 1600.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Smithe Go ^t	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday
M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes.
M ^r Rich : Stapers	M ^r W ^m Chamber.
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Nich : Lynge
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Jo Combes.
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

Augustine
Skinner.

T is ordered that m^r Augustine Skinner his adventure of 200^{li} shalbe re^{ed} in the West Cuntrey in Ryalles accordyng to his lres directed to M^r Ellecot dated the 30th pnte. wth lre is [directed] delivered to M^r Sandy. to be sent to M^r Ellecott.

Private
trade.

It is ordered that the psons herevnder named together wth the Secretorie shall devyse and sett downe certen ordenaunces for the avoidyng of private and pticler trade in this voyage. And the same ordenaunces to be Considered of by the Comitties and afterwarde presented to the generalitie to be Confirmed as Lawes to be holden and observed for the Common good of the voyage.

Comitties for to devise orders against private trade.	M ^r olyuer style
	M ^r Thomas Cordell
	M ^r Tho : Allabaster
	M ^r Rich : Wyche Rich : Wrighte.

60. Tho :
Shere.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ holliday therr to pay vnto

Thomas Shere of Exceto^r threescore poundes sterling^e for so muche re^d of him by M^r Jo : Sandy to be imploied in Ryalles in the West Cuntrey.

1600
31 Jan.

Warraunt was geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto Thomas Parkins for 32 Jarres of honny. twentie poundes one shilling sterling^e.

20^{li} 1^s for
honny to
Tho
Parkins.

It is ordered that Aldⁿ Wattes shall conferre wth of Colchester touchinge the dammag^e required for the [amo^t of] hurt done to his ship by the Anco^r of the Scourge.

Damage for
the hurt
done by the
Anco^r of the
Scourge.
xx^{li} to W^m
Walter.

It is ordered that M^r Governo^r shall gratifie [m] one W^m Walter who dedicated to the Companie the book of the flemynge voyage. wth the some of xx^s and to be rep^d the same by one of the thers.

It is apointed that the Comitties apointed for the shippes wth suche as Were owners of the same before they were bought shall go to the severall shippes and take an Inuentorie of all the furniture as well formerlie sold wth the shippes as bought since for the said shippes for the preparation of the voyage.

Comitties
for the
shippes.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge therr to pay vnto Leonard Shawe thirtie seven poundes [sterling^e] xv^s vj^d sterling^e for Chese bought by m^r Sandy and 14^{li} v^s fo^r butter being in the whole 52^{li}.

52^{li} to M^r
Shawe for
butter and
chese.

The 3. of february 1600.

1600
3 Feb.

M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	M ^r W ^m Harryson.
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Ald. Bannynge
M ^r John Eldred.	M ^r Rich : Staper
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Robt Bell.



ORDER is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday therr to pay vnto M^r W^m Brunde oñ of the Principall factors of the shippes the somme of one hundred poundes sterling^e for somuch [by] to him allowed for his enter-
teynm^t to be p^d him for his provision to sea :

100^{li} to M^r
Brund one
of the prin-
cipall fac-
tors.

Whereas Thomas Johnson servaunt to the Earle of Oxford is secretlie departed from his [said] service being employed in office of trust wthout geving vp anie accompt intending to goe

The erle of
Oxfordes
man Run
away.

1600
3 Feb.The Comitties
of the
ships to
call the
officers of
the shippes
to account
counpt.20th to
Thomas
Morgan.180th to Mr
Jo: Lacy by
assignm^t of
the Mos-
covia Com-
pany.100 to the
Purser of
the Assen-
tion.90th 10th
to Mr Robt
Bell for
Paper.

to sea. Therefore it is ordered that inquisition shalbe made in the severall shippes for the said John and suche order taken that he shall not be pmittid to go in anie of the shippes.

It is ordered that the Comitties of the severall shippes shall have auctoritie to call before them all officers of the said shippes and to take an accompte of them. what provisions of anie of the said shippes hathe bene re^d or brought into anie of the said shippes by them or anie of them and wher the same hath bene had and at what prises.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge th^r to pay vnto Thomas Morgan on of the fowrth sorte of the facto^r of this p^{ri}nte voyag^e: the somme of twentie pound^e sterling for so muche agreed to be p^d him for his enterteynm^t to provide him to sea.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge [holliday th^r] to pay vnto m^r John lacy by the Assignm^t of [m^r] the Company of the Moscovia the somme of one hundred fowrscore and eight poundes sterlinge vppon accompte of cordage wth hath bene had of the said Companie for the provision of cordage for the [sai] voyage: [vppon] the money to be p^d the Last of Marche next.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto M^r Garway or the Purser of the Assention the somme of one hundred poundes sterling vppon accompt for the provision of thing^e necessarie for the same ship.

It is ordered that m^r Andrewe Bannynge shalbe required to pay the 200^{li} sett downe for Jeffrey kirby for that the 200^{li} sett downe for Barthiew Haggett thes comitties are content to forbear and to suspend his admission for a further tyme vntill they shall be aunswered ether that he will bring in money or els to exclude him from the p^{ri}velidges.

Warraunt is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto m^r Robt Bell the somme of fowrscore and tenn poundes [sterling] and tenⁿ shilling^e sterling for paper bought of him for the vse of voyage.

M^r Gouvernour
M^r DeputyM^r Stapers
M^r WysemanM^r Aldⁿ Holleday
M^r SandyM^r Highlord
M^r Bell1600
3 Feb.M^r Linge.

Order is appoynted that m^r lancaster & m^r middleton should end and agree wth him ffor his charges & enterteynm^t in this voyadg.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ Bayning ffor paym^t of £ 300 : to M^r John davyes pylott maior ffor his salary to goe this voyadg.

Geven a warrant vppō aldⁿ halleday ffor paym^t of £ 88 . 16 . 3. to m^r george smithyes ffor plate bought of him.



The 5. February 1600.

1600
5 Feb.M^r Rumney deputy
M^r Tho: Cordell
M^r Ric Stapers
M^r Ric: Wyseman
M^r John EldredM^r Lynge
M^r Roger Howe
M^r Ric^d: Wych
M^r Highlord
M^r SandyM^r Bell.

T is ordred that m^r chambres & m^r harrisson shall agree wth m^r fletcher & his company to reckon wth them and so make an end and cleere accōpt wth them.

Cleering of
accōpts wth
m^r fletcher.

Also that m^r Richard wyseman should cleere accōpt wth m^r william Burrell.

w^m barrrell

Also that m^r aldⁿ Halleday should cleere accōpt wth william Angell.

w^m Angell

Also m^r Sandy to cleere accompt with m^r peard.

m^r peard

Also to cleere accōpt wth M^r Howe.

m^r Howe

To make maurice Abbott creddito^r by M^r Rickman ffor 100^{li}.

Also m^r aldⁿ halleday to cleere accōpt wth M^r Gosson.

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto W^m Dixon Purser of the [hector] redd Dragon the some of two hundred poundes sterling vppon accompt for the provision of the same ship.

200 to the
dragon.

It is ordered that the psons heervnder named shalbe conferred wth all for the going in to West Cuntrey to see the

West
Cuntrey.

1600
5 Feb.

discharge of the shippes there to thende that two of them at the least may appointed to that imployment.

M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Jo: Combe
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Nich: lyng
M ^r W ^m Chamber	

Damage re-
quired for
hurt done
by the An-
ker of the
readragon.

It is ordered that m^r Cordell and m^r highlord shall attend my l. of Cumberland concerning the demaunde [of] made by the shippes for the damage susteyned by the Anker of the read dragon and to pray his lordship to take some co^{se} wth the Judge of the Admiralty therin signifying vnto him that it seemeth that one of the officers of the Court followeth the cause as a solicito^r being interested by [Comission] Composition for that wth may be recovered therein.

1600
7 Feb.

The [6] 7. of February 1600.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannyngh	M ^r Rich: Wyche.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Nichas Lyng
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Jo Combe	M ^r frauncis Chery.

W^m Brode-
bent M^r of
the Dragon
100^{li} lent
vpon Land
morgaged

UPON the earnest request of [the Co] W^m Brodebent to deliver him of a preiudize wth he is like to vndergoe vpon the morgage of certen landes in the handes of m^r Hughe Beeston [ther is] it is agreed that ther shall be lent vnto him the soime of one hundred poundes vpon the like assuraunce made of the same land to m^r Cordell and m^r wyche to the vse of the Company for the repayment of the money at 6 monethes and to that ende warraunt is geauen to Aldⁿ Hollyday th^{er} to pay the same money to the said m^r Brodebent.

M^r flemyngh

It is ordered that ther shalbe stay made of [an iron] a Smithes Bill of wares made for the voyage who hath re^d his iron of m^r flemyngh and paieth him not for it And the Smyth is content that m^r flemynghes money shalbe p^d viz the 17. of feb: 1600 he agreed therto.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannyngh th^{er} to pay vnto Joseph Salbanck Purser of the Susan the some of one hundred poundes sterling vpon accounte of the Charges imployed for the provision of the voiage.

1600
7 Feb.
100^{li} to the
purser of the
Susan.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto the Assignee of Thoms Billett Costemer of Poole the some of two hundred poundes sterling for soe much taken vp by ex^{ce} in the West Cuntrey by Robt Pope for the vse of the voyage.

200. to
Tho: Billett
by ex^{ce}.

Lyke order is geaven to the said th^{er} to pay vnto Thomas Lieth Pewtero^r the some of sixtie eight poundes xviii^j vpon a bill of pcelles of Pewter bought of him by m^r Sandy and m^r Bell.

68 18 for
pewter.

Another warraunt is geaven [to the] to Aldⁿ Bannyngh th^{er} to pay vnto m^r Aldⁿ Wattes the some of thirtie and six poundes sterling for iron hoopes bought of him for the vse of the Companie.

36^{li} to Ald
Wattes for
iron hoopes.

Warraunt is also geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday th^{er} to pay vnto Robt Warner the some of fflowrtie three poundes 16 . 6 sterling vpon a bill of pcelles of glasses re^d to the vse of the Companie amounting to 143 16 6 whereof 100^{li} is already p^d.

43 . 16 . 6
for Glasses.

A Gen^lall Court the xth of february 1600.

1600
10 Feb.

Present.

M ^r Thomas Smythe, Ald ⁿ Go ^r	M ^r Rich: Staper
M ^r W ^m Ruiney	
M ^r Rich: Wyche	& a verie great nūber of
M ^r Nich: Lyng	the gen ^l alyty.



T this Co^t the companie accordinge to ther priviledg pceeding^g to establish and enacte certen Decrees and lawes fitt for the present occasion. and to be vsed as directions. for the guiding^g of the trade and traffique belonging^g to y^r present voyage. nowe to be sett forth Do at this assemblie ordeine and Decree thes severall ordinaunces to be holden and kept as standing ordinaunces [for] to be vsed in [ther] the

1600
10 Feb.

That all
things be
mannaged
as a iointe
stocke, &
noe priuate
Trade to be
vsed.

The pre-
uention of
priuate
traffique

Againste
fraude in
the genall
venture &
the penal-
tie.

voyages wthout alteration or chaunging the teno^r whereof here-
after ensue videlt.

It is ordayned and decreed that all the preparation of moneis
merchandizes and other provision for [the saide] *this present*
voilage and all Commodities moneis Jewells and other mer-
chandize retourned in the saide voiadge shalbe holden reputed
and accompted and be carried mannaged ordered and handled as
one entyre Joynte and Comon Stocke of adventure wherein no
private traffique barter exchange or merchaundizinge shalbe
vsed practized or admytted by any pticuler Governo^r Capten
merchaunte Agent facto^r m^r marriner officer or other pson
whatsoever employed in the saide voiadge or permitted to goe
in the same vpon payne of the losse & forfeiture to thuse of
the Generall Companie and Adventures in this voiadge of all
sommes of money Jewells warres goodes or merchandizes wth shalbe
founde in the saide shippes or els where, carried forthe or
retourned home by any private or pticuler man and not con-
tayned and brought in to geitall and comon accompte & ioynte
adventure of the saide voiadge And to thend this prejudice of
private traffique may the better be avoyded It is alsoe ordeyned
& appointed y^t due inquisition be made in all and euerie the
sefall shippes of the saide voiadge and els where by serche of
all such Chestes boxes Packes Packetts bookes wryting^r and
other meanes whereby discoverie may be made of the breache
of this present ordinaunce.

And yt is in like manner ordayned and decreed for the
avoidinge of all vnfaithfullnes and deceiptes to be vsed in the
saide voiadge in the defraudinge of the geitall adventure wth
is prepared and sett forth that the greate Cost^r and Chardg^r of
such as repose there trust and confidence in the officers and
mynisters employed in the saide voiadge that what pson soever
shalbe found vnfaithfull or vniust in the saide voiadge by
ymbesseling or wthdrawinge of any the goodes wares mer-
chaundizes Jewells or other comodities Whatsoever ether
belonging to the adventure sent out or beinge pcell of the
retourne of the same wth was is or shalbe ether prepared
bought or belonging to the comon or generall Stocke or

1600
10 Feb.

adventure that such pson shalbe barred and concluded to
demaunde of the Governo^r & Companie of the saide mer-
chaunt^r of London tradinge into the East Indies any accompte
rekeninge or paym^t of any wages salary contract or enter-
tainm^t for his imployment in this voiadge wherevnto he was or
otherwise might have binne interested yf such offence had not
binne comytted And further *that* everie such pson soe offend-
inge shalbe [psented] *prosecuted* by the saide Governor & Com-
panie of the saide m^rchaunt^r of london tradinge into the East
Indies accordinge to the qualetie of his offence in that behalfe
by the lawes and Statut^r of this Realme.

And further more yt is ordeyned that yf vpon the deliue of
her Ma^{ty} lres to the prinnces of those places where our shippes
shall arrive [yō] *the generall and [merchaunt^r] factors* shalbe peace-
ablie received & entertayned as m^rchaunt^r to commerce and
traffique wth the people of those Guntries or places and be se-
cured & warranted hereafter to frequente and visite those ptes
Then yt is ordayned and agreed that *ther* shalbe selected out of
the yongest sorte of *the facto^rs or others* entertayned or volun-
tarily suffred to goe in the voiadge such and soe manye of the
aptest and towardest of them as [yō] *or principall merchaunt*
shall thincke meete and wth shall have best approved *them*
selfes fitt for [such our] *the* imploy^mt of the *Companie* to re-
syde & abide in the saide places where [yō] *they* shalbe soe
peaceablie received yf [yō] *they* may be pmittid therevnto
takinge sufficient and carefull order for the [dischardginge] *de-*
frayinge, and supplyinge of there Chardge vntyll those places
shalbe hereafter visited by another fleete sent frō hence And
leavinge wth them such advyse and direction for ther better in-
formacon howe to carrie them selves in those places as by *the*
[yo^r] good direction of *or principall merchaunt* wth thadvyse of
suche as [yō] *he* shall consulte wth all thereof shalbe thought
meete and as tyme and experience of those places shall directe
[you] them whilst the shippes Do lye in thes partes.

At this court was read a Commission conceived by the
Comitties to be Delivered vnto the generall or *principal*
merchaunt^r & others in succession vnder the Comon seale of

Leavinge of
facto^rs in
the East
Indies.

A Comis-
syon for the
Gen^rall &
in successe

1600
10 Feb.Commission vnder
the Common
Seale.

the Companie concerning the managinge of the trade by avoydinge of private traffique & vnfaithfull Dealinge and to geave order for the Leaving of fitt factors to reside in the East Indies vntill the retorne of [the next] a seconde fleet thether wth Comission was well lykd of and agreed to be written in fowre severall ptes and vnto everie part the Comon seale of the Companie to be [annexed] added to thende that in everie ship one of the said Comissions may be kepte in the handes of the principall m^{ch}ant of [the] everie ship wth Comission doeth followe in thes wordes. viz:—

The Com-
mission to
the Gene-
rall or
principall
marchant.

Whereas wee the governo^r and Companie of the m^{ch}ants of London. tradinge into the East Indies have chosen y^e M^r James Lancaster for the chief governo^r or geitall to governe or Rule all suche merchaunt^e marrine^s office^s and other her Ma^{ties} Subiet^e wth are ymployed by vs or are or shalbe shipped in anie of the fowre shippes by vs prepared and sett forthe for this p^{re}sente intended voiage towards the East Indies And whereas the Queens most excelent Ma^{tie} approvinge and allowinge of our Choice of yo^r to the said government and favouringe the said enterprise hath by her gracious L^{tes} p^{re}sente vnder the great Seale of England the better to enable you to keepe yo^r whole Companie in good agreement one towards another and in obedience and dew respect towards you geaven you auctoritie to chastice and correct such offences as shall arise in the said voyadge accordinge as in the said L^{tes} P^{re}sente at large appeareth wth L^{tes} P^{re}sente extendinge onlie to the generall governm^t of yo^r whole Companie shipped in the said shippes for their Croill behaviour whilst they are abroad in the said viage and not vnto the manninge and orderinge of the trade of merchaundize for wth the said voyadge is principallie appointed and sett forthe wee therfore by these our p^{re}sente L^{tes} [P^{re}sente] or Comission vnder our Common Seale for the orderinge and disposing of all such merchaundize gold pearle Jewells and other Commodities wth are to be bought bartered procured, exchaunged or otherwyse obteyned in this p^{re}sente voyage do for yo^r remembraunce and direc^{ti}on in that behaulfe sett downe

1600
10 Feb.

theise Clawses ordeinced and decrees hereafter followinge declaringe hereby our purpose and enten^{ti}on how wee appointe and ordeyne that the traffique of this p^{re}sente voyadge shalbe ordered and carryed wth ordeinances and decrees wee will and require you to observe and keape and do geave you power and auctoritie to see the same executed and putt in vse accordingly videlt wee do ordeyne and decree that all the preparac^{ti}ons of moneis m^{ch}andizes and other provision for the said voyage and all Commodities moneis Jewells and other merchaundize retourned in the said viage shalbe holden reputed & accompted and be carred mannaged ordered and handeled as one entire Joint and Common Stocke of adventure wherein no private traffique barter exchaunge or merchaundizinge shalbe vsed practized or admitted by any p^{re}sente Governo^r Captein m^{ch}ant Agent facto^r M^r Marrine^s officer or other p^{er}son whatsoever imploied in the said viage or p^{er}mitted to go in the same vpon paine of the losse and forfeiture to thuse of the generall companie and adventurers in this viage of all soimes of moneis Jewells wares goodes or merchaundizes wth shalbe found in the said shippes or els were carried forthe or retourned home by any private or p^{re}sente man and not Conteyned and brought into the generall and common accompte and ioynte adventure of the said viage And to thend this p^{re}iudice of private traffique may the better be avoyded wee do ordeyne and appoint that due inquisi^{ti}on be made in all and everie the severall shippes of the said viage and els refer by searche of all such chest^e boxes pack^e packett^e book^e writing^e and other meanes whereby discovery may be made of the breache of this present ordein^{ce} And wee do in like manner ordeyne and decree for the avoydinge of all vn-faythfullnes and deceite to be vsed in the said voyage in the defraudinge of the generall adventure wth is prepared and sett forthe att the great cost^e and charges of such as repose their trust and confidence in the office^s and mynisters imploied in the said viage that what p^{er}son soever shalbe found vnfaithfull or vniust in the said voyadge by embesseling or wth drawinge of anie the good^e wares merchaundizes Jewells or other commodities whatsoever other belonginge to the adventure sente

1600
10 Feb.

134

THE COURT RECORDS OF

out or beinge pcell of the retourne of the same wth was is or shalbe ether prepared bought or belonginge to the common or generall stocke or adventure that such pson shalbe barred and concluded to demaund of the Governo^r and Companie of the said merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the Est Indies any accompt reckonige or payment of anie wages salary contract or entertaynm^t for his employment in this viage wherevnto he was or otherwyse might have bene entereased yf such offence had bene comitted. And further that every such pson so offendinge shalbe prosecuted by the said Governor and Companie of merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies accordinge to the qualety of his offence in that behaulfe by the lawes and Statut^e of this Realme.

And furthermore wee do ordeyne that yf vpon the delivery of of her Ma^{ties} L^{tes} to the prinnces of those places wher our shippes shall arrive yet shalbe peacably received and entertayned as merchaunt^e to Commerce and traffique wth the people of those Cuntries or plac^e and be secured and warraunted hereafter to frequent and visitt those ptes then wee do ordeyne and agree that you shall select out of the yongest sort of our factos and others entertayned by vs or voluntarily suffered to go in the voyage such and so many of the most aptest and towardest of them as you shall thincke meet and as shall have have best approved them selves fitt for such our employment to reside and abide in the said places wher yo^u shalbe so peaceably received yf you may be pmitted therevnto takinge sufficient [order] and Carefull order for the defrayinge and supplinge of their charges vntill those places shalbe hereafter visited by another fleet sent from hence and Leavinge wth them such advise and direcon for their better enformacon how to carry them selves in those plac^e as by y^r good discrecon wth thadvise of such as you shall conferre thereof shalbe thought meet and as tyme and experience of those places shall direct you.

And forasmuche as the daies of manns liefes are lyimited and the certaintie thereof for their continuance and end onlie knowen vnto God Wee the said Governour and Companie of

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

135

merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies do hereby ordeine and provide that yf it shall happen you the said James Lancaster to depte this mortall liefes before the retourne of the said shippes then from and after the decease of yo^u the said James Lancaster wee do by this o^r p^{ri}nte Comission vnder our Co^mmon Seale constitute and appointe yo^u M^r John Middleton to be the cheife Governo^r or generall of the said merchaunt^e marriners officers [and other officers] and other her Ma^{ties} subject^e by vs ymployed or otherwise shipped in the said viage willinge and requiringe you and gevinge you like power and auctoritie to putt in execucon the said ordennc^e and decrees concerninge the orderinge and disposinge of the traffique and merchaundizinge of the said viage as wee have done to the said James Lancaster and yf it shall happen by god^e appointment that both you the said James Lancaster and John Middleton shall decease in the said viage then wee ordeyne and appointe the principall and generall government of the whole Companie therein imployed or shipped in this p^{ri}nte viage vnto you M^r William Brund beinge also one of o^r fowre principall merchaunt^e whom we have chosen and entertayned for the orderinge and disposinge of the merchaundizes and traffique of the said viage Requiringe you yf you shall fortune to survive the said James Lancaster and John Middleton to observe and keape the same o^r ordeinnc^e and decrees before menconed ordeyned and appointed by vs for the traffique and merchaundizinge of the said voyadge geavinge you the like auctoritie to execute the same as is formerlie herein geaven to the said James Lancaster and John Middleton or ether of them and yf you the said William Brund shall fortune to decease in the said viage then wee do appointe the ymediate succession and execucon of the said charge and governm^t aforesaid vnto you M^r John Havard one other of our said principall merchaunt^e requiringe you to see our said ordeinnc^e and decrees to be kept and pformed geavinge vnto you the same power and auctoritie as wee have hereby geven to the said James Lancaster Jo: Middleton and William Brund or any of them And yf it should fortune that all the said severall psons imployed by vs as our principall merchaunt^e

1600
10 Feb.

1600
10 Feb.

in this pñte viage to decease then wee ordeyne and appointe the whole governm^t and Charge before men^oed to be vnder-taken by one of you fowre w^{ch} are of the second sort of merchaunt^r or facto^rs by vs imployed in the said viage the same to be taken and executed successively [by] one after another as anie of you shall happen to decease after the said Charge by the trew meanng hereof shalbe cast vpon you w^{ch} Charge wee do ordeyne shall succede in this manner videlt *first* to our second merchaunt shipped in the Redd dragon next to our second merchaunt or facto^r shipped in the Hecto^r thirdly to our second merchaunt or facto^r shipped in the assention and lastlie to our second merchaunt or factor shipped in the Suzan [Reposinge in you our severall m^{ch}chaunt^r and all you our severall officers appointed and entertayned in this viage es-petiall hope trust and confidence that you will accorde and agree together and ioyne in freind shipp and amyty to do and execute yo^r vttermost endeavo^rs for the benefitt of the voyadge wthout conten^on discord or emula^on to be vsed amongst you guidinge yo^r selves therein by that generall Reigment and Sea government w^{ch} our Englishe fleet^r do vse when they sorte themselves togeather And so wee commend you and yo^r travilles to god & providence who guide you wth his feare and defend yo^u from all daungers.]

And wee do further Ordeine that as wee have appointed a Succession of o^r Principall merchaunt and governor of the Whole Companie imployed or shipped in this viage so wee do order and decree that vpon soever the said governm^t in succession shall fall by the decease of anie the psons before named that he shall or may shipp or imbarke him selfe in the Admirall of o^r fleete and enioye and receive such place Cabbin easement and commandm^t therein as o^r said generall and principall governo^r formerlie did.

And Lastlie whereas her Ma^{ty} by her Commission vnder the great Seale haith onlie appointed the generall governm^t of all her Subiect^r imployed in the said viage vnto the said James Lancaster wthout anie appointinge of Succession by like War-raunt to any that is imployed in the said viage and that it lieth

not in vs to geave anie warraunt for the Correc^on of offence by pennall lawes to be executed vpon the bodies of anie her Ma^{ty}s Subiect^r wee do in that behaulfe as to menn havinge reason and discre^on and to men that feare god offer vnto you^r good Considera^ons the benefitt of order and peaceable agreement in matters and enterprises vndertaken for a Common good Reposing^e in yo^u o^r selfall m^{ch}chaunt^r and all y^o o^r selfall officers appointed and entertayned in this voiadge a specyall hope trust and confidence y^t y^o will accorde and agree together and Joyne in freindshipp and amyty To doe and execute yo^r vttermost endeavo^rs for the benefitt of the voiadge wthout Conten^on discorde or emula^on to be vsed amongst y^o guidinge yo^r selves there in by that gen^lall Reigem^t and Sea govermet w^{ch} o^r Englishe fleet^r doe vse when they sorte themselves haveinge a specyall and due respect to him that is yo^r princypall or cape merchant And soe we comende yo^u and yo^r travailes to gods providence who guide y^o wth his feare and defende y^o fr^o all Daungers.

Whereas by an order of Court of the 9 of Januarie last It was agreed that he *that* [shall] *did* not bring in by the way of supply to be added to his adventure formerlie sett downe ij^s vpon everie pound [of his adventure by him so sett downe] of his stock or contribution by the 15. of the same moneth should forfeit x^{li} vpon everie the Cth of the said adventure notwthstanding w^{ch} [lawe] order ther are divers that have not brought in ther said supplies by w^{ch} meanes ther resteth forfeited out of ther said stockes the said ij^s in the pound w^{ch} cometh to [xx^{li}] x^{li} vpon everie c^{li} [sett downe and whereas notwthstanding w^{ch} penaltie divers of the Companie were still behinde and have not yet brought in ther said Supplie by meanes Whereof] the voyage is still [for no] in a great afterdeale and want of moneis to supplie present and necessarie paymt^r [by the want whereof] by meanes whereof the shippes are deteyned here at the companies great charge. It is therfore ordered for the avoyding of the daunger [that] wth thes delaies of bringing in of moneys may bread [that] and for the encoragem^t of suche as wilbe forward to supply the want^r thereof that [whosoever] as many of the Com-

1600
10 Feb.An act
touching
the bringing
in of the
supplie of
2^s in the li.

1600
10 Feb.

pany as will bring in to the handes of the Thr̄r the some of xx^{li} to be added to his or ther owne adventure formerly sett downe having brought in his full principall and his supply of ijth the li by the said recited act agreed vpon, shall for the said xx^{li} by him or them voluntarily brought in have not only the benyfyte of the gaine thereof but the [benesytt or] principall and gaine of the some of xx^{li} by the said act forsyted by some one that hath not brought in his supply of ijth the li. And to that ende thursday next is geaven to all those wth are behind wth ther said supplies ether to bring them in or els to lose xx^{li} [vpon or] out of [ther] every cc^{li} of ther stocke to be added to the stockes of them wth will supply it for them [&] in ther default, the same to be sett over at the next genall Courte wth is intended to be on fryday next [And is]

1600
11 Feb.The xjth of february 1600.

M ^r Ald. Wattes	M ^r Jo: Higheford
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

207 to
fraunces
Parrott for
Norrom-
borghe
ware.

ORDER is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto fraunce Parrett for Norromborowgh ware bought of him the somme of Two hundred and seven poundes sterling pcell of 407^{li} arysing to that some by the pcelles delivered to the handes of m^r Allabaster wherof the said 207^{li} is presentlie to be p^d and the residue the last of Aprill.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto George Davyes for chest filled wth shewes shirtes Cassocke and breeches the some of Eleven poundes [sterling] one shilling sterling.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto m^r Derick Lypson for steele bought [by] of him by m^r W^m Garway the somme of fowrtie fowre poundes sterling as apereth by a bill of pticlers of the same.

Order is geaven to the said M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto Phillip Grove the somme of Eleven poundes sterling for his Charges of diet and boat hire expended in the travelling of the Companies busines.

The xijth of Febr: 1600.1600
12 Feb.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Rich: Stapers	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Garway.	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Jo: Eldred	M ^r Jo: Middleton
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Tho: Cordell.

[Motion is made]

IT is ordered that Phillip Grove shall have a bill of adventure for the Composition w^{ch} is made wth him for his enterteynm^t in the voyage. Phillip Grove.

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Ald^r Holliday to pay to Nathaniell Jamryn one of the 3 sort of factors appointed for the voyage according to the agreem^t made wth him for his enterteynm^t the some of xxx^{li} sterling. Nath: Jamryn 30^{li}.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday th̄r to pay to M^r Wyseman to be dd over to the Purser of the [hercules] Hecto^r the somme of one hundred poundes sterling for the paym^t of mens wages in that ship. 100^{li} to the Purser of the Hecto^r.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Holliday th̄r to pay to W^m Done Cowper for worke done for the voyag vpon the rest of a genall Reckoning of 53^{li}. 7^s. 7^d in full paym^t the some of xxxviij^{li} vijs vijd. 38^{li}. 7^s. 7^d to W^m Done Cowper.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday th̄r to pay vnto M^r W^m Segar one of the herraulte for the wryting of her ma^{ss} L^{res}. to the kinges of the East Indies the some of xij^{li} vjs viijd and xij^d for a boxe bought by him to putt in the same l^{res}. 13^{li}. 7^s. 8^d to W^m Segar for the Q^{es} l^{res}.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannynge th̄r to pay vnto Capten Lancaster vpon the Companies Agreem^t wth him vpon his enterteynm^t the somme of two hundred poundes. 200^{li} to Capten Lancaster.

The like warraunt is geaven to the said th̄r to pay to the said Capten Lancaster. for soe much by him [deliuered] laied out vpon the Companies occasions the somme of Eleven poundes vijs vijd. 11^{li}. 7^s. 8^d to Capten Lancaster.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said th̄r to pay to the [Purser] W^m Dickson Purser of the Read Dragon for the 200^{li} to the Purser of the Dragon.

1600
12 Feb.

provyson of the said ship vppon accountpe the somme of two hundred poundes.

[Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thr^r of the to pay vnto m^r Richard Wyseman.]

100^{li} to
Capten
Midleton.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Holliday th^r to pay vnto M^r John Mydleton for his enterteynm^t in the voyage the soine of one hundred poundes sterlinge for soe much allowed him by Composition.

100^{li} to y^e
Assention.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thr^r to pay vnto M^r W^m Garway vppon accountpe for the provisyon of the Assention, the somme of one hundred pounde.

8^{li}. 3^s. 7^d

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thr^r to pay vnto Capten Mydleton vppon a Bill of p^riclers of charges by him disbursed in the Companies occasions the somme of viij^{li}. iij^s. vij^d.

1600
13 Feb.The 13th of february 1600.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Jo Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Rich Wyche
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r John Middleton
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Nich. lynge

M^r Jo : HighelordM^r Roger
Howe M^r
Jo Combe
xx^{li} a pece.

R. Roger Howe and M^r John Combe having bene delt wth all to travell into y^e west Cuntrey [for] to see the discharge of the shippes having otherwyse as they constantly affirme earnest busines of ther owne doe nowth standing assent to be employed to doe anie good office for the voyage [and] vppon whose assent it is resolved by this assemblee to gratyfye them wth the consideration and gratification of xx^{li}. a pece to bestowe vppon them in plate or otherwyse at ther pleasure and to beare all ther Charges for them and ther servaunt^e.

400^{li} to M^r

Order is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday thr^r to pay vnto one

M^r William Harvy or his Assignes the soine of fowre hundred poundes sterling for soe muche re^d of him in the West Cuntrey by the handes of Robt Pope by bill of exchaung^e dated the 18 of Januarie.

1600
13 Feb.
W Harvy
per ex^a.

It is informed this Assemblee that o^r shippes are too deeply Laden and therefore moved that some smale ship shalbe hired to stowe the spending victualles and to followe the shippes some part of the voyage and to retorne againe, but it is resolved that the shippes shall all fall downe to Gravesend and then they shalbe surveyed what necessitie ther wilbe of the provision of suche a smale ship and then accordinglie order to be taken.

a small
ship for the
spending
victualles.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday to pay vnto m^r Pope sergeaunt of thadmiralte vppon a bill of charges for the buriall of those w^{ch} were slaine in the Hecto^r the soine of Lijj^s.

2^{li}. 13^s. 0^d
to M^r Pope
sgeaunt of
the Ad-
miralty.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto Henry Mydleton one of the seconde sort of factors vppon the Composition made wth him for his enterteynment in the voyage the somme of fyftie poundes sterling.

50^{li} to
Henry Mid-
leton, vpon
his enter-
teynm^t.

It is ordered that M^r Garroeway and Richard Wright shall resorte to the l. thr^r and m^r Secretorie and to entreat ther honors warraunt to deliver out of m^r Governo^rs howse the plate and other presentes w^{ch} are prepared for the voyage. Whose p^riclers hereafter followe viz.

A founteyne w th a bassen white of 205 o ^z .	63 o ^z .
A standing Cup w th a Cover	64 o ^z .
2 standing Cuppes w th Covers	32 o ^z .
2 standing Cuppes w th Covers	102 o ^z .
A Bason & ewer.	30 o ^z .
A ship basen & ewre.	
2 fans of fethers.	
2 plumes of fethers.	
3 Looking glasses	

A Target and headpece belonging to y^e Muskovia company

A Coinon Seale of the Companyes.—

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ [Bannyng] Hollyday and M^r Eldred to

142

THE COURT RECORDS OF

1600
13 Feb.

see the moneis provided to be shipped out of the Port of London and reported by a repertition made at an assemblie of the Comittees the 27. of Januarie last and the same [being entred] to enter in the Custome howse and to see it to be waterborne and carried downe to the shippes at Gravesend and ther to be delivered a board eche ship that the same may be safely shipped and stowed accordinglie.

1600
14 Feb.

The 14. of february 1600.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	Capten Middleton.
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Roger Howe
Mr. Thomas Cordell	Mr. John Combe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich. Wyseman	M ^r Nich : Lyng
Capten Lancaster	M ^r W ^m Chamber.

361^{li}. 15^s. 0^d
to M^r Simon
furno^r for
powder.

ORDER is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto M^r Simon furno^r 371^{li}. 15^s. 0^d rest of of 698. 8. 4. dewe to him for powder Brimston and Saltpeter delivered for the shippes whereof for 326^{li}. 13. 4 Warraunt is formerlie geaven and the said 371^{li}. 15^s. 0^d is to be p^d at three monethes after the date hereof.

61^{li}. 5^s. 9^d
to Simon
Yomans for
butter &
cheese

Lyke warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto Simon Yomans Chaundeler for 52 fkl^e of butter at 19^s the fl^e and for x^s q^u xij^{li} of chese at xxij^s the Cth; the somme of sixtie and [two] one poundes [nyne] fyve shillinges [three] ix pence.

86. 0. 0
to W^m
Vffington
for wax
candelles.

Lyke warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto W^m Vffington waxe Chaundeler for 1310^{li} of wax Candells at xv^d ob the li and for viij Chest^e and 4 boxes. the somme of fowr-score and six poundes sterling.

34^s. 3^d.

Geven by warraunt vpon [Aldⁿ Hallydaye] M^r Chambers to pay vnto Capten Mydleton. as by a bill of pticulers.

100^{li} to m^r
Wisman for
the Purser
of y^e Hector

A warrant geven vpon Aldⁿ Hallyday to paye to m^r Wiseman [for] to be geven to the purser of the hector. for defrayeing of charges the some of one hundrethe pound^e by direction of Capten Mydleton.

Munday 16. february 1600.

1600
16 Feb.

W ^m Romenij Depute.	Capt mydleton
M ^r Ald ⁿ Watt ^e .	M ^r wiche.
M ^r Cordell	Capt. Davis.
M ^r Style	M ^r Linge
Capt. Lanckester	M ^r Combes.



COMPLAYNT beinge made of the overchargete and pesteringe bothe of the Susan and the rest of the Shippes. but espetially of the Susan. it was ordered that that a hoygh or some other ship of one hundred Tuns or more should be bought to goe a longe wth the shippes as farre they shuld it fytt and then to take suche co'se wth the ship so bought as they shuld thinke meet; and M^r Cordell and were intreated to seeke out for suche a ship.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto Tho^ms Parkins Cowper in full paym^t of Caske as by his accompte audited by M^r Chambers and m^r Harryson appeareth the somme of threescore and eightene poundes sixtene shillinges and fowre pence sterling.

78. 16. 4
to Tho:
Parkins for
Caske.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto m^r W^m Candyshe in full paym^t and Clearing of his accompt for leade the so^me of fowrtie and Nyne poundes sterling.

49^{li} to W^m
Candishe

Order is geaven to Ald^r Holliday to pay vnto James Emerson for the just and in full paym^t of Fyve hoggh^{dis} of aquavitæ the somme of [three] thirtie poundes sterling for wth ther hath bene p^d him already the somme of xxx^{li}:

30^{li} to James
Emerson for
Aquavitæ.

Ther is geaven to M^r [Ald^r] Hackett by thassent of this assemblie for his travelles taken in instruc^{cons} and advyses touching the preparing of the voyage and for his former advyses in setting the voyage in hand the Last yere the somme of tenn poundes and xxx^s for 3 mappes by him provided and dd to the Companie the same money to be p^d him by M^r Ald. Hollyday.

11^{li}. 10^s. to
be geaven to
M^r Hack-
lett.

Ther is geaven to M^r Henrie Napper m^r of the Hector in con^sideration of his extraordinarie travell and paines taken in the preparation of the shippes and for his expences [taken]

20^{li} to
Henry Nap-
per for his
paines &
expences

1600
16 Feb.

expended in attending the same the somme of Twentie poundes
to be p^d him by m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng.

1600
17 Feb.

The 17th of febr 1600.

M ^r W ^m Ruñey deputy	Capten Middleton
Capten Lancaster	M ^r Robt Sandy
Mr. John Combe.	

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the dragon

ORDER is geaven vnto M^r Ald. Holliday to pay vnto
W^m Dixon Purser of the Read Dragon vppon
accoumpte the one hundred poundes sterling to be
imploied in the p^rparation and clearing away of the same ship.

50^{li} to the
purser of the
Hecto^r.

The like warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto
M^r W^m Garway or to the Purser of the Assention vppon
accoumpte the somme of fyftie poundes sterling to be imploied
in the preparation and clearing away of the same ship.



The 17th of feb 1600.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	Capten Middleton
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Rich : Staper
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r olyuer Style	M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes
M ^r John Highelord	M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore
M ^r frauncis Chery	M ^r Robt Bell.



AT this Courte was reade two severall formes of
Billes of adventure to be geaven to every ad-
venturo^r in the voyage and to everie facto^r
enterteyned in the same to be passed vnder
the Comon seale of the Company. for the better
satisfaction both of the adventuro^rs and of the said factors and
to geave testimony of ther moneys brought in [and] by the
adventures and of the Contractes made wth the said factors. the
teno^r of w^{ch} billes do followe in thes wordes viz :

Whereas A. B. is entertayned by vs the Governo^r
and Companie of merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East
Indies to go as one of our facto^rs in this p^{nt}e voiage
nowe by vs prepared towards the said Indies and is allowed
for his imployment in the said viage the somme of

1600
17 Feb.The forme
of the Bills
to be giuen
to euy ad-
venturer.

for his preparacon to Sea the w^{ch} he hath received before
his goinge forthe Nowe know yee that wee the said Governor
and Companie for the further allowaunce w^{ch} the said A. B.
is to have and receive accordinge to o^r agreement wth him do
acknowledge and testifie and do promise and agree by these p^{nt}e
that the said A. B. shall have and enioy for his further
allowaunce and entertaynement in the said Voiage vppon the
gaine and proffitt w^{ch} god shall send by the retourne of the
same voiage (the principall adventure thereof and all Charges
of the voiage . first deducted suche rate and proporcion of pro-
fitt as [if] he had bene an adventurer of the somme of

And to euy
facto^r in
the voiage

and as yf he had putt in so muche readie money in
stocke in the said voiage the said rate and proporcion of proffitt
to be paid vnto him after his retourne into England in suche
manner and forme as the gaine and proffitt of the said viage is
paid to other the Adventur^rs generallie vppon the Somme of
by them adventured So as he proceed

in the said viage and do not retourne before the viage be ended.
And yf he happen to dye before the retourne of the said shippes
from the said East Indies havinge lived and Contynued in the
said voiage vntill the shippes shalbe laden or vntill he or [and]
other facto^rs shall have Contracted and made provision for their
Ladinge. then the said gaine proportioned the said rate of

adventure to be paid to his Executo^rs adminis-
trato^rs or Assignes as it should have bene paid to him yf he had
retourned wth the shippes Provided alwaies that yf he decease
before the shippes shall arrive in the east Indies that then the
money imprested and delivered him before his goinge to Sea
shalbe vnto him a full recompence of his entertaynement agreed
vppon for the voiage And vppon theise condicions and proviso
before mencoed Wee the Governo^r and Companie under o^r
Common Seale have geaven vnto the said A. B. this

1600
17 Feb.

pñte bill of Contract and adventure dated the day
of february Anno regni R^e Eliz. xliij^{co}.

Whereas A. B. one of the adventurers and one of
the Brethren of the Governo^r and Companie of Merchaunt^e of
London tradinge into the East Indies havinge sett downe for
his adventure wth the said Companie for their first voyage into
the east Indies the Somme of sterlinge
hathe not onlye paid the said somme of to

Threr of the said Companie but haith
supplied accordinge to the ordeñnce of the said Companie The
Somme of sterlinge more w^{ch} is after the rate
of ij^s the pound of his said adventure Wee therefore the said
Governor and Companie do by this our pñte Bill of Adventure
promise and agree to and wth the said That
wee the said Governo^r and Companie and our Successo^rs shall
and will vpon the retourne of the shippes or anie of them sett-
out by vs in this pñte voiage or wthin Convenient tyme after
their said retourne in the same deliver vnto the said

his Executo^rs and administrat^rs a[nd] trew and iust
accomp^te and payment of suche Stocke benefitt and proffitt of
Stocke as god shall send vpon the said voiage accordinge to
the generall distribu^{ti}on propor^{ti}on and alotment w^{ch} shalbe
alotted disposed and geaven to all and everye the severall adven-
turers in the said voiage proportionall to their severall adventurs
In Wittnes whereof the said Governo^r and Companie have heer-
vnto annexed ther Common Seale the day of Febr. 1600.

It is ordered that m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday shall carry downe to
Graveshend some convenient somme of money to the valewe of
4. or 5 or 6 hundred poundes for the payment of Harboroughe
wages and other Reckoning^e for the clearing^e of the shippes.

1500^{li} to be
taken at in-
terest by the
Thrers.

It is ordered that M^r Ald [hollyd] Bannyng and M^r Ald^r Holli-
day shalbe entreated to geave ther Credites for the Companies
vse forthe taking vp of fyfteene hundred poundes sterling for
three monethes and the Companie shall save them harmeles.

61^{li} for
Caske.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto Henry Ryvell^e
Coop for Caske in full paym^t of his accompte audited by m^r

Chambers and M^r Harryson the soñe of threescore and one
poundes.

1600
17 Feb.

The lyke order is geaven him to pay vnto John Hardway
Coop for Caske in full payment of his accompte audited and
allowed by M^r W^m Chambers and M^r W^m Harryson the soñe
of ffyftie and seven poundes fyfteene shilling^e.

57^{li}. 15^s. 0^d
for Caske.

At this Court Richard Hart a Smythe to whom the Com-
pany are to pay money for yron worke is content that the rest
of money dew to him vpon his reckoning shalbe staied in the
thrers handes and p^d to m^r Flemyng in part of payment of the
said Hartes debt dewe to him for yron.

Hartes debt
for yron to
be p^d to Mr
Flemyng.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ hollyday to pay

It is agreed that m^r Cordell m^r Wyche and m^r Bell shall
proceade in the auditing of the Pursers accompte and all other
accomp^tes appteyning to the read dragon.

The ac-
compte of
the read
dragon to be
audited

At this Co^rt is read the Copie of a Comission geaven to m^r
Howe and m^r Combe and allowed and liked of and they re-
quired that it might be written over againe wth soñe of the
pointes altered according as Direction was geaven them and
the Comittees at ther next meeting will signe it.

A Comis-
sion to M^r
Howe & M^r
Jo. Combe
to go in to
the West
Cuntrey.

It is ordered that the psons heervnder named shall goe
downe to Gravesend to see the discharge of the shippes and to
take order in suche thinges as shalbe necessarie to be dis-
patched ther and order is geaven them to dispose of all acce-
dent^e and occasions that shall be fytt to be determined ther
according to ther discretions and whatsoever they shall doe
therin the Companie will ratifie and allowe thereof

Comittees
appointed to
go to
GraueshendM^r W^m Rumney deputyM^r W^m GarwayM^r Aldⁿ HollydayM^r Rich: WycheM^r Aldⁿ WattesM^r W^m HarrysonM^r Aldⁿ Moore.M^r Robt Sandy.M^r Tho CordellM^r olyuer style.

At this Co^rte m^r Cordell maketh report that he Captein
Lancaster and others have bought of M^r fraunc^e Chery and
of Ratclyff a ship called the guift of the
burthen of 6 score tun for the somme of three hundred pounds
sterlinge to be p^d one hundred poundes the Last of this moneth

The guift
bought for
300^{li}.

1600
17 Feb.

another Cth ti. the last of miche and the third Cth ti. the last of May following w^{ch} bargain the Companie do well allowe of, and do imploy the said ship in following^e of the fleete wth victualles.

1600
18 Feb.The xviiith of february 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy M^r Aldⁿ Moore
M^r Aldⁿ [Moore] Wattes M^r Rich : Wyche.
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday.

Phillip
Grove.

A BILL of adventure sealed vnder the Common Seale to Phillip Grove Pylott for *[the gaine of]* five hundred poundes adventure vpon the gaine of the voyage allowed him.

100^{li} to y^e
Purser of
y^e Susan.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannying *ther* to pay to [the] Joseph Salbanck Purser of the Susan vpon accompte for the provision of the ship and the Clearing of her away the somme of one hundred poundes sterling.

40^{li}, 12^s to
leonard
Onnyslowe
Coop.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday *thēr* to pay vnto Leonard Onnyslowe Coop for Caske the some of fowrtie poundes twelve shilling^e sterling in full paym^t his accompt being audited and allowed by m^r W^m Harryson.

19. 16. 0
to John
Spencer
Cooper.

Warraunt is geaven to Ald^r Bannying to pay to John Spencer Coop for worke done in Caske wrought for the Companie as apereth by his Accompt allowed by the said Ald^r the somme of xix^{li} xvj^s iiij^d.

36^{li}, 19. 0
to Georg
Chapman
Cowper.

Lyke warraunt is geaven to [the said] Ald^r Hollyday *thēr* [the some] to pay vnto George Chapman Cowper the some of thirtie sixe poundes xix^s sterling for Caske wrought for the Company being rest of a former accompt [allowed] audited by m^r Harrison.

1600
20 Feb.The 20th february 1600.

M^r W^m Ruiney deputy M^r W^m Garway.
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday M^r Robt Sandy
M^r Tho. Cordell M^r Rich. Wyche
M^r Rich : Staper M^r Jo : Combes.



BILL of adventure sealed vnder the Common seale to M^r John Ellecott for 220^{li} adventure put in stocke.

Geven a warrant vppō Ald^r Holleday ffor paym^t of t 29. to Thomas Duck ffor anchients & streamers to the dragon as p bill.

The 20th February 1600.

BILL of adventure sealed vnder the Comon Seale vnto W^m Allen of London Esquier for 200^{li} adventure putt in stock.

1600
20 Feb.
John Elle-
cot his bill
of aduen-
ture of
220^{li}.W^m Allen
esqr.

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder the Comon seale vnto [W^m Starky and] Raphe Allen micer and W^m Starky Skynner for 400^{li} of adventure put in stock.

Raphe
[Starky]
Allen W^m
[Allen] Starky

Geiven a warraunt vppon Alderman Hollidaye for paym^t of fower score pound^e to Josephe Page Baker for an accompte of breade.

Joseph
Page Baker
80^{li}

A bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale to W^m Starkie one of o^r seconde sorte of facto^{rs} of a 100^{li} [venture] adventure vpon the gaine of the voyage.

W^m Starkie

Geiven a Warrant vppon Alderman Bannynge for paym^t of 27^{li}. 6^s. 6^d to Robte Myddleton in full for sugar deliued to the Shippes.

Robte Mid-
dleton
27^{li}. 6^s. 6^d

Geiven a warrant vppon Alderman [Bannynge] Hollidaye for payment of 7^{li} 10^s to John Pywell for head peces and morrens.

7^{li}. 10^s to
John Py-
well.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r comon Seale to Roger Style grocer one of o^r Third sorte of factors of fiftie poundes adventure vpon the gaine of the voyage.

Roger Style

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale to Phillipe Wynchcombe one of o^r fourth sorte of facto^{rs} of fowrtie pound^e adventure vpon the gaine of the voyage.

Phillipe
Wynch-
combe.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale to Thom^s Salterne of the Cytie of Bristowe one of o^r seconde sorte of facto^{rs} for a hundred pound^e adventure vpon the gaine of the voyage.

Thomas
Salterne.

Geiven a warrant vppon Alderman Hollidaye for payment of a hundred pound^e to Christopher Thomson Smithe vpon an accompte of yron.

Christopher
Thomson
Smithe
100^{li}.

1600
20 Feb.
W^m Brunde.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon Seale to William Brunde of London one of o^r princypall factors for two hundred pound^e adventure vppon y^e gaine of y^e voyage.

John
Hauarde

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder o^r Comon seale to John Havard Grocer one of o^r princypall [merchant^e] facto^rs for two hundred poundes adventure vppon the gaine of y^e voyage.

Captaine
Lancaster.

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder o^r Common seale to Cap-
taine Lancaster The Genall of o^r fletee for fiftene Hundred
poundes adventure or three hundred poundes sterling accor-
dinge to the condition of the said Bill. vppon the gaine of the
voyage.



The xxjth of february 1600.

1600
21 Feb.

M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Rych: Wyche
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday.

W^m Wil-
forde



BILL of adventure vnder the Common seale was sealed to W^m Wilforde one of the 3. sorte of facto^rs for 50^{li} adventure vppon the gaine of the voyage.

Nathaniel
Jamryn.

A Bill of adventure vnder the comion seale was sealed to Nathanyell Jamryn one of the 3. sorte of facto^rs for 50^{li} ad-
venture vppon the gaine of the voiadge.

John Myd-
dleton a
princypall
factor.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r comon Seale was sealed to John Myddleton gent one of the princypall sortes of facto^rs for fflowre hundred pound^e of adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

John Myd-
dleton an
adventurer
Thomas
Pulleyii.
Precher.

A Bill of adventure under o^r comon Seale was sealed to John Myddleton Gent for 220^{li} adventure put in Stocke.

A Bill of adventure vnder o^r comon Seale was sealed to Thomas Pulleyii preacher for the some of 50^{li} adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

30^{li}. 10^s. 10^d.

A warrante is Geiven to Alderman Hollidaye for the pay-

ment of thirtie poundes tenn shilling^e to Richarde Hall Smithe for two Ankers for the Hector his Bill beinge allowed by M^r Wiseman.

1600
21 Feb.
Richarde
Hall
Smithe.



At Graueshende. the xxiiijth;

[A distribution of the present^e by the Comitties.]

M ^r W ^m Ruiney Deputy	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Olyuer Style
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Moore	M ^r Rich: Wyche
Mr. Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

1600
24 Feb.



DISTRIBUTION of the presentes prepared for [the] to be presented to y^e Princes of the East Indies wher trade is to be sought devided in to the severall shippes by the order of the Comitties above named as followeth viz in

The read dragon.	{	A siluer fountaine & basen of 205 ož.	
		1 standing Cup w th a Cover 63 ož.	
		2 looking glasses of the greatest.	
		2 Helmeet ^e	
		2 Plumes of fethers	
		2 lrēs.	
Hecto ^r	{	A basen & ewre of	102 ož.
		1 standing Cup of	32 ož.
		1 lesser Cup of	16 ož.
		[1 Plume of fethers]	
		1 looking glasse smalest	
		2 lrēs.	
Assention	{	1 standing Cup of	32 ož.
		1 lesser Cup of	16 ož.
		1 fann of fethers	
		1 smale looking glasse.	
		1 Case of dagges.	
		1 lrē.	

1600
26 Feb.

of the saide Dixon to thuse of the Companie the saide xxviijth in pte of paym^t of the saide 100^{li} And hath assigned m^r Thomas Cordell and m^r William Garwaye to paie to the Companie seventie & two poundes residue of the saide 100^{li} vppon the xxvjth of August next by w^{ch} payment and assigna^{ti}on satisfac^{ti}on is made to the saide Companie of the saide 100^{li} by them lent and the saide M^r Brodebent dischargd thereof.

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the Assen-
tion.

Order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto [m^r] W^m Leake Purser of the Assention for the paiment of half wages to mariners and for the clearing^e of the ship from hence the somme of one hundred poundes sterling whereof he is to geave an accompte.

100^{li} to y^e
Purser of
the Hecto^r

The lyke order is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay to *Georg psons* the Purser of the Hecto^r the lyke some of one hundred poundes to the lyke vse.

100^{li} to the
Purser of
the Susana.

A nother warraunt is geaven him to pay to *Jesephe Salbank* the Purser of the Susan the lyke some of one hundred poundes to the like vse.

180^{li} to the
Purser of
the read
dragon.

A warraunt is also geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannyn^g to pay vnto *W^m Dixon or Edward Highlord* the Purser of the Read Dragon the some of one hundred and fowrscore poundes to the like vse.

1600
28 Feb.The xxviijth of februarie 1600.

M ^r W ^m Rumney Depu:	M ^r Robte Sandye
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r John Hyghlorde.
M ^r Oliuer Style.	M ^r Richarde wiche.

15. 7. 0 to
M^r Duffield
Bruer.

ORDER is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye Thr^r to paie to M^r Anthonie Duffeilde Berebreuer for. 59. barrells of bere deliued to the Scourge when she laye in docke whereof tenn barrells at iiij^s and the residue at v^s the barrell some xv^{li} vij^s sterlinge.

300^{li} to M^r
Chery &
M^r Golding
for the
guilt.

Order is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay to Robt Golding of Radcliff^r mariner for the ship called the guifte bought of him and M^r fraunc^e Chery the some of three hundred poundes sterlinge whereof by Agreem^t one hundred poundes is dewe this

pūte day and another hundred poundes the Last of marche 1600
and the other hundred poundes the Last of aprill. 28 Feb.

Lyke warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto 24^{li} 19 s
James Bover and Richard Vale for spectacles and Boxes for
spectacles wth ther cases the somme of xxiiij^{li} xix^s. to James
Bover for
spectacles.



The seconde of Marche 1600.

1600
2 Mar.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Jo: Eldred.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Ry: Wyche
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r Nich: Lynge.

IT is agreed that the persons heervnder named shall viewe & determyne the reckoning^e betwene M^r Ady and the Company for tymber deliuered for the building and the repaying^e of the shippes and to agree vppon an indifferent rate of the pticler prices. Whervppon ther is some variaunce. depending^e betweene the Companie and him.

M^r Ady
for Tymber.

To morrowe in the after-
none at M^r Aldⁿ Wattes
hys house.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes
M^r Staper
M^r Cordell
M^r Burrell
M^r Garway
M^r Wyseman
M^r Jo: Eldred.
or any 4. of them.

And the same psons are required on the behauf of the Companie [shall] to viewe and determyne the Reckoning^e of the other shippwright^e for other tymbers dd to the vse of the Companie.

Ship
wrightes
reckonin-
ges.

[Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay vnto m^r Abraham Campion vppon accompte of 646. 15. [4] 2. dewe to him for beare deliuered to the shippes the some of two hundred poundes sterlinge.]

[100^{li} to
M^r Cam-
pion for
beare.]

1600
24 Feb.

Susan

1 ship basen & ewre of 50 oz.
 1 fanne fethers
 2 beltes imbrothered
 [2 helmeets]
 1 looking glasse.
 1 Irē.
 1 head pece & targett of the Moskovy Company.

1600
25 Feb.Mr Cordell
Mr GarwayMr Wyche
Ry WrightThe xxvth of februarie 1600.

left at Graveshend

John
Davyes his
bill of ad-
venture as
Pylott
maior.

Bill of adventure was sealed vnder o' Comon seale to John Davyes gent. Pylott maior of this viage for his [One hundred poundes] adventure vppon the gaine of the viage as yet shall arryse viz yf the viage yeeld two for one then he to have out of the clere pfit all chardges deducted 500^l yf three for one 1000^l yf fowre for one 1500^l yf five for one 2000^l out of w^{ch} paym^t w^{ch}soever shall fall due to him by the value of the retourne of the saide viage there is to be deducted 200^l lent vnto him by the Companie before his goeing forth over and above 100^l geiven him for his pvision.

John
Davyes his
bill of ad-
venture for
a 100^l put
in Stocke.
Thomas
Morgann.
Henrie
Myddleton.

A Bill of adventure vnder o' comon Seale to John Davyes gent Pylott maior of this viage 100^l adventure put in Stocke.

A Bill of adventure vnder o' common Seale to Thomas Margann one of o' fourth sorte of factors for fortie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

A Bill of adventure vnder our Coimon seale to Henrie Myddleton gent one of our seconde sorte of factors for 100^l adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Robte Pope.

A Bill of adventure vnder o' Coimon seale to Robte Pope one of o' seconde sorte of factors for 100^l adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Christopher
Stradlinge.

A Bill of adventure for Christopher Stradlinge sealed vnder o' Comon Seale and one of o' fourth sorte of factors for fortie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Thomas
Dassell.

A Bill of adventure vnder o' comon seale to Thomas Dassell

one of o' Third sorte of factors for fyftie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

1600
25 Feb.The xxvjth of februarie 1600/1600
26 Feb.

OWRE seuerall coimissiones to the generallie and other the factors in succession beinge all of one tenor was sealed vnder the coimon seale of the Companie and seifallie deliued to the princypall factor of everie shippe.

Comissions
sealed vnder
ye Comon
seale.

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o' coimon seale to W^m Brodebent M^r of the Reade Dragon for One hundred pounde adventur vppon the gaine of the viage and for twentie marke a monethe for his wagge contracted wth him And whereas there was geiven him by the Companie One hundred pounde sterling for his provision to Sea And the warraunte geiven to y^e Th^rer for the payment thereof made mencon that [same] the saide hundred poundes was a paymente vppon his wagge be it remembred that the saide warrant was mys taken and should have binne a warraunt of a One hundred pounde ymprested & absolutlie geiven him for his provision to Sea and not in pte of paym^t of any his wages.

W^m Brode-
bentes byll
of adven-
ture

A Bill of adventure sealed vnder o' coimon Seale to Thomas Tudd one of o' fourth sorte of factors for fourtie poundes adventure vppon the gaine of the viage.

Tho: Tudd
his bill of
adventure.

A Bill of adventure was sealed vnder o' coimon Seale to Roger Style on of o' thirde sorte of factors for fourtie poundes adventure put in Stocke.

Roger Style
his byll of
adventure.

Whereas the Companie did lende m^r William Brodebent the somme of One hundred poundes for sixe monethes for w^{ch} [yt] was entended y^e certen howses should be morgaged for the companies securitie the saide william Brodebent before his deptime from Graveshende beinge vppon an accompte to have received as dewe to him from the Companie the somme of xxviijth (as by the accompte of william dixon purser of the Reade Dragon appeareth) he the said W^m Brodebente hath lefte in the handes

W^m Brode-
bent.

1600
2 Mar.
2^{li} to the
searcher.

Thac-
coumpte
of the state
of the Ad-
venture
bothe for
ther debt
& Credyte.

It is ordered that ther shalbe geaven by way of gratification to M^r Worsenham the Searcher for the clearing of the shippes the somme of xl^s.

It is ordered that m^r Aldⁿ [Hollyday shalbe intreated to] Bannynge and m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday shalbe sent vnto to geave order that to morrowe morninge ther bookes of Accoumptes may be brought hether and M^r Allabasters man be warned hether to meete together to arme an accoumpte of the state of the busines and that the same accoumpte may be pyved and audited by the psons heervnder named to thende some present order may be taken for the clearing of the Companies debtes. by callinge in suche moneys as are vnp^d or some other course taken to avoyde the clamo^r of suche as are vnpaid the billes and Reckoning^e dew to them by the Company.

M^r Staper

M^r Harryson

M^r Wyseman

M^r Lynge.

M^r Wyche

or any thre^e of them.



The 6th of Marche. 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy

M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Rich: Wiseman

M^r John Eldred

M^r Oliuer Style

M^r W^m Burrell

M^r John Highlorde

M^r Thomas Cordell.

The state
of the ad-
venture in
debt and
Credyte.



PPON conference had wth the Thr^{rs} and an estimate made of the moneys in ther handes. and of the debte owing by the Company and of suche moneys as is dewe to the adventure not yet brought in to the Thr^{rs} handes.

9000^{li}
owing at
this day.

It appereth by the said estimat as the state of the Adventure as it standeth at this day that ther is owing by the Company aboute the somme of ix m^{li}, towardes the paiement Wherof ther resteth onlie in ready money in the handes of m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday Thre^e. 814^{li} or therabout^e, that ther is owing by divers wth have sett downe ther adventures, and have brought in no part thereof about 5000^{li} that ther is also owing by such

as have brought in part of ther adventures and not the whole and for the Supplies of ij^s the li. aboute 2000^{li}. So as the state of the Busines standing in this case appeareth.

Order is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday thr^{er} to pay to [Joesphe] Lewys Tyght Blacksm^ythe vppon Accoumpte of yron worke wrought to the Read dragon the somme of

The like warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^{er} to pay to Joseph Page Baker vppon Accoumpte of Biskett the somme of fyfty poundes sterling^e.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^{er} to pay to frauncis Candell Painter vppon accoumpte for the paintinge of the read Dragon. the somme of thirtie poundes sterlinge.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^{er} to pay vnto Richard Hart Smythe for Nayles and iron worke deliuered to the Assention the somme of one hundred sixtie one poundes thirtene shilling^e and a pennye in full paym^t of all yron Worke by him dd to the Company.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Thr^{er} to pay vnto Edmond Saunderson Turno^r for Launterns Platters and other Turno^rs ware dd to the Reade Dragon.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday to pay to M^r W^m Burrell vppon accoumpt for paym^t of moneys owing to divers men the somme of one hundred poundes sterling^e.

Another Warraunt is geaven vppon the said Thr^{er} to pay vnto W^m Bacon for smale mastes and other store for the shippes the somme of sixteen poundes tenn pence in full paym^t of a bill of pcelles of xix^{li} vj^s x^d whereof iij^{li} vj^s is bated as soe muche wherin the Company were deceived by the Carpenter of the Susan.

Another Warraunt is geaven vppon the said thr^{er} to pay vnto James Waters Iremonger vppon a bill of pcells for the gonners provision for the Susan the some of xxx^{li} xij^s iij^d in full paym^t.

Another Warrante is geiven vppon Aldⁿ Bannynge Th^{er} to pay to Nichas Symondson the some of One hundred poundes sterlinge in pte of paym^t of tymber and Planke and othe necessities for y^e Susann.

1600
6 Mar.

100^{li} to Le-
wys Tyght.
smythe for
yron worke
to the Read
dragon.

50^{li} to
Joseph
Page Baker

30^{li} to
frauncis
Candell
Painter of
the Read
Dragon.

161^{li} 13^s 14^d
to Rych:
Harte
Smythe.

18^{li} to
Edm:
Saunderson
for Turners
worke to y^e
Read
dragon

100^{li} to M^r
W^m Burrell
vpon Ac-
compt.

16^{li} 0 10^d
to W^m
Bacon for
Mastes.

30. 12. 4^d
to James
Waters for
gonners
pvision
for y^e
Susan.

100^{li} to
Nichas
[Harrison]
Symondson
for tymber
& Plank
for y^e
Susan.

1600
13 Mar.The xiiijth of Marche 1600.

M^r W^m : Rumney Deputie M^r Robt Sandy
 M^r Rich: Staper M^r W^m Chambers
 M^r W^m Garway M^r W^m Harryson.

34. 16. 8
for lighter-
age & port-
age to W^m
Kimber at
Gully key.

ORDER is geaven to Ald^r Hollyday Th^rer to pay m^r
 W^m Kymber Wharfeinger of Gully Key for Lighter-
 age and portage of goodes to the shippes from the
 same kay the somme of xxxiiij^{li} xvj^s viij^d [as] being dewe to
 him vpon his bill of pcelles. audited and allowed by M^r High-
 lord m^r Harryson and M^r Lynge.

34. 13. 8
for portage

The lyke order is geaven to the said Th^rer to pay to the
 Porters of the Grocers haberdashers Salters and Skynners for
 Portage and Lading of the fowre severall shippes thes severall
 sommes following amounting in all to the somme of [xiiij] xxxiiij^{li}
 xiiij^s viij^d sterling. as appereth by ther severall billes audited and
 allowed by the Comitties of the shippes videlt for the read
 dragon xiiij^{li} ij^s xj^d for the hecto' viij^{li} iiij^s for the Assention
 six poundes tenn shilling^e j^d and for the Susan vj^{li} xvj^s viij^d.

11^{li} 6. 8
for wharf-
age to Robt
wood at
wooll key.

Another warraunt is geaven to the said Th^rer to pay to
 Robt Wood Wharfeinger of wooll key the somme of xj^{li} vj^s
 viij^d for wharfage and lighteringe of goodes shipped from the
 same kay.

42^{li} 8^s 11^d
to M^r
Rumney
for money
disbursed.

Another warraunt is geaven vpon the said Th^rer to pay
 to m^r W^m Rumney deputy [for] the somme of fowrtie and two
 poundes viij^s xj^d whereof [40] 38^{li} 10^s 3 was by him p^d and de-
 liuered at his goinge downe to graveshend to Capten Mydleton
 for payment of mariners and the rest being ij^{li} xij^s was
 disbursed in Charges by him and M^r wyche wth ther servaunt.

1600
21 Mar.

The 21 Marche 1600.

M^r W^m Rumney deputy M^r John Highelord
 M^r Ald^r Hollyday M^r W^m Harryson
 M^r Rich: Staper M^r Nicholas Lynge
 M^r W^m Garway M^r W^m Burrell
 M^r John Eldred M^r Thomas Cordell
 M^r Rich: Wyseman.

ORDER is geaven to M^r W^m Burrell to take vp the
 boate of thassention that lyeth at Blackwall and to
 make sale of the sale of the same for the most that
 can be gotten who hath vndertaken to do his best therein.

1600
21 Mar.
The Assen-
tion's longe
boate.

Order is geaven to M^r Harryson and M^r Burrell to gather
 together all suche provysions and thinges belonging to the
 shippes that are left behinde as 2 demi Cannons iron stan-
 chions Anker caske and other thinges and putt them in some
 storehouse to be provided for that purpose to thende they may
 be solde for the most that can be made thereof.

A store-
house to be
provided
for the
gatheringe
together
of thinges
left behinde.

A Bill of Adventure sealed vnder the comon seale to Stephen
 Hodgeson for his adventure and supply of 220^{li}.

Stephen
Hodgeson
the bill
stayed.

Order is geaven that all suche as depend inth accompte wth
 the Company shalbe called vpon to bring in ther billes that
 ther accomptes may be made vp and brought in to a certen
 state. of wth accomptaunt^e thes persons following are to be
 called vpon—viz:

M^r Pomtell & Rewler &c. [Jo: More] Nichas Pierd
 [M^r Fletcher] Ald^r Bannyng M^r Roger Howe
 W^m [Rutter] Burrell. Rich: Gossen
 W^m Angell M^r Staper.

Order is geaven to m^r Ald^r Hollyday thr^rer to pay vnto
 Thomas Hewys Clothworker for worke done to the Companie
 12^{li} . 8 . 6 in full for his said worke.

12^{li} . 8 . 6
to Tho.
Hewys
Clothe-
worker
2^s p lb
further
supply
vpon the
like pound
in the for-
mer act.
xvi at in-
terest to be
p^d Mr.
Beareblock.

A Gen^{all} Court holden the first of Aprill 1601.
 Present of the Comitties

M^r W^m Rumney deputy M^r Ald^r More
 S^r John Harte M^r Rich: Staper
 M^r Ald^r Wattes M^r olyuer Style

1601
1 Apr.

1601
1 Apr.M^r Rich. Wyseman
M^r Robt Sandy
M^r John Eldred
M^r John Highelord
M^r Rich: WycheM^r W^m Harryson
M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday.wth the greatest part of the
Generality.A newe
supply of ij^s
the lb to pay
Companies
debtes.

THIS Co^t being called vpon occasion of the great debt and afterdelt that hangeth vpon the voyage by reason of the severall sommes sett downe by [divers of] the adventuro^rs and not brought in ether in the whole or in part and by divers other soimes behinde by some of them as pte of ther adventures sett downe and not brought in wholly and also by other sommes behinde for the supplies over and above the sommes sett downe and brought in. All w^{ch} do amounte [very neare] to the soime of Nyne thowsand poundes and above the w^{ch} must of necessitie be p^d the same being dewe to a nuber of poore men who importune the Comitties every day for payment vpon consideration of w^{ch} great arrerages and surplusage of provysion and charge that lieth vpon the voyage this Court resolving that every adventuro^r [was] is for his rate and proportion of his adventure a debto^r for and towardes the whole Credite geaven to the voyage, Did therefore order and decree that a further supply of ij^s the ff vpon every mans adventure shalbe brought in to the Thrers of this fellowship towardes the satysfaction of this debt depending vpon them [betwene] by the xth of this moneth And to thend the paym^t thereof maybe the better pformed It is agreed that as many of the brethren of this Company as shall faile in the bringinge in of ther moneis at that day [contrary this acte]. ether vpon the former supply of ij^s the ff. w^{ch} by order of this Company was apointed and ordred to be brought in by a decree of a general Co^t holden the 9. of Januarye Last or contrary to this present act for the further supplie of ij^s the ff. more now presentlie decreed to be brought in shall forfeite to the use of the comon stocke to be defalked out of his privat stocke bothe by the one decree and the other [in] wherein he shall [be found to] faile to make payment the severall soimes of ij^s vpon every ff of his adventure and it is alsoe ordered for the making good of this penaltie to the vse of the [Comion]

1601
1 Apr.

Gen^lty and the comon adventure that the Bookeap shall vpon the severall accomptes of every adventuro^r that shall faile in the bringing in of ether of thes supplies contrary to the trew meaning of both this and the former acte or ether of them defalte from the private stocke of every suche contributo^r the said penaltie of ij^s the ff. soe forfeited and make his stocke [credito^r] lesse by so muche as the said penaltie soe forfeited cometh vnto thend. that the same forfeitures [beinge] may be putt to the comon accompte of profit and losse [may goe to the advancem^t of ther stockes w^{ch} have [brou] or shall [supply] bringe in ther supplies. And it is also ordered that in the Billes of adventure that shalbe geaven out to every of them w^{ch} do not bring in their said supplies the valewe thereof shalbe defalked out of his said bill of adventure [and he holden credito^r for soe muche lesse as the penaltie].

It is alsoe ordered that wher for the supply of necessarie paiement^t and provisions of the voyage before the going of the shippes out of the River M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge and m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday the thrers of this felowship did take vp at interest the somme of xv^{li} that the gen^lty shall and will save the said thrers harmeles and stande chargeable for ther indempnitie both of the principall and the interest of the said somme of xv^{li}.

xv^{li} li. at
interest by
the Thers
taken up to
be dis-
charged by
the Com-
pany.

At this Co^te the right honorable the Erle of Cumblan wrote his letter to the generalitie entreating them that he might assigne out of his stocke of adventure of xv^{li} the somme of 200^{li} to m^r W^m Beerblock goldsmith and therwth that the Companie would admitt the said M^r Beerblocke not onlie an adventuro^r of so muche but to accepte and admitt him as a free brother of this Companie w^{ch} motion albeit both in the example [or] and president [it seemeth] and alsoe in the [admittaunce of 2 psons] admittaunce in to the freedome of the Companie of 2 psons vnder one adventure once entirely sett downe it may seeme to be and is prejudiciall to order yet at the request of so honorable a pson [they] this Court could not deny to yeld to the said motion and did agree both to the assignation of 200^{li} adventure to be sett over vnto him and to

W^m Beer-
block ad-
mitted an
adventuro^r
of 200^{li} of
the erle of
Cumblan
his stock of
xv^{li} by way
of assigna-
tion & also
made free.

1601
1 Apr.

admitt him also in to the previledges of the said Companie and he the said M^r Beareblocke did agree [to add] by way of increase of the said adventure of 200^l and for the supplies thereof according to the ordinaunces of this felowship to add therunto the somme of 50^l more and soe to stand an adventuro^r in principall and supplies of the some of 250^l w^{ch} is by the booke keap to be sett vpon the said m^r Beerblock and therwth 200^l to be taken from the Erle of Cumberland his adventure.

1601
3 Apr.

The 3. of Aprill 1601.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r Robt Sandy.	

M^r W^m
Megges
340^l for
rest of stock
& supplies.

MR Megges being warned before the Comitties for the bringing in of the rest of his adventure of 200^l and his severall supplies havinge brought in 100^l did insist a while vpon a discharg^e promised him by the bringing in of one M^r Clenche to sett down CC^l was not wthstanding overruled and in thend brought to assent to pay [in his CC^l] C^l for the rest of his adventure and to pay his supplies when others had p^d thers : or els he would procure a discharge to the Company for the valewe of C^l w^{ch} they are to pay to the Muskovia Company for cordage.

1601
7 Apr.

The 7. of Aprill 1601.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r Jo : Highlord
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Nicholas lyng
M ^r John Eldred	M ^r W ^m Harryson.

li s d
14. 7. 2
to M^r John
Highlord.

ORDER is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay to M^r Highlord vpon a Bill of p^ecelles of moneis by him Laid out for the Companies vse the somme of xliij^l. vij^s. iiij^d. [vpon present vse].

The 9. of Aprill 1601.

1601
9 Apr.

M ^r W ^m Ruiney	M ^r Rich : Wyseman
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson

ORDER is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Hollyday threr that whereas he hath p^d to Arnold Mabanck Pullymaker for worke done to the shippes the somme of 30^l wthout Warraunt that he shall pay vnto him in full payment of his whole whole worke done the somme of 24^l. 7^s. 9^d more and take his acquittaunce for the whole 56. 7. 9.

The Like order is geaven to the said Threr to pay vnto Xpofer Thomson Smyth the somme of 34^l. 4. 2 being rest of p^ecelles [of] amounting to 274. 4. 2. Whereof all the residue is already paid as by a note of the accountp^e from the bookeap appeareth So that this 34 4 2^l is in full paym^t.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday [Bannynge] threr to pay vnto M^r [Robt.] Mr [Thomas] John Hedland the somme of sixteen poundes one shillings viij^d for making of cariages for y^e shippes as appeareth by his bill of p^eclers therof for w^{ch} he is to take his acquittaunce in full paym^t, or to abate soe much to M^r Thom^s Symond^e vpon his second supply because he hath p^d the same 16. 1. 8. to y^e said Jo : Hedland.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge Th^rer to pay vnto Thomas Duck for streamers by him served to the shippes in full paiment thereof the somme of Twelve poundes.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday Th^rer to pay vnto Lewys Tayte Smythe in part of paym^t of iron worke done for the shippes the somme of one hundred poundes.

Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Bannynge th^rer to pay to Edward Stephens Shipwright for worke by him done vpon the read Dragon the somme of fyftie poundes in part of paiment.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday th^rer to pay vnto M^r Thom^s Barbor for Canvas for sailes the somme of one hundred poundes sterling in part of paiment of a mere somme.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Bannynge th^rer to pay vnto Adam

30^l Arnold
Mabanck
Pullymaker34^l 4^s 2^d
Xpofer
Thomson
Smythe.16. 1. 8. Jo:
Hedland for
Carriages.12^l to Tho:
Duck for
streamers.100^l. 0. 0.
to Lewis
Tayte
Smythe.50^l to Edw:
Stephens
Shipwright.100^l to
Tho: Barbor
for Canvas.50^l to

1601
9 Apr.
Adam Wood
for deales &
mastes &c.
11th. o. o.
to Jo: Max-
field Brasier

Wood in part of paiment of deales mastes and timber served to the shippes the soime of fyfty poundes sterling.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto John Maxfield Brasyer for Copp vessellē by him served to the shippes in full payment thereof the soime of Eleven poundes sterling.

42. 15. 0
to Robt
Highoo for
Canves.

Warraunt is geaven to Aldⁿ Holliday thēr to pay vnto Robert Heighoo for 30 peece of Ipsw^{ch} Canves at 28^s. 6^d the peece the somme of fowrtie two [pence] poundes xv^s in full payment of the said Canves.

22th. 4^s. 0^d
to fra:
Covell
Chaundeler.

Warraunt is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Holliday to pay vnto fraunc^e Covell Chaundeler for provision by him served to the shippes the somme of Twentie two pound^e fowre shilling^e in full paiment of the same provision.

1601
11 Apr.

A Gen^lall Court holden the 11th of Aprill 1601.

Present

M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r Nich : Lyngc.
S ^r John Hart. knight	M ^r Rich : Wyseman
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Garwey
M ^r Robt Sandy	M ^r Jo : Eldred

M^r Jo : Highelord.

wth the greatest pt of the gen^lalty.

 T this Court was read an order from the LL of her Ma^{ty}s most honorable privie Councell taking knowledge of the remissnes of the Companie in payng^e ther debtes dewe by the voyage w^{ch} importeth the hono^r of the state being a publique action the teno^r of w^{ch} acte doeth followe in thes Wordes.

At the Courte at Whitehall the xth of Aprill 1601.

Present.

L : Archb : of Cant :	M ^r Comptroller
L : Keeper.	M ^r Secr : Cecyll.
L : Treasurer.	S ^r John Fortescue
L : Admirall.	M ^r Secr : Herbertc



PON complaynte made this daye to their ll^e : by the Comyttyes of the Easte India Companie, that y^e debt^e of the p^{nt}e viage now by them sett forth amountinge to Seaven Thowsande poundes above the contribu^{ti}ons sett downe by the ad^{vent}ure^s are not paide, the same growinge by reason of the backewardenes and frowarde disposi^{ti}ons of di^{ve}se p^{so}ns that shewe themselves remisse and vnwillinge to furnyshe there promysed contribu^{ti}ons and alsoe their por^{ti}ons of the supplies w^{ch} since at there generall meet- ing^e at severall tymes have been agreed on to yeelde above there adventures a rate of fowre Shilling^e in the pounce for the cleeringe of the saide debte, Their ll^e: vpon due considera^{ti}on how muche yt ymporteth the honnor of the state, that so publike an ac^{ti}on should not receive scandall or shamefull imputa^{ti}on Have this daye ordered that forasmuche as the saide debt in all or in pte is propor^{ti}onablie due to be satysfied by everie contributo^r of the viage That therefore the saide Companie and everie adventurer thereof shall wthout further delaye not only pforme and satysfie there full contribu^{ti}ons agreed vpon, promysed and sett downe vnder there handes, But alsoe there propor^{ti}onable supplies accordinge to there agreem^{tes} at there gen^lall Court^e, Or otherwyse yf any pson or psons shall refuse to conforme themselves therevnto ; that then the Governo^r deputye and comyttyes of the saide companie or any fower of them shall by vertue of this there ll^e: order straightlye Injoyne and comande the saide psons to make there ymediate appearance before their ll^e: to the end there ll^e: may proceed to y^e punyshinge of there contempte, by refusinge to accomlishe there one agreem^t and promyse, so muche import- inge the publike, as their obstinacye and pversenes shall de- serve, And to that end direction is geiven to a Messenger of her Ma^{ty}es Chamber to attend the saide Governo^r and Companie to bringe the saide ptye^e before there ll^e:

Concordat cum Registro.

Tho : Edmondes.

Vpon the reading^e of w^{ch} act it was resolved that especiall

1601
11 Apr.

The long order for betterpaymt of the Com- panies debts dew by the voiage.

By bringing in Adven- tures and supplies.

1601
11 Apr.

care and travell shuld be taken by the whole Company to free the viage from all imputation and discredit and y^e the same might the better be effected forasmuche as M^r Rumney the deputie of the Governo^r to the Company is necessarielie for his health shortlie to take his iorney to the Bathes in whose absence the teno^r of ther Lordships order cannot be executed vnlesse the present governo^r of the Company were discharged of his imprisonm^t and at Libertie to travell in the Companies occasions. Therefore for the better ordering of the affaires of this felowship and the gathering in of Contributions and supplies wherby ther debt^e may be presentlie discharged wth cannot endure the delay and expectation of M^r Thomas Smythe the Late and present governo^r his enlargem^t This Assemblie did proceade to the Election of a nother Governo^r to stande for the government of thaffaires of this felowship vntill the next day of election apointed by o^r privileges and divers being put in election for the supplying of the same place the said Election by Scruteny is fallen vppon M^r Aldⁿ Wattes who beinge present was placed in the office accordingly.

At this Courte the generalytie did Noiate and chuse the psois heervnder named to be generall auditors of the Threirs Accountpes and of all other the charges of the voyage to joine wth the former Auditors apointed by the Comitties and vsed by them in the auditing of the said Threirs accountpes and other the expences and disbursem^{ts} of the voyage all Wth joining together or anie six of them may audite the accountpes of the state of the voyage and report the same to the generaltyty when all the said accountpes are digested and agreed vppon.

Auditors form'ly apointed
by y^e Comitties.Auditors apointed by
the Gen'altyty.

Auditors

M^r Thomas Cordell.
M^r olyver Style
M^r Rich : Wyseman
M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Rich : Bowdeler
M^r Jo : Harvy
M^r Greenewell.
M^r Tho Symondes
M^r John Fletcher
M^r Nich : Leat

Auditors.

After the rysinge of the generall Co^{te} warraunt was geaven by the Comitties to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday th^{er} to pay vnto Joseph Page Baker for Biskett made and deliuered [by] to the shippes the somme of fourtie five pound^e [sterling^e] tenn shillinge xj^d sterling in full paym^t.

Lyke warraunt was geaven to Aldⁿ Bannying th^{er} to pay vnto George Barbo^r the somme of twentie seven poundes five shilling^e sterling [in full] for rest and in full paym^t for [Pulleis] Sailes to the Susan having p^d him xx^{li} before wthout warraunt in part.

Another Warraunt to the said Aldⁿ Bannying th^{er} to pay John Crane fower poundes Nyne shilling^e viij^d. for rest and in full paym^t for Pullies having p^d him xvij^{li} before wthout warraunt in part.

The xxth of Aprill 1601.

M^r Aldⁿ Watt^e Gouer : M^r Rich : wyseman.
M^r Aldⁿ Banninge } Th^{ers} M^r John Hyghlorde.
M^r Aldⁿ Hollydaye } M^r Rob^{te} Sandye.
M^r Rich : Stapers. M^r w^m Harrysoñ.
M^r w^m Garwaye. M^r Nickius Lynge

M^r w^m Burrell.

VPON conference had wth the Th^{res} there desire was to see the Accompt^e and an estemate to be made of the moneys in there hands to paye suche debt^e as farre as there moneys will extende.

Order was geiven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye for payment of 200^{li} to Thomas Barber vppon an accompte of canvas dellivered to the shippes.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paye to William Hedger in full for buildinge of a pinnace for the Hecto^r and disise other thing^e belongein to the rest of the shippes the some of sixe poundes.

Order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollidaye to paye to Rob^{te} Huse saylemaker in full paym^t of his Bill for makinge of sayles the some of fortye nyne poundes.

1601
11 Apr.
45^{li}. 10. 11^d
to Joseph
Page baker27. 5. 0
to Georg
Barbo for
sayles.4. 9. 8. to
Jo: Crane
for Pullies.1601
20 Apr.200^{li} to
Thomas
Barber for
Canvas.6^{li} to
William
Hedger.49^{li} to
Rob^{te} Huse
for sayles.

1601
20 Apr.49th to John
Bowden for
sayles.42th, 5th, 4th
to Adam
Wood Car-
penter.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paye to John Bowden sayle maker the some of fortye poundes in full for sayles for the shippes.

Order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye to paye to Adam Wood Carpenter in full paym^t of his accompte the some of Fowrty & two pounde five shillinge fowre pence.

1601
22 Apr.The 22th of Aprill 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r	M ^r John Highelord
M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge	M ^r Nich: Lynge.
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Robt Sandy.	M ^r frauncys Chery
M ^r Robt Bell.	

86. 15. 4
to Robt
Bradbery
Saylemaker

WARRAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday Threr to pay vnto Robt Bradbery Sailemaker in full paiement of his billes for making of sailes for the dragon and the hector the somme of fowrscore and six pounde fyfteeen shillinge and fowre pence.

42. 15. 0
to Robt
Highhoe
for Canuas.

Order is also geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday threr to pay vnto Robt Highhoe in full for Canvas he dd to the vse of the Assention as p bill the somme of fowrtie and two pounde fyfteeen shillings sterling [the same being paid]

46. 17. 0. to
Mr George
Bowles for
Curraunce.

The like order is geaven to [the] M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge threr to pay vnto M^r George Bowles grocer in full payment for curraunce bought of him by M^r Robt Sandy for the vse of the shippes the somme of fowrtie and six poundes seventeene shillings sterling.

27th —
to James
Waters for
iron.

The Like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday threr to pay vnto James Waters Iremonger in full paiement of his bill for iron Worke, deliuered to the vse of the shippes the somme of twentie and seven poundes shillinge sterling.

13 0 0
to Hilde-
brand
Sprusen
saylemaker.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday threr to pay vnto M^r Hildebrand Sprusen Sailemaker in full of his bill the somme of thirteene poundes sterling money.

The like order is given to M^r. Aldⁿ hollyday threr to pay vnto M^r Peter Pett shipwright in full payment of his bill for worke and charges the somme of seventeene poundes [twelve shillinge and six pence] sterling money.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge threr to pay vnto W^m Denham shipwright in full payment of his bill the some of six poundes sterling.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge threr to pay vnto James Marshe in full payment of his bill the somme of nyne poundes fyfteeen shillings sterling. for deales and planckes.

The like order is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge threr to pay vnto Ffrauncis Covell in full paiement of his bill for provisions dd to y^e assention. the somme of twentie and two pounde fowre shillinge sterling.

Warraunt is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ hollyday to pay vnto M^r Crosse vinteno^r the somme of [x] fourteeen poundes tenn shillinge for a [Butt] Pyke of malliga Wyne geven to the L. Admirall in leiw of the deodand claimed for the hector.

The Like warraunt is geaven to [y^e said] M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge to pay vnto ffrauncis Tailor [Vinteno^r] Girdeler for a Tun of Claret wyne the somme of Eighteene poundes w^{ch} wyne was geaven to the L. Admirall in Lieu of the deodand claimed for the hector.

It is ordered at this Assemblie that a Warraunt shalbe sent to the persons heervnder named that have hetherto denyed to bringe in ther Contributions, subscribed vnder the hand of the Governo^r and 4. of the Comittees w^{ch} warraunt shalbe shewed vnto them by a Pursevante to thend that vpon ther refusall to pay they may be carried before the LL: or els vpon ther assent to pay they may be appointed to come to M^r Governo^r to geave ther Wordes to pay the same to the Threer the teno^r of w^{ch} warraunt doeth followe in these words videlt:

Whereas yo^e the selfall psons herevnder named have binne diuerse tymes required to bringe in yo^r promysed Contribucion towards the sett inge forthe of the Easte Indie viage and have not [done] yet done the same Wee doe esteemes require yo^e to geive yo^r

1601
22 April.
17. [12. 6]
to Peter
Pett ship-
wright.6—0—0 to
W^m Den-
ham ship-
wright9—15—0
to James
Marshe for
deales &
planckes.22—4—0
to Francis
Cobell
Chaundeler
for provy-
sion.14—0—0
to M^r Crosse
for sack
geaven to y^e
L: admirall.18—0—0
toA warraunt
for the
smoning
of the Con-
tributors
denyng to
bring in
ther Pay-
ments.

1601
22 April.

directe answer whether yō will bringe in to one of the Thērs of the Companie yo^r said contribuōns or not (yf not) then accordinge to yo^r warrant of the LL. of her Ma^{ties} privie counsell to vs in that behaulfe geiven Wee require yo^u to repaire to the Courte & yeald to there lordshipps a reason of yo^r refusall & yf yo^u will assent to paye yo^r contribuōns then to repaire to me the Governo^r of the Companie & to geive yo^r word for the present paym^t of the same dated the 22th of Aprill 1601.

Richard Champion	Robt Pennyton
Hughe Hamersley.	Ric Hearne
W ^m Kellett	W ^m Palme ^r
W ^m Barrett	Robt Myldmay.
Barthiew Haggett.	John Bates
Peter Helinge	Robt Bowyer.

The 27. of Aprill 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r	M ^r W ^m Harryson
Mr. Alld ⁿ Bannying	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r Nich: lynge
M ^r Jo: Highelord	M ^r Robt Sandy
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Jo: Combe.

1601
27 April.Hughe
Hamsley

HUGHE Hamersley being on of the persons that was convented before the LL: and by their honors committed [vnto the chain] vntill he had geaven satisfaction to the Company to charg his Contribution sett downe. Did at this assembly appeare and praied the favo^r of the Company to-wardes him in respecte [whereof in thende] of wth submission and ptly vppon his owne offer to take vppon him to satysfie and discharge the Companie of the valewe of 240^{li} to any [the] to whom the Company were indebted This assembly did agree that yf he brought a discharge w^{thin} thes 3 daies from the Agent of the Muskovia Company of the payment of 240^{li} wherby this Company may be discharged of so much for cordage owing them then he the said hughe hamersley shuld be admitted

into the priviledge of this felowship and be discharged of his Comittement. 1601
27 April.

John Bate and Robert Bowyer [being] ther names having bene presented to the LL: as those that dehy to bring in ther Contributions and supplies and ther LL: having geaven a warraunt for the Comitting of them yf they bringe not in the money before thursday next. Are required to geave ther aunsweres whether they will bringe in the money accordingly or not who have severally taken tyme betwene this and thursday to advyse of that matter and to geave ther aunswer what they will doe.

The first of Maye 1601.

1601
1 May.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go:	M ^r Eldred
M ^r Rumney Depu:	M ^r Sandy
M ^r Stapers	M ^r Highlorde.

A WARRAUNT is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollyday Thēr to paye to the kyng of Heraldes the some of Twentie merkes for assigninge a Armes to the Companie by the vertue of his office.

Twentie
mkes to the
kinge of
Heraldes for
assigning
the com-
panyes
Armes.

The 8th of May 1601.1601
8 May.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go:	M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge.
M ^r Richard Wyseman	M ^r John Highlorde
M ^r John Eldred.	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Nicholas Lynge.	

ORDER is geiven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to paye to Jeames Skelton in full for Tallowe deliued to the vse of the shippes the some of nyne poundes Sterlinge.

9^{li} to James
Skelton in
full for
Tallowe.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paye to Abraham Campion berebrewar the some of five hundred poundes vppon an accompte of bere deliued to the shippes.

500^{li} to
Abraham
Campion
Brewar.

The like order is geiven to Aldⁿ Hollydaye to paye to Roberte Savadge in full for wast^e & deales One hundred & Two poundes sterlinge.

102^{li} to
Roberte
Sauadge
for wastes
& sayles.

1601
8 May.
29th 1st 4^d
to Justice
Mallett
Smythe for
yron
worcke.
300^{li} to
Thomas
Barbar
for canvas.
90^{li} to
Elizabeth
Bennett in
full for
Nayles.
71^{li} 15^s
to Nicholas
Symonson
carpenter
in full for
tymber.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldⁿ to paie Justice Mallett Smythe p the hand^e of Gyles Meminge in full for yron worcke to the Dragon twentye nine pound^e one shillinge fowre pence.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldeⁿ to paye to Thomas Barbar the some of Three hundred poundes st^rlinge vppon an accompte of canvas delivered to the Shippes.

The like order is geiven to the same Aldeⁿ to paie to Elizabeth Bennett in full for nayles &c deliued to the Shippes as by her billes appeareth the some of fflowrscore & Tenn poundes st^rlinge.

The like order is geiven to Aldⁿ Bannynge to paye to Nicholas Symonson carpenter in full for tymber delivered to the Susann threescore & eleven poundes ffyfteene shillings.



The 15 of May 1601.

Mr Aldⁿ Wattes Go^r
Mr W^m Rumey Deputy
Mr Rich: Wyseman
Mr W^m Chambers
Mr John Combe

Mr W^m Harryson
Mr Aldⁿ Bannynge
Mr Thomas Cordell
Mr John Highelord
Mr Roger Howe.

Accomp^{tes}
in the west
Cuntry.

It is ordered that m^r howe and m^r Combe shalbe warned to bring in ther accomptes of the Reckoning^e and disbursem^{ts} of the west Cuntry to be audited at the next meeting of the Comitties to thende that those accomptes being audited the Companie may proceade to the auditing and pfecting of the gei^{all} Accomptes.

Order is geiven to Ald^r Hollidaye to paie to Peter Hilles the some of three poundes fiftene shillings in full for Caske deliued to the Hector.

Order is geiven to the said Alderman holliday thr^{er} to pay vnto Francis Caudell Painter [for] in full of paintinge worke done by him vppon the Redd dragon the somme of fowrtie eight poundes sterling. vppon paiment Whereof his acquittance is to be taken in full paiment.

3^{li} 15^s 0^d
to Peter
Hilles
for Caske.
48^{li} to
fraunces
Caudell
Painter

It is ordered by agreem^t betwene thes Comitties and m^r John Adye for a reckoning of tymber betwene the Companie and him that m^r W^m Burrell for the Companie and James Marshe for him shall have the pvsing of the said accompte and loke what shalbe found to be dewe to him shalbe p^d him by warraunt to be geaven to one of the thr^{ers}.

Order is geaven to y^e said m^r Ald^r hollyday thr^{er} to pay vnto W^m Allom Lighterman for lighteradg of goodes sent to the shippes in full paym^t the somme of tean pound^e sterlinge.

1601
15 May.
John Adye
for Tym-
ber.

10^{li} to W^m
Allom
for lighter-
eradge.



The 22th of May 1601.

Mr Aldⁿ Wattes Go^r
Mr Aldⁿ Hollyday
Mr Rich: Staper
Mr Olyuer Style

Mr John Highelord
M^r
Mr Roger Howe
Mr Jo Combe.

1601
22 May.

At this meeting m^r Roger howe and M^r Combe did exhibite to the Comitties present divers accomptes and papers concerninge ther busines in the West Cuntrey w^{ch} [the] are conteyned in 48 severall pticler Writings [made] by way of Inventory noted vnder the handes of the said Comitties All w^{ch} writings are deliuered over to the booke-keap to drawe in to ferme of accompte armed.

Mr Roger
Howe.
Mr Jo:
Combe.

Geven a warrant vppon ald^rman Bayning ffor paym^t of t 39. 16. 6 to M^r Richard wryte in ffull payment of his acc^{pt} of charge disburced ffor the vse of this voyadg as p the pticulers therein.

139. 16. 6^d.
to Mr
Richard
Wryte.

Two severall Warraunt^e directed to the Pursevant that attendeth vppon the Companie for the warning of divers of the adventuro^{rs} w^{ch} are behinde wth ther supplies to appeare before the LL: to aunswere ther Contempte.

Warrauntes
for the
Comitting
of suche as
deny ther
suplies.

A warraunt geven vppon Aldⁿ hollyday to pay to lewis Tate Black Smithe in full paiment of iron worke for the red dragon and Susan the some of two [three] hundred [and] twentie and seven poundes sterling.

227^{li} to
Lewis Tate
Blacke
smith.

Order is geaven to Aldⁿ holliday to pay vnto Agnes Haselton to relieve her husband Richard haselton hurt in

x^{li} to Rich:
Haselfoote.

1601
22 May.

the hector in the Companies service the some of fowrtie shillings.

29 10 0
to Charles
Anthony
for geaving
of stamper.

Order is geaven to Ald^r holliday threr to pay vnto Charles Anthonie her Ma^{ty} Geaver for stamper made for the East Indie moneis the some of twentie nyne poundes x^s sterling.

1601
29 May.

A Gen^l Court holden the 29th of May 1601.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes gou^r M^r W^m Chambers.

M^r Rich. Wyseman. M^r W^m Harryson

M^r Rich : Staper.

John Bate
disfraun-
chesied.

WHEREAS ther hath bene some question betwene the Company and m^r John Bate touching the bringing in his contribution of 200^l by him sett downe wherein he hath wthstode the Company for some dislyke he hath conceyved of the voyage and hath resolved not to be of the Company. And whereas m^r John Jackson clothworker is content to supply all suche payment^e as m^r Jo Bate shuld pay for his Contribution and supplies and to take the [place and] freedome of this felowship in the place of the said m^r Bate. Therefore this Court have agreed that the said m^r Bate shalbe disfraunchesied and from henceforth be holden an adventuro^r or brother of this Company and that m^r John Jackson shalbe admitted to the freedome of this felowship. whervpon the matter being put to question by erection of handes, the said M^r Bate is disfraunchesied and the said [John] m^r John Jackson admitted a free man to enioy all benyfit^es of freedome incident to this felowship as freely as yf he had bene nōiated in the Pattent.

W^m. Smythe

Whereas ther hath bene some question betwene the Comitties and m^r W^m Smyth touching his adventure by him sett downe wherein he pretendeth an agreem^t made wth him that for the paym^t of C^v^l [to be made to] *he shuld* stand an adventuro^r of C^l [he shuld] *and* be made free. wth agreem^t being denyed by the Comitties and the matter being referred by both ther Consent^e to the generality at a general Court to be descyded This Court being acquainted wth the question did fall into the delibation

of the matter and in thende did resolve that they could not wthout [any] a gen^lall preiudice to the Company by suche an example yeld to the desire of the said Smythe and therefore did resolve that the said m^r Smythe shuld be required to bring in the rest of his adventure and supplyes.

At this Court m^r hughe hamersley haberdasher is admytted into the freedome and Liberties of this felowship and hath satisfied 200^l for his adventure and xl^l for his Supplies according to former orders.

1601
29 May.
Hugh
Ham'sleys
admission

At this Court humfrey Milward haberdasher who hath formerly denied to bring in his supplies doeth at this Court assent to bring in the same by the last of Julie next.

humfrey
Milward.

The 10th of June 1601.

1601
10 June.M^r Aldⁿ Wattes. Go^rM^r Rich : WycheM^r Aldⁿ BannyingM^r Nichās lyng.M^r staperM^r W^m HarrysonM^r olyuer styleM^r Roger Howe.M^r Rich : WysemanM^r John HighelordM^r Jo : EldredM^r [John] Robt Bell.M^r Robt Sandy.

At this Court m^r frauncis Dent being desirous to set over his adventure and freedome vnto one George Bennet Salter doeth move the assent of the Comitties heervnto. But forasmuche as the name of M^r frauncis Dent is pticlerly expressed in the pattent thes Comitties cannot wthout the consent of the gen^lalie disfraunchies the one and admitt the other in his place. therefore the said Comitties have referred both the said pties to the next generall Courte.

fra: Dent
Geo: Ben
nett.

It is ordered that the Secretorie shall make out Billes of adventure and supplies to everie adventuro^r and that the same be Delivered over to the two theers to deliver to the parties that haue Cleared ther adventures and supplies wth the said theers: and the threr shall receive for the vse of the Secretorie for everie bill of adventure [the] vj^d.

Billes of
Adventure.

The 23 of June 1601.

1601
23 June.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes gou^r M^r olyuer style.
 M^r W^m Rumney deputy M^r Rich : Wyseman
 M^r Thomas Cordell M^r John Highelord
 M^r Rich : staper.

Richard
 Taylby
 73^{li}. 6. 8
 assigned
 over to M^r
 Aty.

100^{li} as-
 signed to the
 Moskvvy
 Company of
 Rich: Tayl-
 byes adven-
 ture.

m^d that this
 bonde is the
 21 Julie
 1601. dd to
 M^r Stap to
 deliv over to
 the said
 agent.

RICHARD Tailby one of the adventuro^{rs} hathe promysed to pay vnto m^r Atye vppon Satherday next the somme of 73^{li}. 6. 8. for part of his adventure and supply by him vnp^d the w^{ch} soine is assigned over to the said m^r Atye for money owing him by the Company.

The said Richard Tailby is assigned over for C^{li} more of his adventure behinde to the Moskova Company to be p^d at michas next by a bonde made to the Agent in the penaltie of CC^{li}.

1601
4 July.The 4th of July 1601.

M^r Gouvernor M^r Chambers M^r Combe
 M^r Deputye M^r Highlorde M^r Howe
 M^r Aldⁿ Moore M^r Sandy M^r Lynge.
 M^r wiseman M^r Harrisson

v^{li} to M^r
 ffletcher.

AT this Courte there was allowed to m^r ffletcher v^{li} in considera^{on} of Rackinge of syder.
 Alsoe the rest of accompt of m^r Howe & m^r Combe beinge eyghtene poundes seven shilling^e two pence is allowed them for there farther stay in the Countrey more then was expected.

1601
6 Julie.A Gen^lall Court holden the 6. of Julie 1601.

Present.

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes Gou^r M^r Aldⁿ Bannying } thrērs
 M^r W^m Rumney Deputy M^r Aldⁿ Holliday }
 S^r John spencer knight M^r Tho Cordell

M^r fra : Chery M^r Nich : lynge.
 M^r Roger Howe M^r Rich : Wyseman.
 M^r W^m Chamber. M^r Jo Eldred.
 M^r Rich : Staper.

1601
6 Julie.wth the greatest pt of the geñalitie.

IT is ordered that all thes psons heervnder named whose names are [heer] Left out of the pattent and yet have p^d their adventures sett downe and ther supplies of 4^s the pound shall be admitted into the priviledges of this felowship to enioy the same and all freedome thereof in as Large and ample manner as yf they were Pattentees and [ther] as yf ther names had bene conteyned in the pattent.

Richard Bowdeler	Peter Helyn
Henry Butler	Thomas Bramley
Tho Hayes	Thomas Ball
Rich Humble	Edmond Scott
Antho Moseley	John Clenche
John Westway	Jerom Davers
Hughe Hamersley	xpofer Nicholles
W ^m Kellett	John Leaman
W ^m Albany	W ^m Allyn mercer.

Certen per-
 sons made
 free whose
 names are
 not in ye
 Pattent.

At this Court ffrancis Dent on of the adventuro^{rs} of this felowship whose name is conteyned in the Pattent did present to this Assemblie one George Bennett and praied that he might be admitted in his place beinge willing to assigne vnto him both his freedome and his adventure w^{ch} is Two hundred and ffowrtie poundes in his adventure sett downe and supplies w^{ch} this Court Assented vnto and in place of the said ffrancis Dent have re^d the said George Bennett and admitted him in to this ffreedome as frelie as yf he had bene noiated in the Pattent.

Georg
 Bennett
 made free
 in the place
 of ffrancis
 Dent.

It is moved by the auditors of the geñall [Court] Accomptes of the Company that whereas the Erle of Cumberland hath assigned v^{cl} lix^{li} of his adventure to m^r Aldⁿ Bannying w^{ch} doeth owe supplies at the rate of 4^s the ff. that some order may be taken therin that ether the same may be aunswered by the one or the other Whervppon m^r Aldⁿ Bannying doeth consent voluntarily

The Erle of
 Cumber-
 land his sup-
 plies.

1601
6 Julie.

that yf the said Erle be moved for the said Supplies and do not assent to pay it and charge it vpon m^r Ald^e willing him to pay it that then he will aunswer the same otherwyse he thinketh he can not be iustlie charged wth thes supplies nether did the Court at this tyme resolve to charge him vntill the said Erle hath bene moved herein.

that the
supplies &
adventures
may be
called for &
psecuted

Certen of
the Patten-
tees dis-
franchised

S^r Edw:
Michelborne
Robt:
Towerson
Georg
Vtley

It is ordered that all suche of the brethren of the Companie as are behinde wth ther adventures or supplies shalbe prosecuted wth all expedition by Complaint vnto the LL: to thende that the voyage may be cleared of all debte and imputation.

At this court accordinge to the condicion or proviso in the Pattent of the Companies priuiledges for suche as are noiated in the Pattent and do not bringe in ther adventures sett downe thes severall psons videlt . S^r Edward Michelborne Robt Towerson and George Vtley whose names are conteyned in the said Pattent and have not brought in ther soimes of money by them sett downe for ther severall adventures. are by the genall Consent of this Assemblie disfraunchesied out of the freedome and priuiledges of this felowship and vtterlie disabled from takinge anie benefite or profit therby.

S ^r Edward Michelborne	} disfraunchesied.
Robert Towerson	
George Vtley.	

The Elec-
tion of the
Governor
Deputy &
Comitties
of the Com-
pany.

The priuiledges of this felowship appointing the Elecc^{on} of the governo^r Deputie & comitties of this [felowship] Companie vpon the first day of Julie or wthin six daies followinge This Court proceeded to the Elecc^{on} of the said severall officers and by scrutiny and genall consent did make choice of thes severall psons to the severall offices following and havinge chosen them did before they were severally placed and admitted to ther severall places minister vnto them respectively the severall othes ordeyned and agreed vpon by [the] this genall assembly and [herein] at this Court inregistred to stand for [a] standing^e thes to be ministred [hereafter] to the governo^r his deputie and Comitties hereafter from tyme to tyme to be chosen for the governing^e of the affaires of this felowship.

M^r John Wattes Aldeman Elected governo^r for to governe y^e affaires of the Companie for one whole yere.

M^r William Rumney Elected Deputie Governo^r to governe the affaires of the Companie for one whole yere.

1601
6 Julie.

Governo^r
Deputy
gove^r.

Comitties

S^r John spencer knight
M^r Ald^e Bannyng Ju^r
M^r Ald^e Hollyday .
M^r Ald^e Cambell
M^r Richard Staper. Ju^r
M^r Thomas Cordell Ju^r
M^r W^m Garway
M^r Rich: Wyseman Ju^r
M^r John Harby Ju^r
M^r John Newman
M^r Thomas Symondes
M^r Thomas Allabaster.

Comitties

M^r Roger Howe Ju^r
M^r W^m Chamber Ju^r
M^r John Eldred J
M^r Rich: Wyche
M^r John Highelord
M^r W^m Harryson Ju^r
M^r Nich: lynge Ju^r
M^r W^m freeman Ju^r
M^r Nich: leat Ju^r
M^r Nich: Salter
M^r Thomas farrington Ju^r
M^r W^m Greenwell.

Comitties

The oathe of the Governo^r of the Companie
and of his Deputie.

Yo^a shall swere that yo^a shalbe trewe Liegeman to o^r Sovereigne Ladie the Queenes Ma^{te} and to her heires & successors Kinges & Queenes of Engiand and yo^a shalbe faithefull and trewe to the fellowship or Companie of the merchaunt^e of London tradinge into the East Indies and to their successors, the good state of the said Companie yo^a shall favou^r & affecte and y^e priuiledge of y^e same to yo^a power endevo^r to maintayne & preserve. yo^a shalbe carefull to see & provide y^t an equall and indyfferent hand be caried in the Govern^t of this fellowship and in the affayres thereof to all the adventurers that shall adventure or putt in stocke in anie of the voiages sett owte or to be sett owte. by this fellowship that wthowte favo^r affection or partialitye all chardges may indyfferently be rated and all paym^{tes} groweing to the adventure^s maie indyfferently be answered soe farre as yo^r knowledge in the state of the affaires of this fellowship may directe yo^a or the auctoritie of yo^r place may conveniently beare yo^a soe helpe yo^a god.

1601
6 Julie.

The oathe of Comitties for direction of the trade.

Yo^u shall swere that yo^u shallbe trewe Liedgmen to o^r Sovereigne Ladie the Queenes Ma^{tie} and to her heires and Successors King^e and Queenes of Englande And yo^u shallbe faithfull and trewe to the Governo^r & Companie of m^{ic}haunt^e of London tradinge into the Easte Indies and to their successors yo^u shall wth yo^r best advise and Councell assiste m^r Governo^r of this fellowship and his deputie from tyme to tyme in the affayres of this Companye that an equall and indyfferent hand be carried in the Govern^t of this fellowship and in the busines thereof yo^u shall deale faithfully and equally in the orderinge & disposinge of the adventures stocke trade & merchandize of this fellowship Comitted to yo^r direction or truste in all voiadges wherein yo^u shallbe ymployed as a Comittie. and that wthowte favo^r or affection to anie man haveinge no singler respecte to yo^r self to the preiudice of the said fellowship or anie the said adventurers thereof, yo^u shall indifferently to knowledge rate & apportion all chardges & burthens of this fellowship accordinge to the proporcion of e^uye mans stocke or adventure & yo^u shall alsoe order & appointe wth like indifferency and p^{ro}portion to yo^r best Skyl & knowledge all payment^e groweing dewe to the said adventurers vppon their stockes or adventures So helpe yo^u God.



1601
20 Julie.

The xxth of Julie 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r :	M ^r Nichas Lynge
M ^r W ^m Rumney Dep:	M ^r w ^m freman
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r w ^m Grenewell
M ^r Ric: Wyseman	M ^r w ^m Harison
M ^r Jo: Highlorde	M ^r Thomas farrington.
M ^r Nichas Leate	M ^r Thomas Symondes.

W^m Brett
16. 16. 11^d
for timber.

ORDER is geiven to Aldⁿ Bannynge Thier to paye vnto William Brett in full for timber & other p^{ro}visiones delivered to the Assention the some of sixtene pound^e sixtene shilling^e and eleven pence as p^{ro} bill of p^{ro}viders may appeare.

It is ordered at this assemblie that ther shallbe allowed to m^r W^m Burrell. for his paines takeⁿ in the provision^e of timber for the shipping of the voyage and for the Surveying of the worke of the same shippes the some of xv^{li}.

Whereas M^r John Ellicot of Exceto^r beinge an adventero^r of CC^{li} doeth owe 20^{li} for his supplies and being employed by the Company to provide Spanishe Ryalles in the West Cuntrey hath geaven in a genall accompte to y^e Company of all his provision wherby he resteth debto^r to the voyage 32 11 8. It is ordered that a l^{re} shall be written vnto him [for the] from the gen^{al}ty to sende vp his supply and a more p^{ro}vider accompt of his imployments that this Reckoning may be cleared.

1601
20 Julie.
15^{li}. 0^s. 0^d
to M^r W^m
Burrell for
his travell
about y^e
shippes.
John
Ellycott of
Exceto^r.

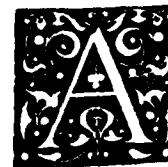


Gen^{al} Court. The 24 of Julie 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Go ^r	M ^r Tho Farrington
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rumey dep.	M ^r Nich: Leete
M ^r Rich: Staper	S ^r John Spenser
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m freman
M ^r Roger Howe	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r W ^m Grenewell	M ^r Rich Wyche

1601
24 Julie.

wth the most part of the gen^{al}ty.



AT this Co^{te} one M^r Robt Bayly one that hath sett downe his adventure of CC^{li} and p^{ro}de the same to [the] this felowship. and being vnwilling to [supply] bring in anysupplie is wylling to assigne over his said CC^{li} and to relinquishe his fredome [vnto S^r John Spencer knight] surrendring vp the sum [to] in to the handes of this S^{oci}ety Whervppon S^r John Spenser [was] being present in Court doeth vndertake to accepte of his said adventure and offreth him Ciiij^{xli} for the same w^{ch} m^r Bayly [doe] is content to accepte. and doeth in open Court Renownce his fredome and thervppon this Court doth accepte his surrender. and doe assent and agree that S^r John Spencer shall have the n^oiation of a freeman to be

Robt Bayly.

S^r Jo Spen-
ser.

1601
24 Julie.

made free of this felowship and to enioy the priuiledge thereof in as ample manner as anie *other* brother of this felowship Soe as the said S^r John Spencer do bring in to one of the theers: of this Company the some of xliⁱ for the supplies w^{ch} the said M^r Baylie was to pay/ The w^{ch} the said S^r John doeth presentlie promyse and vndertake to pay.

discovery
of the north
west passage
to y^e East
Indies.

At this Court motion is made to the genality by occasion of a lre written by one George Waymoth a navigato^r touching his attempte to be made for the discovery of the north west passage to the Est Indies whether the genality be willing^e to vndertake the said discovery and to supply the provision of 2 or 3 pinaces fytt for suche an enterprise yea or [noe]. And yf not vppon the genall charge then whether the genality wilbe content that private men shall deale therein. geaving them the benefite of the said discovery [yf they finde yt] *by the sole trade thereof* for certain yeres [and sole trade therof] w^{thout} impechem^t *yf they discover the passage.* But this matter requiring further deliberation then [present] this present assembly can stand vppon It is agreed that the [matter] *resolution hereof* shalbe respited vntill the next genall Court and then to be further considered vppon and in the meane tyme to be digested by every pticler man howe he can enclyne him self to the enterprise And it is also moved that this genall assembly would be thinke them selves of anewe supply of shipping^e to seconde the former shippes sent out to the Est Indies *by the cape of Bona Speransa* wth a Convenient adventure to be [sent] provided for this yeres voyage whether it be the half [of] or a thirde part of the valeweof the last adventure . and lyke order was taken therin as in the former motion that eche man do advyse him self herein betwene this and the next genall Court.

1601
7 Aug.

A generall Court holden the 7th of August 1601.

M ^r Ald ^o Watts governo ^r	M ^r Wiseman
M ^r William Rumny Dep ^t	M ^r Highlorde
M ^r Thomas Cordell	M ^r Howe.
M ^r Richard Stapers	M ^r Greenewell

M^r Leate
M^r HarrisonM^r Linge
M^r farrington1601
7 Aug.wth the most pte of y^e genality.

UESTION beinge made for the findinge out of the Northwest passage whether itt shalbe a vyage to seeke itt, or not. beinge put to handes it was consented vnto for a vyage.

Norwest
passage.

And beinge put to the question whether the mony shouldbe levved by the powle or by the pound it was by erectinge of hands ordered that the mony should bee levved by the pound accordinge to y^e first adventures sett downe in the booke for y^e first East India vyage w^{thout} supplie *none* to bee enforced, but every man to adventure y^t will, and to allowe xii^d the f^t. And all those that doe not subscribe his name to his Adventure [betwene this and] shalbe exempted from this trade of the north-west. And every man to bringe in thone haulfe by Michellmas & the rest by Christmas next.

These psones vndernamed are appointed Comittees to sett downe the chardge of this vyage for 3 pinyces & to make report vnto the next Court.

Comitties for y^e Northwest passage

M ^r Governor	M ^r Stapers
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Greenewell
M ^r Cordall	M ^r Howe

M^r Wiseman.

All this aforesaid notwithstandinge it was in the end concluded that M^r Governor should [prvse our] *puse* y^e Charters betwene this and the next Court to see whether [wee] have authority to compell any of the Company to paye his mony towards this vyage or the next vyage by the straights of [Magelano] *Bona Speransa.*

The first of [August] September 1601.

1601
1 Sept.

M ^r Ald ^o Wattes go ^r	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r W ^m Rumey dep.	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Rich: Staper.	M ^r Tho : farrington
M ^r Rich: Wyseman.	M ^r Georg Waymouthe
M ^r Ad ^o Bannyng.	M ^r Highelord.

1601
1 Sept.North west
passage.

HHE said Comittees being met in conference wth Capten Waimouth for the necessarie preparation of shipping for the Northwest passage doe resolve that 2. Pinaces wilbe sufficient shipping for the same discoverie the one of 50 and the other of 40 tuns. To be manned wth 30 men videlt the one wth 16 the other wth 14 men. The charge of all w^{ch} by estimation will amount to the valewe of 3000^{li} or therabout.

Georg
Waymouth.

These Comittees haveing conferred wth the said m^r waymouth touching his enterteynment in the said voyage [It is] he is agreed wth all to goe for the soime of one hundred pound^e to be deliuered him to prepare his instruments and other necessities: and yf he discover the passage then vppon his retorne to share by way of Contracte for this discovery the some of v^{li} [more] referring him self to the favo^r of the Companie for suche further gratification as they shall thinke he deserveth wth this that yf he retorne and do not pforme the discovery he will aske nothing for his paines and travell.

George Waymouth.

1601
2 Sept.A Gen^lall Courte the 2 of September 1601.
Present.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes gouer ^r	M ^r Nich : lynge
M ^r W ^m Rumney dep :	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Tho : Cordell	M ^r John Highelorde
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Tho farrington
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Grenewell.

wth the greatest part of the gen^lalty.16^{li}. 10^s. 0
to Symon
furnor
for Gun-
powder.

WARRAUNT is geaven to m^r Ald^r Bannyng to pay vnto Symon Furno^r vppon a rest of accompte for powder by him deliued to the shippes in full Clearing of all Reckonings the soime of sixtene poundes tenn shilling^e.

The North
west pas-
sage.

At this Court the Comittees appointed at the last generall Courte made report of ther conference wth Captein Waymouth

touching the Discoverie of the Northwest Passage and of ther opinions of the Charge of the preparation of 2 pinaces w^{ch} they thinke will come to the Charge of three thowsand poundes as appeared by the p^rviders of the same estimated by the said Comittees and read to the generalitie W^{ch} being conceived by the gen^lalty they did well allowe thereof and did agree that the said pinaces and all preparation and furniture therto belonging shalbe taken in hand and a booke sent abroad to the adventure^r to sett downe ther soimes vnder ther handes at the rate of xij^d the pound according to the agreem^t of the last generall Court.

At this Courte Nathaniell Martin on that had sett downe for his adventure the soime of two hundred poundes and never brought in the same but desired that a nother should take his place was by erecting of handes dyscharged and dismysed of the freedome of this fellowship. And in his place M^r John Morice Clotheworker was receaved and by erection of handes admitted vnto the said freedome in as large and beneficyall man^r as any other freeman of the Company.

Nath :
Martin.
John Mo-
rice made
free.A Gen^lall Courte holden the 13 of September 1601.
Present.1601
13 Sept.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes gouerno ^r	M ^r Jo : Highelord
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich Wyseman	M ^r Nich : lynge

wth the greatest part of y^e gen^lalty.

WHEREAS ther is some question made or doubte conceived that the Muskovia Companie may by vertue of ther preveliges claime the interest of the North west passage . the w^{ch} this Companie are in hand to discover . the w^{ch} yf it shuld be discovered at the charge of this soscyetie may be [claymed] stode vppon by the said [Courte] Companie of Moskovia merchaunt^e by ther prioritye of graunt for the clearing of w^{ch} doubte it is thought

Moskovia
Company

B B

1601
13 Sept.

convenient that certen psons of this felowship shall conferre wth the governo^r and other principall merchaunt^e of the said Companie to knowe whether they will pmitt this felowship to enter into the discoverie of the said passage and wholie relinquish all Claime of previledg therunto duringe the Contynuanace of the pattent graunted vnto vs And to that ende [it is resolved by this Courte that] the psons herevnder named are apointed to require the [Consent] answer and Consent of the said Muskovia Companie in this behaulf and thereof to make report to the Generalytie at the next generall Court.

M ^r Gouverno ^r	M ^r ferro ^r
M ^r Deputy	M ^r [w] Grenewell
M ^r Wyseman	M ^r Harryson

Or anie 4 of them.

A seconde voyage by the Cape of bona esperanza.

And it is agreed by the genall consent of this Court that ther shalbe presently sett out a seconde voyag^e to the East Indies by the Cape of bona speranca and [to that end] all expedition to be vsed to see what will be contributed to [that end] furnishe the same. to w^{ch} end a booke is to be prepared for the adventur^s to sett downe their sommes of adventure vnder their handes to see howe the Contribu^on will arise But it is resolved by the generall Consent of this Co^rte that none shalbe received to adventure vnder the valew of one hundred poundes sterlinge but as muche above that valewe as anie man shalbe pleased to adventure and it is further agreed that none shalbe vrged to beare or bringe in anie further supply above his adventure sett downe.



xiiij September 1601.

1601
14 Sept.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Watts go ^r	M ^r Jo: Highlord
M ^r W ^m Rumney dep:	M ^r W ^m Grenewell
M ^r Ald: Holliday	M ^r W ^m Harrison
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Nichas Linge
M ^r W ^m freeman.	



At this Co^rte assemblyd the Comitties abovenamed did agree vppon a title for preface to the booke of Contribu^on to be sent abroad w^{ch} beinge sett downe some of them bargaine to sett downe vnder their handes their owne voluntary Contribu^ons and havinge so donne deliverd the Booke to the officer to be Carried to All the severall freemen of this felowship to sett downe their severall adventures in this second voyage.

1601
14 Sept.

A Booke of the adventures in ye seconde voyage.



A Generall Court holden the xiiijth of October 1601.

1601
13 Oct.

Present.

M ^r Ald: Wattes Go ^r :	M ^r W ^m grenewell
M ^r W ^m Rumney dep:	M ^r W ^m Harrison
S ^r Jo: Spencer knight	M ^r Thomas Cordell
M ^r Richard Staper	M ^r Tho: farrington

M^r Nichas Leet

wth the greatest part of the Gene^ralitie.



ORDER is geaven to M^r Ald^rman Bañinge Th^rer to pay vnto Beniamyn Decro Agent of the Muskovia Companie for the full rest of Cordage bought of the same Companie and in full payment of all debt^e owinge to the same Companie the so^me of fifty seven poundes sixteene shilling^e and eight pence.

li s d.
57. 16. 8.
to y^e Mos-
kovia Com-
pany for y^e
rest Cordage

At this Co^rte S^r John Spencer Knight accordinge to the lib^tie geaven vnto him at a generall Co^rte the 24th of July last. for the makinge of a ffreeman whensoever he shall present him to [of] this societie dothe in pformance of the said Lib^tie geaven him present vnto this Court one Joseph Jackson Clothewo^rker to receave the said freedome vppon whose presentm^t this Courte do accept him into the freedome of this fellowshipp to enioy the same in as ample [manner] and beneficiall manner as any other brother of this Companie doeth or ought to enioy the said ffreedome.

Joseph
Jackson's
admission.

At this Co^rte M^r Deputie doeth make reporte to this assemblie that accordinge to the order geaven at the Last generall

1601
13 Oct.Touching
the North
west pas-
sage.

Courte touchinge the Northwest passage to move the Muscovia Companie to relinquishe their Claime into the said passage for the tearme of xv yeares to the end this Company may proceade therein. he the saide m^r Deputie accompanied wth m^r Grenwell did since the said Last Courte reporte to the Governo^r and divers of the said Muskouia Companie assembled together and propounded vnto them the mo^oon of this fellowship touchinge the said passage who gave them this aunswer that they havinge an inheritaunce in the same [said passage] would not by any meanes relinquishe their owne interest therein. for any tearme but yf this Companie would be willinge to joyne wth them in the discoverie of the said passage they would receive as manie of this Companie as will venture wth them and geave them the freedome of the said passage and all plac^e discovered therby in ppetuity w^{ch} aunswer beinge Considered of at this Court It is supposed that vnder this offer the Muscovia Companie may be at libertie to venture what they list, and so will supply them selves litle or nothings and the whole or the greatest pte of the adventure will lye vpon this Companie and the discoverie beinge made at their Charge a trade shalbe putt into the other Companies handes for litle or nothings disboursed or adventured by them for avoidinge of w^{ch} doubt It was propounded to the generalitie whether they would be willinge to adventure wth the Muscovia Companie suche sommes as they had already sett downe yf the Muscovia Companie wilbe Content to seclude *for the terme of xv yeres* all suche of ther owne fellowship as will not joine in adventure wth the brethren of this Companie in the discoverie or findinge out of the said passage. Whervnto this Companie do agree and vpon that condition do yelde that all suche soimes of money as they have already sett downe towards the furnishing of the voyage for the said Northwest shall be ioyned wth the adventurors of the Muscovia Companie that will proceade together wth them in the said voyage and do require that the booke may be carried abroad amongst the residewe of the Companie that have not yet sett downe ther contributions. And it is ordered that the meane While m^r Deputie and the residewe of the Comitties

1601
13 Oct.

appointed at the last generall Court shall repaire to y^e Governo^r and Companie of the Muscovia merchaunt^e at ther generall Court to conferre wth them and to agree that ther shall noe more of that Companie claime the benyfite of the freedome of the said passage yf it be discovered duringe the terme of xv yeres. then suche as shall ioine wth this Companie in the contribution And that all suche of this fellowship as shall adventure in the said voyage the some of x^{li} shall have the freedome of the said discovery to them and ther posteritie vnder the Com^o seale of the said Muscovia Companie for ever.

This Companie havinge alsoe heretofore resolved to sett out a seconde supply to the East Indies [of one] by the cape of bona Esperansa, and the booke having bene carried abroad amongst the brethren of this Companie to sett downe the Contributions it appeareth that the Whole adventure already sett downe doeth not excede the valewe of Eleven thowsand poundes. w^{ch} carrieth noe convenient proportion to sett out any voyage at all. And it is Notyfyed to this Co^rt by M^r Governo^r that he beinge of late wth my L Admirall and M^r Secretary at the Court they enquired of him what was the cause that the Companie were so slacke in secondinge ther former voyage considering that the Duche nation had soe honorably gone throughe wth ther voyage and returned againe wth soe good successe notinge vnto them that this Companie were not soe respective of her ma^{ty} hono^r and the hono^r of ther owne Cuntrey as were fytt they shuld be. Whervpon it was aunswered by some of the Companie that one especiall hinderance of the [slacke] proceeding of this voyage is that it is doubted that for some private respectes the Comitties may be drawn in the preparation of the shippinge for the voyage [to fall in to] to preferre suche shippes as shall not be so serviceable as were convenient. Ffor the avoidinge of w^{ch} inconvenience. and to geave furtheraunce to the steady preparation of the voyage It is ordered that Noe ship shalbe prepared or enterteyned for the said voyage vntill the name of suche ship be notyfyed to the generalitie at a generall Court and the gen^{all} consent of the Companie geaven to certen Comitties to contract for [the] everie or

A seconde
supply to y^e
East Indies.

1601
13 Oct.

anie suche ship soe presented and offered to ther considerations. And it is also ordered that the booke shalbe carried abroad to the bretheren of this fellowship by some men apointed that shalbe able to pswade and encorage them to proceade in the said adventure.

xpofer Cletherow
made free.Robt Bowyer
disfranchised or
excluded.

At this Court xpofer Cletherow was admitted into the freedome of this fellowship in the place of Robt Bowyer supplying in his default, the soine of Two hundred and fourtie poundes. w^{ch} he had sett downe in the booke of adventures. And for that the said Robt Bowyer did not bring in his money according to the pattent and the ordenaunces of the Companie. he the said Robt Bowyer is [disfranchised] *excluded* and the said xpofer Cletherow admitted in to the said freedome in as large and ample manner as any brother of this fellowship and holden a Contributo^r of the soine of CC and Fourtie poundes in Principall and supply.

1601
5 Nov.A Gen^lall Courte the 5 of November 1601.

Present

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes Gov ^r	M ^r Rich: Stapers
M ^r W ^m Rumney dep.	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r W ^m Grenewell
M ^r W ^m Carway	M ^r Nich: lyng

M^r Nich: leeteAnd the greatest part of the gen^lalty.The North
west Pas-
sage.

T this Court m^r Deputie maketh report [to this Court] that since ther last gen^lall assemblie the muskovia Companie have mett together aboute the motion. [to enter into] of the discovery of the Northwest passage and do finde that the said Companie seme to have no liking to Joine wth this Companie in the said discoverie. but rather will deale in the same them selves. yet they assigne no tyme for the doing thereof nor for anie thinge that appeareth doe goe aboute to deale therein wth anie expedition. Whervpon this Companie thinking it not fitt that [suche] an

enterprise of suche importaunce shuld be staked doe resolve to vrge the expedition of the same voyage (beinge of soe. great a consequence to the Comon^l wealthe) [and therefore do resolve] ether to be pformed by that Companie or by this Companie And to that ende this Companie do entreat the psons herevnder named as Comitties for this fellowship to offer Conference wth sixe of the Muskovia Company to enter into [the] a Course howe this passage may be proceaded in. and yf it shall appeare vpon the conference that the Muskovia Companie will vnder- take this discoverie them selves and enter into it to leave them to ther proceadinge therein yf otherwyse to prove them whether they will ioine wth this fellowship according to the former conditions ppounded and yf they will do nether then that a relation may be made to the LL. of her ma^{ty} most honorable privy [the] Councell of ther refusall and ther hindering of this company in the said discovery entended by them. And to thende the cause may not receave any delay that the muskovia Company may be required to geave ther directe aunswer *in writing* to this motion propounded.

1601
5 Nov.

Comitties.

M ^r Governo ^r	M ^r Cordell
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Grenewell
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r Bell
M ^r olyver style	M ^r Nich: leat.

At this Co^rte was reced a lre from the LL^l of the Councell notyfying her Ma^{ty} mislike of the slacknes of the Companie in the secondinge of ther former viage to the East Indies by the Cape of Bona Speransa propoundinge vnto them the example of the duche who doe prosecute ther viages wth a more honorable resolution. But forasmuche as the Assemblie at this Court was not soe ample as the importaunce of the matter requireth it was thought fitt another Court shuld be called vpon Monday in the after noone to consider more deliberatly vpon ther honors lres and the same co^rt to be warned vpon a ~~maine~~ of xx^s vpon everie one that maketh default.

The Coun-
celles lre for
ye seconding
of the first
voyag to the
East Indies.

1601
9 Nov.

A Gen^lall Court [1601] holden the 9 of November 1601.
Present.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	M ^r Jo : Highelord
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r Roger Howe
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r Rich : Wiche
M ^r Tho. Cordell	M ^r Nich : leate
M ^r Rich : Stapers	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Harryson

M^r W^m freeman.

Wth the greater number of the gen^lalty.

The North
west pas-
sage.



T this Court the Northwest passage being againe brought in question vpon occasion of some speeche had wth some of the muskovia Company since the last Court And vpon some occasion of better opinion conceived of the strengeth of o^r owne previledg^e then forisly wee had touching o^r interest in the same previledg^e It is resolved by this Gen^lall Court that the same vyage shalbe attempted and those [that] of the Companie that have not already written be solicited to wryte to thende the contribution may be made full. and yf anie of the Companie will deny to [for] adventure in this discovery according to the former ordinaunces that they shalbe secluded from anie benyfit of trade by the said passage, during the terme of the pattent of the previledg^e. and the trade to be wholie in them that do adventure in the same And it is further ordered that yf the said passage be discovered that then the trade made that way shalbe carried and handled from tyme to tyme during the [previledges] *contynuaunce of o^r pattent* in a proportionall sorte. videlt according to y^e proportion of every mans adventure. to thende that every adventuro^r may have that advancem^t or previledg^e of *his* adventure in every viage according to the rate or quantety of his [adventure] *stocke ventured* in this viage of dyscovery and not otherwise.

Clement
Moseley his
stocke as-
signed to

Whereas Clement Moseley Citizen and mercer of loⁿ one of the adventurors of this felowship is nowe deceased. havinge adventured in this first voyage sett out by the Companie by

the cape of bona speransa the so^me of 220^{li} in stocke and suply. did in his lief tyme assigne over the one moytie of his said adventure vnto Edmund Helmes of Burford in the Countie of oxon gent. in consideration of the so^me of one hundred pounes [by] him owing [by] to the said Edmund as by the said assignement shewed forthe and testified vnto the governo^r deputie and others, of the Companie bearing date the 20th of may last appereth And whereas also the said Clement Moseley did alsoe assigne and sett over the other moitie of his said adventure vnto John Moseley gent in consideration of a certen debt owing by the said Clement vnto the said John. as by the said assignment done the day and yere abovesaid appeareth lykewyse testyfyed to the said governo^r deputie and others. The interest of both w^{ch} assignments is by the said severall Assignees passed over vnto Elizabeth Moseley late the Wief of the said Clement Moseley in consideration of the so^me of Cij^{li} x^s by her paid to the said Edmund Helmes. and in consideration of Cij^{li} by her p^d to the said John Moseley as by the severall conveyhaunces thereof appeareth. Therfore the said Elizabeth is to be made Credito^r of the so^me of 240^{li} of Stocke and supplie When soever she shall have p^d the so^me of xx^{li} w^{ch} is behinde of the supply w^{ch} was to have bene brought in by the said Clement Moseley.

1601
9 Nov.
Elia Mose-
ley.



The 20th of Novemb^r 1601.



HIS day by order of M^r Governo^r a warraunt was made to M^r Aldⁿ Bannynge Thr^r to pay to M^r Abraham Campion for the rest of Accoumpte and debt Dewe by the Companie to him for beare for y^e voyage the somme of Thirtie nyne pounes ij^s iiij^d.

1601
20 Nov.

M^r Cam-
pion for-
beare.
39. 2. 4.



The 4 of December 1601.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	M ^r Tho : farrington
M ^r Rich : Stapers	M ^r W ^m Grenewell
M ^r John Highelord	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r W ^m Harrison	

1601
4 Dec.

1601
4 Dec.An Englishman
brought
home out of
the East
Indies in
the Dutche
shippes.

PPON advyse written to Mr Aldⁿ Wattes from Midleboroughe touching the arryvall of 2 Dutche shippes retorned from the East Indies *full laden* wth Pepper w^{ch} have brought home from the East Indies 13 men [w^{ch}] *who* have bene deteyned prysoners ther for the space of 4 yeres amongst w^{ch} ther is one Englishman [w^{ch}] *who* hath the Language of Sumatra. and the experience of the trade of divers Ilandes therabout. It is thought meet by thes Comitties that Mr Alderman take some private and secret course by writing to procure the said Englyshman to come over that some conference may be had wth him touching the state of the trade of those partes.

1601
22 Dec.A Generall Court the 22th of December 1601.

Mr Ald ⁿ Wattes gov ^r	Mr Rich Staper
Mr Ald ⁿ Cambell	Mr W ^m Chamber
Mr W ^m Rumney	Mr W ^m Harryson
Mr Tho: farrington	

wth a great Companye of the generality.

Touching^e
question of
the North
west pas-
sage be-
twene this
Comp. &
the Mus-
kovia Com-
pany.

HIS generall Court were at this assemblie made acquainted that since the last gen^lall Court Mr Governo^r [and the] Mr Aldⁿ Cambell and Mr Rumney and others having acquainted the LL: of the Councell that by reason of the difference betwene the Muskovia Companie and this Companie for the interest of the Northwest passage the preparation of the discoverie of the same passage w^{ch} this Companie were in hand wthall was staid. It pleased ther LL: therefore for the Clearing of the said difference and the furthering of the said voyage to wryte ther lres to the muskovia Companie. ether to joine wth this Companie in the said discovery or els to bring ther pattente to the Counsell board and to shewe ther Clayme *unto the said priviledges*. vppon w^{ch} lres the Muskovia Companie Soñoned them selves together and conferred vppon the same Lres and of the Worthines of the said enterpryse and ther vppon resolved to joine wth this Companie

1601
22 Dec.

in the same discoverie, and to conferre vppon as manie of this Com^{panie} as would adventure therein jointlie wth them all benyfyte of priviledge that lyeth in them to impart vnto [them] the said adventurers. By w^{ch} consent of the Muskovia Com^{panie} all the former question and difference being cleared It is nowe Resolved that all expedition possible shalbe vsed by this Com^{panie} to goe on wth the said discovery, and the booke to be carried abroad, that men may sett downe ther adventures according to former orders and agreem^{ts}, viz at the rate of xij^d the pound of ther [last] *first* contribution *sett downe* in the viage by the Cape of bona Esperansa. or els to be pemptorly exempted out of all benyfyte that may growe by the discovery of the said north west passage, not only during the Contynuaunce of [the] o^r priviledges to the East Indies but for ever^{hereafter} And to thende that noe man shall excuse him self *hereafter* that he hath not bene offered the Libertie of adventures in the said discovery It is ordered that every adventure shall ether sett downe vnder his owne hand his adventure. or els vnder his owne hand sett downe his voluntary refusall to adventure therein. And it is further ordered that all the Contributions of the breethren of this Com^{pany} for this Discovery [*disbursed by the bretheren of this Com^{pany} and w^{ch} are not fre of the Musko: Com^{pany}*] shalbe brought in to m^r Ruiney Deputy governo^r of this Com^{pany} by the xxth of January next. and that from tyme to tyme both in the meane tyme and afterwardesthe Comitties appointed for [the] both the Companies to meete together. and to capitulate and agree in the proceading of the said [preparation] voyage and of the Conditions therto belong as shalbe convenient for all the adventuro^{rs}. But forasmuche as ther is a doubte conceived whether ther can be be vnytinge out of two companies of divers selected persons free of them bothe to [holde a priviledg] *become a Com^{pany} to enioy a trade* w^{ch} shalbe but a part of a priviledge drawn out of the graunt of one of the said Companies therfore it is ordered that the opinion of some lerned Counsell shall be taken whether this voyage may be in this sort proceeded in as hathe bene purposed and enioyed by vertue of suche an agreem^t as shalbe made by Consent of the adventuro^{rs} amongst them

1601
22 Dec.

selves or by any Warraunt that can be deryved from other of the said former Companies.

1601
5 Jan.

A Gen^lal Courte holden the 5th of January 1601.

M ^r W ^m Rumney dep gov ^r	M ^r Tho: Farrington
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r W ^m Garway
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r W ^m Greenewell
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harryson

wth the greatest part of the gen^lalty.

The opi-
nion of lawe
geaven y^t
this Com-
pany have
the right of
the North
west pas-
sage.

SINCE the last Courte, according^g to the Direction and resolution then holden for the satisfaction of the Companie touching the interest and previledge of the Northwest passage w^{ch} hath bene in Dispute and question betwene this Companie and the Moskovia Companie, ther hath bene a [course taken] the opinion of lerned Councell had touchinge the same. and it resolved for lawe that the interest of the same passage is expresselie in this Companie. And it is alsoe resolved [that One Company cannot graunt] touching the doubte that hath bene formerlie propounded whether that a gen^lall Company out of ther gen^lall previledges thereof might graunt a part of ther previledges ether to a nother Companie or to anie private persons [and yet the psons to whom suche graunt is made] that a Companie cannot divide [the] and dismember ther previledg^e reteyning part of them, and letting one other part So as nowe the doubte and questions formerlie a foote being Cleared and the interest thereof appearing to be in this Companie It is finallie resolved that the said viage shall wth all expedition be prepared aswell for that the shortenes of the tyme requireth expedition as that the Companie are ingaged in ther Credite to the lords to enter into it [soe as] as sone as it shall appeare that they have sufficient interest in the said previledge by ther pattent And to thende that [the] bothe the said voiaages may be the better expedited and that the gen^lall governm^t of this felowship may be the better directed thes persons herevnder named are apointed by the gen^lalty to [travell both in the said preparation and also in the] con-

Comitties
apointed to
expedite
the North-
west pas-
sage & to
deyysse ordi-
naunces
to further
ye same &
other busi-
nes of the
Company.

ceav[ing] of suche reasonable lawes and ordinaunces [for the] as may both further the said acc^{on} and better guide all other occasions that may concerne the priviledges of the Companie W^{ch} lawes and ordinaunces being soe conceaved and prepared the same to be brought to the next gen^lall Court to receive ther allowance and confirmation [therof at] by the consent of the gen^lalty w^{ch} shalbe at a gen^lall Court vppon tuesday in the after noone.

Comitties.

M ^r Rumney deputy	M ^r Chery
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r Grenwell
M ^r Rich: Stapers	M ^r farrington
M ^r Garway	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Cordall	M ^r Clerke

Or anie 4 of them.

At this Court was read a lre or [warraunt] Certificat vnder the hand and seale of the right ho: the Earle of Cumbland wherby it appeareth that he hath assigned over the some of two hundred and thirtie poundes to m^r Alderman Holliday out of his hono^{rs} adventure wth the Companie and therby requireth that the same may be putt of from his Lp^s Accompte and M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday made Credito^r for so muche vppon w^{ch} Certificat this Court hath agreed that the Bookeap shall geave credite vnto M^r Aldⁿ Holliday for the same money.

230th of the
Earle of
Cumblands
[debte] ad-
venture
assigned to
Ald^r Holly-
day.

A Gen^lall Court holden the xjth of Januarie 1601.

M ^r W ^m Rumney Deputy	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Richard Staper	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Greenewell	M ^r Jo: Eldred
M ^r Nicholas leet	M ^r Jo: Highelord

wth y^r greater part of the gen^lalty.



[T this Court] According^g to the gen^lall order taken at the [gen^lall] last gen^lall Courte touching the devysing and conceaving of lawes and ordinaunces for the better governm^t of the state of the trade, [and] the

Lawes and
ordinaunces
presented to
be Confirm-
ed.

1601
11 Jan.

1601
11 Jan.the bring-
ing in of y^e
money.forfeit v
tymes the
valew.To pay con-
tributions
&c. at the
tymes limi-
ted. Or
to be fined
in the dis-

And if any brother of this felowshipp shalbe willinge voluntari-ly to bringe in a greater contribucon then after y^e said rate of xij^d in y^e pound of his said adventure in y^e former voyage it shalbe at his pleasure And to thend to stirre vp men y^e rather to enlarge theire said Contribucons to this enterprise It is alsoe ordered and agreed that after what rate or proporcon soe^r any man shall contribute in this discony Yf the passage be found out that he shall in all voyages hereafter to be made by y^e said passage be apportioned or stinted in his adventures accordinge to y^e same proporcon or rate and noe otherwise. And It is alsoe ordered that the said Contribucon shalbe brought in by e^ry y^e Contributors in this manner viz^t The one halfe before y^e xxth day of January next comminge And y^e residue or soe much therof as shalbe found necessary at y^e goinge away of y^e shippes to be paid to y^e hand^e of M^r Ald Cambell appointed Th^rer for y^e same voyage Prouided allwaies that if any brother of this felowshippe shall deny to bringe in his said contribucon at y^e rate of xij^d y^e pound of his former adventure *or do not bring in the same* at or before the daies and tymes before limited that then he or they that shall make default on that behalfe shall satisfy and pay for a fyne by way of deduccon out of his stocke adventured in y^e last voyage fyve tymes y^e valewe of y^e Contribucon by him payable by vertue of this act The same to be employed to y^e full furnishing of y^e said discony And if there remaine an ouplus to y^e vse of y^e adventurors in this intended voyage proportionably accordinge to theire se^ruall adventures.

It is alsoe ordered and decreed by y^e generall consent of this Co^rte concerninge y^e generall trade of this Society and y^e preparacon of all Viages Contribucons and generall adventures of this felowshippe hereafter to be sett forth That if any daies or tymes be limited and appointed by order of any generall Co^rte for y^e bringinge in of any Contribucons adventures or supplies and that default be made in y^e pforminge of those payments Contribucons and supplies at y^e daies limited by any of y^e adventurors or Contributo^rs of such voyages that y^e stock^e or adventures of such Contributors shalbe taxed and charged

to answer to y^e co^ren treasure or vse of this society such damages charges and allowances for not performinge of such payment^t at y^e daies limited as y^e Audito^rs of y^e Company for y^e tyme beinge appointed to audit y^e generall accompt^t shall fynd to be equall and y^t the go^rno^r Deputy and Co^rmittees or y^e most of them shall censure to be fitt to be paid wthout any abatement.

It is alsoe ordered and agreed by like generall consent of this Society that if any brother of this Company shalbe su^rmoned or warned by y^e officer of this felowshippe therto appointed To appeare at any generall Co^rte of this Society or at any other meetinge of m^r Go^rno^r his Deputy and y^e Co^rmittees and y^e said su^rmons or warninge geven to y^e p^rtie himse^rlf or left at his house Yf then such person shall make default and not appeare at all or not appeare at y^e howre assigned he shall forfeite for e^ry default of non appar^rance xij^d and for e^ry default of com- minge late vj^d vnlesse he can give a sufficient reason of his absence or late comminge and y^e same to be allowed by y^e generall consent of y^e assembly or y^e more part of them p^rsent eyther at a generall Co^rte or meetinge of Comitties.

For y^e better and more orderly proceedinge in y^e deliberacon of matters propounded in gen^rall Co^rtes eyther for y^e establish- inge of any act^t or ordinances or in any other matters concern- inge y^e Company Is ordered y^t it shall not be lawfull for any brother of this Company to speake to any one matter pro- pounded aboute three sundry tymes vppon peine of forfeiture of iij^s iij^d for e^ry such excesse in speach.

It is alsoe ordered by late consent of a generall Co^rte that if any brother of this Company shall in any Contencion or argu- ment houlden wth any other pson eyther in generall Co^rte or meetinge of Co^rmittees vse any vnciville or intemperate speeches or behavio^r and soe censured by y^e gen^rall Co^rte or y^e persons assembled in Co^rmitte he shall forfeite for e^ry such offence x^s.

And for y^e avoydinge of confusion of speach or discony in y^e deliberacon of matters to be handled in any gen^rall Co^rte or meetinge of Co^rmittees concerninge y^e affaires of y^e Company It is ordered that noe brother of this felowshippe shall interrupt any other in his declaracon or discony of any matter declared

1601
11 Jan.cretion of
the Com-
panie or of
the Audit-
o^rs appoin-
ted.For absence
12^d & late
coming to
courtes vj^d.12. 9 in the
third waste
booke.Not to
speake
in any mat-
ter propoun-
ded aboute
3 tymes
pena iij^s iij^d.No vncivill
speeches or
behavio^r in
Courtes
pena x^s.That none
do interrupt
an other in
his speeches
in Courtes
pena ij^s vj^d.

1601
11 Jan.

Comitties then appointed did at this Court present [certain] their opinions by certain ordinaunces [already] by them devysed and offered the same to the Consideration of the Gefalytie w^{ch} severall ordinaunces being *divers tymes* distinctly read and waighed *and in some pointes reformed* by this Court in ample number assembled and throwghly digested and severally putt to Scruteny and erection of handes the same severall lawes are agreed vpon establyshed and confirmed for standing lawes and ordinaunces to be holden and observed by this Soscyety vpon the *severall* paines and penalties therein severally Limited the tenor of w^{ch} Lawes Do followe in thes wordes videlt :

Whereas the Queenes most excellent Ma^{ty} by her graces lres Patent vnder y^e great seale of England bearinge date y^e xxxith day of December in y^e xliijth yeare of her ma^{ty} raigne hath incorporated this society by y^e name of y^e [Company] govt^{no} and company of the richaunt^e of Loⁿ tradinge into y^e East Indies and hath geven them y^e sole trade of y^e said Indies by all such waies and passages as they shall thinke meete to visit those part^e eyther by y^e way and passage already found out w^{ch} is by y^e cape of bona Esperansa or by such waies and passages as shalbe hereafter found out by y^e part^e of America to enioy y^e said trade for y^e terme of xvth yeares from y^e feast of y^e nativity of o^r Lord god 1600 And wheras this society in y^e settinge forth of their late viage by y^e Cape of Bona esperansa toward^e y^e Iland^e of Sumat^a Java and other y^e part^e therabout^e entendinge to trade those Iland^e and places for Pepper Spices gould and other m^{ch}andizes w^{ch} are likest yeald y^e most profitable returne for y^e Adventuro^{rs} in y^e same viage have sett forth y^e greatest pte of their adventure in English money Coyned of purpose for y^e said voyage and other forreine coine Currant in those Ilands w^{ch} moneyes and coyne they could not p^rpare but wth great difficultie and trouble and not wthout some mislike of y^e transporta^{ti}on of treasure out of land They therefore beinge desirous to vse y^e priviledges to them graunted rather for y^e good of y^e Cōenweale of their Countrie then for their private benefite and to maintayne the trade of y^e East Indies if it be possible by y^e transporta^{ti}on and vent of Cloth and other y^e

1601
11 Jan.

native Commodities of this Realme wthout any money at all or eles soe litle as may be conveniently tollerated Do resolve to attempt y^e discofry of a Passage by seas into y^e said East Indies by y^e Northwest thorough some pte of America w^{ch} if they shall fynd navigable Then shall they by that passage arrive in y^e Countries of Cataia & China beinge the Eeast pt^e of Asia and Africa Climat^e of that Temperature wthin all likelihood will aforth a most liberall vent of English clothes and kersies to y^e generall advancement of y^e trafficke of m^{ch}andize of this realme of England And to thend to putt in execu^{ti}on as well this their resolu^{ti}on of y^e discofry of y^e said passage as otherwise to bringe them selues and their trade generally to a conformitie and order They do accordinge to y^e libertie to them geven by y^e said lres Patent^e for y^e makinge of lawes constitu^{ti}ons orders & ordinaunces for y^e better advancement and continuance of their trade and traffique make ordeine and constitute these se^ruall lawes constitu^{ti}ons orders and ordinaunces followinge viz^t.

First it is ordered and decreed by and wth y^e generall consent of this Co^rte for standinge and vnchangeable decree that wth all convenient expedi^{ti}on there shalbe prepara^{ti}on made for y^e attemptinge of y^e discofry of y^e Northwest passage to y^e East Indies wherin shalbe vsed two shippes or pinnaces of such burthen and makinge as shalbe hereafter considered of and resolved to be fitt for y^e said voyage and manned victualled [and] furnished and provided wth such numbers of men muni^{ti}on furniture victuall m^{ch}andize and other thing^e as y^e Co^mmittees hereafter nominated and appointed for y^e prouision therof shall thinke meete And for y^e levyinge of such [moyties] moneys as shall defray y^e charges of the prepara^{ti}on of y^e said shippes or pinaces and all other thing^e incident to y^e said voyage And for y^e bringinge of y^e said moneys It is ordered that e^ury brother of this felowshippe that hath contributed and adventured in y^e former voyage to y^e East Indies by y^e Cape of Bona esperansa shall contribute to the settinge furth of this p^rsent voyage after the rate of xij^d at y^e least for e^ury pound of his former adventure by him adventured or wherin he is intereressed wthout supplie.

The voyag
to the
Northwest
finally de-
termined to
be sett
forthe.

1601
25 Jan.xlii p annu
to the Bedle
agmented to
xlii p annu
thr.

At this meeting the said Comitties have agreed to geave vnto Thoñs Evettsett the Bedell of this felowship for his service to the Companie the yerelie salarye of Tenn poundes [the] his tyme to begynn at xpiñs last.

Ther is graunted vnto m^r Waymouthe towards the provision of instrument^e for the northwest passage the soñie of thertie poundes to be p^d him by m^r Aldⁿ Cambell.

[Ther is] Warraunt is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Holliday Thrër to pay vnto Beniamyn Deycro Agent of the Muskovia Companie. the somme of One hundred and Nyne pound^e sixteene shillinges Eight pence in full paiment of Cordage delivred by him for the furnishinge of the shippes sett out by the Cape of Bona Esperansa to y^e East Indies.

1601
17 Feb.30 paid
M^r Wey-
mouthe.

17 of Febr: 1601.

WARRAUNT was geaven by the psons heervnder named to m^r Ald^r Cambell Thrër for the voyage by the Northwest passage to pay to George Waymouth for provisions for the same voyage the somme of thertie pound^e.

The Comitties who signed the warraunt were

1601
17 Mar.m^r Cordell
m^r Jon El-
dredThe xvijth of March 1601.

m ^r Ald Watt ^e governo ^r	m ^r Wych
m ^r Rumney deputy	m ^r Chambers
m ^r Ric ^d Staper	m ^r Ffreeman
m ^r Oliver Style	m ^r Waymouth
m ^r Leat	m ^r Barrell

20th paid
George
Wey-
mouthe
to buy In-
strumentes.

This Co^rte warrant is geaven to m^r Ald^r Cambell Thrër for y^e Northwest Passage to pay to m^r Waymouth the soñie of xxth toward^e y^r provision of Instrument^e needfull for this intended viage.

A generall Co^rte houlden the xvijth of March 1601.

1601
18 Mar.

m ^r Ald Watt ^e governo ^r	m ^r Ric Leat
m ^r Rumney dep:	m ^r Ffarrington
m ^r Ric ^d Staper	m ^r Wyche
m ^r Tho: Cordell	m ^r Ffreeman

m^r Lyngwth y^e most pt of y^e generality.

IT is agreed] At this Co^rte [that] one W^m Nelson grocer is [shalbe] admitted into this freedome havinge already paid his adventure of 200^{li} and supplies of 40^{li} to m^r Ald Holiday Thrër [and] who is received into y^e said freedome wth y^e full consent of both Assistant^e and generality. . . And it is to be noted and Remembred for the Charging of the Accomptes of the Company that the said W^m Nelson gave to this Companie the soñie of xxx^{li} sterling^e for ther consent to admitt him to be an adventuro^r wth them [and in] and to have the freedom of this felowship.

This Co^rte do [likewise] apoint and entreat m^r Leat and m^r Lyng to take paines to [warne y^e persons that] move all suche brethren of the Companie as have not already [dis]contributed their full allotm^t of xij^d in the lb toward^e y^e discovery of the Northwest Passage vpon peine of forfeiture of y^e penalty mencōed in an act of Co^rte [afore mencōed] of the xijth of January last. That they beinge in their said rate [allotm^t] of xij^d vpon y^e pound To m^r Ald Cambell Thrër, before y^e last of this p^rsent moneth.

Thomas Yerworth is enterteyned to be Purser of one of the shippes apointed for this viage to be made for y^e discoūy of y^e Northwest Passage and is content to accept of [ix^{lb}] vth in hand part of his wages to beginn from this [Co^rte and] day at the rate of forty shilling^e [to be paid him for every] a moneth [employ^m] yf y^e discovery be [found] made and if not then at the rate of xx^s a moneth duringe his employ^m in the voyage And y^e said Yerworth is to give security for his [employ^m] good behavio^r in the execution of his Charge of Purser in this employ^m in a bond of [C markes] one hundred pound^e.

1601
11 Jan.

or disco'sed to y^e Company nor duringe such declaracōn or disco'se hold p^uate whisperinge speach or talke wth any other^r to y^e disturbance of him that speaketh But if he be disposed to answer or reply to y^e speeches propounded then to direct his answer or reply to m^r Gouino^r or his Deputy vpon peine of forfeiture for e^ury such offence ij^s.vj^d.

That eu'y
one keepe
silence be-
ing coman-
ded by Mr
Gou'no^r or
deputie by
the stroke
or the Ham-
mer pena
vj^d.

It is alsoe ordered for y^e pacificacōn of contenacōn in argu-
ment in geⁿall Co^rtes and other meetinge^s and of lowde or con-
fused speeches that when m^r Gouino^r or his Deputy command-
eth scilence by y^e stroake of y^e hammer that then e^ury e^ury
person keepe scilence vpon peine of forfeiture of vj^d for e^ury
offence.

For refusall
of paym^t of
fines ym^pri-
sonm^t.

And It is alsoe ordered that if any brother of this felowshippe
shall vpon commandment or demaund of m^r Gouino^r o^r his
Deputy refuse to pay such fynes or forfeitures as he shall have
fallen into by y^e breach of any of y^e ordinances or act^s of this
felowshippe or do not pay them beinge required that then such
person shalbe committed to prison there to remaine duringe y^e
pleasure of Y^e generaltie.

Not to depte
Courte but
by licence
pena xij^d.

AND It is further agreed that if any brother of this society
shall at any geⁿall Co^rte or meetinge of Comitties depart out
of y^e Co^rte or meetinge before y^e Co^rte shall breake vp or y^e
busines be ended except it be by licence asked of m^r Gouino^r
or Deputy and by their licence graunted that he shall forfeite
for e^ury default departinge wthout licence xij^d.

All fines to
be ym^ploied
to the gen-
all vse of
the Compa-
nie.

AND It is lastly ordered y^e all fynes and forfeitures forfeited
and lost by any brother of this felowshippe by y^e breach of any
ordinance now heretofore or hereafter to be made shalbe paid
and geuen to y^e generall and coⁿen vse of this Society and to be
employed to y^e bearinge of y^e Coⁿen charges of y^e same and to
y^e releefe of y^e poore To dispose accordinge to order from
tyme to tyme to be geuen in that behalfe.

At this Courte the psons heervnder named are apointed and
elected to be Comitties to further the expedicion of the voyag^e
of the Northwest passage and to prepare the shippinge and all
other provisions belonging to the voyage at the best and easiest
rates and prises that they can and whatsoever they shall doe

therin the Companie to allowe thereof and the th^{er} to defray 1601
suche Charges as [They sh] the said Comitties or anie 4 of 11 Jan.
them vnder ther [warr] handes shall geave him warrant to pay.

Comitties for y^e Nortwest passage.

Mr W ^m Rumney deputy	Mr olyver Style
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr W ^m Harryson
Mr Tho ^m Cordell	Mr W ^m Grenewell
Mr Rich: Wyseman	Mr Nich: Leat.

~~1601~~

The 25 of January 1601.

1601
25 Jan.

Present.

Mr Ald ⁿ Wattes go ^r	Mr Roger Howe
Mr Rumney deputie	Mr Rich: Wyseman
Mr Ald ⁿ Cambell	Mr W ^m Chamber
Mr Tho Cordell	Mr Nich: lynge
Mr Rich: Staper	Mr Tho Farrington
Mr John Harby	Mr W ^m Harrison

Mr Nich: Leat.



WARAUNT is geaven to Aldⁿ Hollyday oñ of
the Th^{ers} of the voyage sett out by the cape
of Bona Speransa to pay to Mr Rob^t Bell the
somme of xiiij^{li} iij^s ij^d to him owing by the
Companie for charges [of] by him disbursed for
wharfage at Wiggins key and for Cutting of leade as appeareth
by the pticlers thereof.

Like warraunt is geaven to the said Alderman to pay vnto
m^r Aldⁿ Bannyng the other th^{er} of the said voyage the so^me
of iij^{li} vij^s v^d for so muche money by him disbursed above his
receiptes for the affaires of the Companie.

The Comitties assembled have at this tyme geaven vnto
Richard Wright Secretarie of this felowship for and in respecte
of his great travell taken in the begininge of the [the settling^e of
the] procuringe of the prevelidges of this fellowship and in all
thinges concerning the viage and the trade the so^me of two
hundred markes.

200 mkes to
the Secre-
tarie.

1602
25 Mar.

25th of March 1602.

WARRANT was geaven by the Persons herevnder named to m^r Aldⁿ Cambell Th^rer for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to John Drewe enterteyned to goe as m^r of a ship for discouy of y^e said Passage the soime of fyve pound^e w^{ch} is to be delivered him by way of Impst in part of paym^t of his wages agreed vpon for y^e viage.

The Comittes who signed the warrant were



1602
27 Mar.

27th of March 1602.

WARRANT was geaven by y^e Persons herevnder named to m^r Aldⁿ Cambell Th^rer for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage To pay to Thomas Yerworth Purser of [y^e] y^e a shipp appointed to goe for discovery of the said Passage the soime of fowrescore pound^e w^{ch} is to be paid for clearing of y^e carpenters wages who were lately employed about y^e [p^{ar}a^on] worke of the said shipp.

The Comittees who signed the warrant were

John Watt ^e governo ^r	Ric Staper.	Nic Leat
W ^m Rumney Deputy	Tho : Cordell	W ^m Harison.



1602
29 Mar.

A Gen^lall Court holden the 29th of Marche 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Tho : farrington
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell th ^r er	M ^r Nichias Leete
M ^r Rich : Staper	M ^r Tho : Cordell.

wth y^e greatest part of the geⁿlalyty.

Touching
the suply
for the
north-west
passage.

THIS Co^{te} was warned vpon occasion of y^e want of bringinge in of the rate of xij^d y^e pound by former Co^{tes} agreed vpon to furnish y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage w^{ch} want beinge signified to this Assembly and an accompt made vnto them how far y^e Company are engaged in their provision

already w^{ch} appeareth to be above y^e soime of 700^{li} all w^{ch} or y^e most part therof would be lost yf they should not proceade and y^e Company discredited in their not proceadinge in their discovery the same beinge made soe publike aswell to o^r owne Country as to Strangers in forrein part^e Therefore this Co^{te} do agree for y^e better furtheringe of this viage w^{ch} for y^e hono^r of o^r Country may not be left of And for y^e better encoraginge of those that have already supplied their xij^d in y^e pound accordinge to former orders that whatsoever hath bene sett downe and brought in by any brother of y^e Company [or shalbe brought] or shalbe sett downe and brought in by any brother of this Company toward^e y^e furnishinge of y^e said viage to y^e Northwest Passage shalbe demed part of y^e adventure and stock by him or them adventured and contributed in y^e viage already made by y^e Cape of BONA ESPERANSA and that every adventuro^r or supplier shall receave vpon such adventure as he shall bringe in for to be employed in this discovery such benefite and profitt propor^onably wth y^e rest of his adventure already brought in to y^e viage to y^e East Indies as though he had put in soe much stock and supply in y^e former viage And to thend the Act of y^e xjth of January last for y^e forfeiture of fyve for one to be forfeited by such as shall not pay their rate of xij^d the li. to this discovery shalbe y^e better confirmed and fortified [forfeited] It is ordered that suite shalbe made to y^e LL: of the Councell acquayntinge them wth y^e necessity of this Co^{se} entreatinge their hono^{rs} to give vs an order vnder their hand^e men^oninge their likinge of this Co^{se} taken by the Company and promisinge vs their readines to aid vs in y^e execu^on of o^r said act sith y^e same is intended for y^e co^mmon benefite and hono^r of y^e realme And to thend y^e consent of all such as were p^rsent at this Co^{te} may appeare to y^e Generalety of y^e Company w^{ch} are absent every of y^e said persons now p^rsent have vnder their hand^e sett downe such soimes as they will Contribute in this discovery willinge y^e y^e same beinge brought in and received by y^e Th^rer of this viage may be indorsed vpon their bills of adventure w^{ch} are already geaven them vnder y^e co^mmon seale of y^e Company w^{ch} is alsoe agreed vpon And yet notwthstandinge It is agreed y^e

1602
29 Mar.

1602
29 Mar.

day shalbe continued accordinge to y^e order of y^e last Co^{te} to such as yet have not brought in their Contribution of xij^d y^e pound that they shall have that tyme viz^t the last of this moneth to bringe in their mony to the Th^{er} and after y^e day the said Th^{er} shall not receive y^e said xij^d y^e li. of any man that hath not already paid it wthout Consent of a generall Co^{te}.



1 of Aprill 1602.

1602
1 Aprill.

A WARRANT was granted to ye Th^{er} to pay to Austyn Bandicott Butche^r for 45^c 3 qters of Porke beinge 49 hog^e bought of him at xxiiij^s the hundred the some of fyftie fowre pound^e eighteene shillings.

An other warrant was granted the day abovesaid to [Thomas Yerworth] m^r Ald Cambell Th^{er} to pay to Thomas Yerworth the some of thirtie pound^e w^{ch} is to be paid to certen workemen at Ratcliffe and Lymehouse and for salt and mariners board wages where they lye.

An other warrant was granted the same day to the said Th^{er} to pay to m^r Richard Staper the some of xxviiij^s xviiij^s w^{ch} the said m^r Staper hath disbursed for lxiiij^s hydes to make y^e marino^rs Cassock^e Breaches and gownes



The seconde of Aprill 1602.

1602
2 Aprill.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Rich: Staper	Capten Waymouthe
M ^r Nichas Leet	M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell
M ^r W ^m farrington	

xiiij^{li} xix^s 6^d
p^d to M^r W^m
Rumey.

WARRAUNT is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Cambell th^{er} to pay vnto m^r W^m Rumney deputy the somme of xiiij^{li} xix^s vj^d for so muche delivered [him] by his servaunt^e to m^r Burrell in gilderns lying wynd bound at Holland after the preparing^e of the 2 shippes for the northwest passage.

Another Warraunt is geaven to the said Ther to pay vnto [Captein Waymouth] M^r Robt Sandy merchaunte the some of threescore pound^e sterling for so muche taken vp by exchaung by Captein Waymouthe at Exceto^r of one M^r Newcombe to be p^d here in London to M^r Robt Sandye w^{ch} money was taken vp for the hiring of marinors.

1602
2 Apr.1x^{li} to M^r
Sandy by
exchaunge.

At this Assemblee the victualling and preparation of thing^e necessarie for the 2 shippes was agreed vpon to be devyded amongst the severall Comitties herevnder named assigning them to ther severall charge in preparing^e of the pticulers and severall kindes of Vittuals and other thinges as followeth viz

Provision of
Vittualles
& other
necessaries.

Sacke & Cassalia
Wyne
Vinegar
Candelles
Lanthornes

to

M^r Aldⁿ Wattes
M^r W^m Harryson
M^r W^m Chambers
M^r Greenwell

Pease
Butter
Holland Ling
Stockfishe
Cheese
Otemeale
Oyle
Iron Stoves
Wood
Baysalte
Musterseede

to

M^r Aldⁿ Cambell
M^r W^m Rumney
M^r Nich: Leat
M^r Nich: Lynge

Bread
Beare
Aquavite
Porke
Beef
Rice
Water Caske
Baricos
Meale

to

M^r Cordall
M^r Staper
M^r farrington
M^r Wiseman

1602
2 Apr.

At this Assemblie Thomas Stephens is agreed wth all to take the charge of the keeping of the bookes of Accompte of the Companie and to have for his salarye yearely for the same the some of thirtie poundes to be p^d him quarterly.

1602
5 Apr.The vth of Aprill 1602.

THIS day a warraunt was made to M^r Aldⁿ Cambell thr^r of the voyage throughe the Northwest passage to pay vnto Thomas Yarworth Purser of the Discovery. the somme of one hundred poundes. to pay for ancors and other necessities for the same ship for wth he is to geave an accompte.

The Comittees who signed y^e warraunt were

Ald ⁿ Watt ^e governo ^r	M ^r Nic. Leat
M ^r Ric. Staper	M ^r Harison
M ^r ffarrington.	

1602
10 Apr.The 10th of Aprill 1602.

THIS day a warrant was [granted] geaven to m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r for the viage by y^e Northwest passage to pay to Joⁿ Drewe enterteyned to goe as m^r of the Godspeede in this intended viage y^e some of ten pound^e in part of his wages.

1602
11 Apr.

*Pleno robore
per assensu
curie tamen
fore.*

[The 11th of Aprill 1602.

THIS day a warrant was made to m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to Thomas Yerworth appointed to goo as Purser in one of y^e ships for this intended viage the some of one hundred pounds [wth some is] to be paid for Sea Coales, wood, lead, and dyvers other necessities And the said Yerworth to be accomptable.]

[An other Warrant was granted to the said Threr the same day for one hundred pound^e to be paid to Capten Waymouth by pcells as he shall have occasion to call for it beinge for dyvers mens wages who are to be answered therwth.]



The day of 1602.
Anno Rn^e Elizabethe xliiijth.

1602
11 Apr.

Articles of Agreement Indented made betweene the governo^r and company of the merchant^e of London tradinge into y^e East Indies on y^e one ptie and George Waymouth of in the County of marino^r on the other party . . the day of Aprill 1602.



WHERAS the said governo^r and company of the merchant^e of London tradinge into y^e East Indies vpon great deliberacon had and taken of the longe and tedious course wth hath benne hetherto houlden by all such as do trade or sayle from these part^e of the world in to y^e East Indies alonge the coast of Europe and Africa by y^e Cape of BONA ESPERANSA and of the great adventures wth are borne in soe longe a viage by many kinds of daungers offered therin and beinge moved wth great hope that ther is a possibility of discovery of a neerer Passage into y^e said East Indies by seas by y^e way of the Northwest yf the same were vndertaken by a man of knowledge in Navigacon and of a resolucon to put in execucon all possibility of Industrie and valo^r of the attayninge of soe inestimable benefite to his native cuntry and his owne perpetuall [fame] bond Have to that end [made] enterteinne the said George Waymouth a man in their opinion qualified and fitt to vndertake and attempt the performance of this discovery vnto whom they have dd before hand the some of one hundred pounds to furnish himselfe wth convenient instrument^e of navigacon accordinge to his owne choice and vnto whose direccon they have comitted two ships [*sufficientlie manned*] the one called the Discovery the other the Godspeede beinge manned victualled

1602
April.

prepared and furnished wth all thinge necessary and convenient for such a viage and therein bestowed and supplied all kinde of provisions accordinge to his owne desire wherby both the said George Waymouth and his company are provided of victuall^e apparell and furnitur^e for the space of [two yeares] 16 monethes and [hath] have alsoe laden aboard the said ships a convenient proporcion of severall kindes of merchandize In considera^on wherof it is agreed between the said parties to these p^{re}sents in manner and forme followinge viz^t.

The said George Waymouth doth promise covenant and agree to and wth the said governo^r and company of the merchant^e of London tradinge into the East Indies that he and his Company shall and wilbe ready by the day of next ensuinge the date hereof to depart from y^e Port of London and as wynd and weather will permitt shall and will directly sayle toward^e the coast of Groynland into that part of the open Seas w^{ch} is described in sundry generall mapp^e by y^e name of FRETUM DAVIES and shall passe on forward in those Seas by y^e northwest or as he shall fynd the Passage best to lye toward^e the part^e or kingedomes of Cataya or China or y^e backside of America w^{thout} geavinge over the proceedinge on his Co^{se} soe longe as he shall fynd those seas or any pte therof navigable and any possibility to make way or passage through them And shall not himselfe returne or voluntarily suffer any of his company to returne back againe vnto or toward^e the Coast of England for any lett or impediment whatsoever vntill he and they have bestowed one yeare at y^e least from the tyme of their departinge hence in goinge forward seekinge [and] soundinge and attemptinge the performinge of this intended viage.

And further the said George Waymouth doth promise grant and agree to and wth the said governo^r and company that he the said George Waymouth shall and will *not onlie well enterteine and entreat but also* quietly permitt [and] suffer [well enterteine and entreat] such merchant^e or pursers as the said governo^r and Company shall place or appoint to goe in the said ships or eyther of them to keepe a Register and accompt of all such good^e wares merchandizes provision & furniture as are shipped and laden in

1602
April.

any y^e said ship^e how the same is bestowed bartered changed spent or otherwise disposed and alsoe to keepe an accompt of all other thinge that shalbe bought bartered exchanged or receaved in liewe of any thinge that shalbe sould or made away and alsoe to make notes journall^e and observa^ons in wrytinge of their continuall proceedinge in the said viage vntill their returne for England for y^e direc^on and helpe of posterity that shalbe occasioned or willinge hereafter to make a newe attempt vpon the same discovery [and that he shall conceale what he hath disco^uered therein from all other persons] And further that he the said George Waymouth shall wthin [twenty] 10 daies after his returne in to England [w^{thout} concelem^t] whether he do performe the said discovery or not w^{thout} concelement of anie thinge w^{ch} he hath discovered in the voyage deliver a declara^on in wrytinge vnder his hand vnto y^e governo^r of the said Company or his deputy conteyninge a report of all and every his proceedinge in y^e viage worthie of note or memory for y^e good of y^e Company and for y^e helpe of such as shalbe disposed hereafter to proceade in the same passage and shalbe ready from tyme to tyme duringe y^e space of 40 daies after his arrivall & returne to London *uppon warninge or Somons* geaven him in that behaulf to come before y^e governo^r & deputy of y^e said Company for y^e tyme beinge and [x persons of the greatest adventure of y^e said Company] the Comitties and such others of y^e Company as it shall please y^e governo^r [and the Comittees or ten at y^e least] to call vnto them in [this intended viage] & will truly relate vnto them such thinge as passed in y^e said viage wherof they or any of them shall desire to be enformed w^{thout} denyall or refusall in that behalfe and shall not discover the secret^e or course of his proceeding in the voyage to anie other pson or psons whatsoever then to the said Governor deputie and Comitties.

And the said governo^r and company of the merchant^e of London tradinge into y^e East Indies for them and their successors do in considera^on of the p^{re}mises promise covenant and agree to and wth the said George Waymouth to satisfy and pay vnto the said George Waymouth or his assignes wthin fortye daies after his returne in to Eng^land and after sufficient prooffe

1602
April.

and testimonial by him made that he hath passed thorough the Northwest passage into y^e East Indies and arrived at any Port wthin the dominions of the kingedomes [and] or Empires of Cataya [or] China or Japan the some of fyve hundred pound^l of lawfull English mony wthout fraude or Covyn.

And lastly the said George Waymouth doth promise and agree that vnlesse in this intended viage he shall discover and passe through the same Northwest Passage and shal make sufficient prooffe and give good testimoniall that he hath passed through the same passage and arrived in some part of the said East Indies in y^e dominions or kingedomes of Cathayia and China or one of them that then nether he the said George Waymouth nor his assignes shall or will demand or require of the said governo^r or company or any of them any Salary wages or reward for his viage or travell in y^e discovery of y^e said Passage in regard the said viage was vndertaken by y^e said governo^r and company p^{tly} by his perswasion and vpon his resolu^{con} to adventure his travell and life therin for y^e good of his Cuntrey to w^{ch} his resolu^{con} the said Company were content to add the adventure of y^e settinge furth of ye viage to their great charge. In witnes &c.

1602
14 Apr.

A generall Co^{te} houlden the xiiijth of Aprill 1602.

m ^r Ald Watt ^e Governo ^r	m ^r Wiseman
m ^r Rumney deputy	m ^r Harison
m ^r Ric Staper	m ^r Leat
m ^r Farrington	m ^r Lynge
m ^r [Harison] Chambers	m ^r Burrell.

AT this Co^{te} warrant was made to m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to William Russell Butcher the some of one hundred eleven pound^l 5^s for beefe and Porke bought of him to furnish the occasion in this intended viage.

M^r Wiseman and m^r Lynge be entreated to audit the acct^l of Tho^r Yerworth for 210^l w^{ch} he hath disbursed [for].

Another warrant was made to the said Thr^r for one hundred and fyfty pound^l to be paid to m^r W^m Chambers beinge for provisions of clothe and dyvers other necessities. 1602
14 Apr.

Another warrant to the said Thr^r for to pay to m^r Nicholas Leat the some of 150^l for provision of [lyke] further necessities. And he to be accomptable.

Another warrant was made to y^e said Thr^r for payment of 150^l to m^r Staper to be disbursed to dyvers persons for their wages as they shall call for it. And he to be accompt.

[By this Court [assembly] it is alsoe ordered that the Pursers of the ships shall deliver the bills of all their provisions to m^r Burrell to receive allowance: and noe man to make provision for the store of the ship^l but to have [direction from him] allowance therof vnder his hand.



The 20th of Aprill 1602.

1602
20 Apr.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r Nich: Leat
M ^r W ^m Ru ^m ney deputy	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Tho Cordell	M ^r W ^m Harrison
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r W ^m Freeman
M ^r W ^m Chamber	M ^r Roger Howe.

WARRANT is geaven to M^r Aldⁿ Cambell th^r of the North West passage, to pay vnto Josephe Page Baker [for] vpon an accompte of Biskett [deliuered and] to be delivered for the provision of the voyage the somme of three score poundes. Joseph Page Baker 60^l



22th of Aprill 1602.

1602
22 Apr.

WARRANT geaven to the said Thr^r to pay vnto Thomas Yerworth 100^l to be vsed and disbursed vpon necessary provisions for this intended viage And the said Yerworth to give accompt therof.

1602
24 Apr.The 24th of Aprill 1602.

[M ^r Ald ⁿ watt ^e governo ^r	M ^r ffarrington
M ^r Rumney deputy	M ^r Leat
M ^r Ald Cambell	M ^r Harison
M ^r Howe	M ^r Stapers
M ^r Chambers	M ^r Wiseman

IT is agreed at this Co^rte by [that] John Cartwright of London Preacher wth y^e governo^r deputy and company of merchant^e of London tradinge into y^e East Indies to sayle and goe wth Cap: George Waymouth vpon a viage for y^e discovery of y^e Northwest Passage for y^e w^{ch} y^e said Cartwright is to have of the said company 3^{lb} p moneth. beginninge his salary from y^e deptime of y^e ship^e appointed for y^e said discovery from Gravesend And if it happen that discovery be not made wherby y^e said ship^e or one of them may returne from y^e kingdome of China or y^e kingedomes of Cataya then y^e said Joⁿ Cartwright is only to have for his salary the one halfe w^{ch} is xxx^s p moneth to be paid him at his returne But over and above y^e said governo^r and company hath paid him the some of fyftee pound^e of lawfull mony of England the w^{ch} y^e said company doth give him for his p^rpara^con and furnishinge of *him selfe* for the said viage and in testimony of his agre^ement faithfully to be performed on both pts wherein the said Joⁿ Cartwright doth promise the said Comp: to do his best endevo^r in all thing^e [And further the] *The* said Cartw: is contented to enter into such covenant^e for his employment in y^e said viage as by y^e said company shalbe thought good to be devised.

Edward Pullison is enterteyned to goe in this p^rsent viage as Purser of *one of* the Pynnaces [for this intended viage] for y^e discovery of y^e north west Passage and is content to accept of v^{li} in hand part of his wages to beginne from this day at y^e rate of forty shilling^e a moneth if y^e discovery be made and if not then at y^e rate of xx^s p moneth duringe his employment in y^e viage And the said Pullison is to give security for his good be-

havior in y^e execu^con of y^e charge of Purser and otherwise if he be further employed in a bond of C^h. 1602
24 Apr.

Warrant is geaven to m^r Ald Cambell Thr^r for y^e viage by y^e northwest Passage to pay to m^r W^m Chambers y^e some of one hundred pound^e w^{ch} is to be disbursed vpon necessary provisions [in] to furnish this [intended] viage and the said m^r Chambers [wil] to be accomptable therfore.

Warrant is geaven to y^e said Thr^r to pay to m^r Ric^d Stapers the some of two hundred pound^e most part of *soe much* disbursed by y^e said m^r Stapers vpon necessities and the residue to be disbursed as occasion shall serve for w^{ch} m^rhe Stapers wil be accomptable.

A Gen^lall Court the last of Aprill 1602.1602
Last of Apr.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r Rich: Wyseman
M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r Nich: Leat
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Nich: Lyng

M^r W^m HarrysonThe greatest part of the gen^lalty.

AT this Co^rt the preparation of the viage for the North west passage being made and the shippes ready to dept certen articles of agreem^t [were] made betwene the Companie and Capten Waymouth were read, and ther were also read the Queenes l^re written to the Empero^r of China and Kathia w^{ch} being above the Court were made acquainted that divers of the Company that had not brought in ther moneys for the [said provision] provision of the said discovery allotted vpon ther adventures viz. ther xij^d in the pounce whervpon it was ordered that [the] auditors should be chosen and the accompte of the charge of the voyage [shuld] brought vnto them to be audited, [and] w^{ch} done reporte of the said accompte to be made at the next gen^lall Court and therwthall the names of suche as have not brought in ther moneys to be [do] published [as] to that gen^lalty, to thend the Company may [not onlie geave]

Articles of
agreement
with Georg
Weymouth
read.

1602
Last of Apr.

take order what further supply shalbe brought in to pforme the whole charge of the voyage and what further course shalbe taken wth those that have not brought in ther supplies according to order and thes psons heervnder named [may] or any 4 of them were apointed to be auditors for the said accompte. [viz.]

Auditors

M ^r fra Chery	M ^r Robt Bell
M ^r olyver Style	M ^r Nich. pierd
M ^r Humfrey Basse	M ^r Aug: skynner
M ^r fra: Tayler	M ^r Morice Abbott
M ^r Hughe Hamersley	M ^r Robt Carrell
M ^r Jo: fletcher	M ^r Jo: Combes

or any 4 of them.

Warrant geaven to y^e Thrër to pay to Capten George Waymouth the soime of fyfty pounde sterling wth is allowed by y^e company for y^e bearinge of the charges and dyett of him and his servant attendinge y^e pparacōn of y^e viage before the goinge forth of the ship [Takinge his acquittance.]

1602
3 May.

The 3 of May 1602.

M ^r Ruiney deputy	M ^r Nicholas Leet
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Jo: Newman
M ^r W ^m Harryson	M ^r Tho: farrington
M ^r Rich: Wyseman.	

Watches
compasses and
other Instru-
mentes cost
30li.

WARRANT is geaven to m^r Aldⁿ Cambell thër of the vōyage to the northwest to pay vnto Robert [and other] Grynkin for watches Compasses Ruinyng Glasses and instrumente for the shippes vses the soime of xxx^{li} sterling.

Warrant is geaven to The Thrër to pay to m^r Leat the soime of xx^{li} to disgage the mariners cloathes.

Warrant is geaven to the said Thrër to pay to Joⁿ Davies a couper for caskes &c. 50^{li} 11^s 8^d and to take his acquittance.

Warrant to the said Thrër to pay to Adam Wood vij^{li} 8^s for deales ores and other provisions &c Takinge his acquittance.

Warrant to y^e Thrër for payment of vi^{li} x^s to w^m woodfield Smith for [Iron] settinge on of Iron hoopes and such like worke takinge his acquittance.

Warrant to the Thrër to pay to Tho: Robinson for three cables and Skeytes 29^{li} 18 Takinge his acquittance.

Warrant to the Thrër for payment of 92^{li} 10^s the 3. of June next to m^r Skelton Chaundlo^r for butter candles Powder and such like provisions [the] Takinge his acquittance.



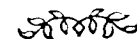
Post meridiem eiusd diei.

m ^r Rumney deputy	m ^r farrington
m ^r Stap	m ^r Harison
m ^r Cordell	m ^r newman
m ^r Leat	m ^r Greenwell
m ^r Chambers	m ^r Burrell

M^r DEPUTY reported vnto this assembly [these cōmittees] beinge [spoken of] enformed by m^r Chambers [of] how some dislike was taken against y^e Purser Tho: Yerworth notwthstandinge after some further dispute it was [concluded] agreed he should be continued.

It [is by these comittees likewise] was alsoe thought convenient [that] and [fully] therfore agreed [was] upon in respect of some difference dependinge [betwe] about y^e other Purser Pullison that if by the Captaine [ther] it shalbe thought needfull to imploy him then the agreem^t wth him y^e 24th of Aprill 1602 to stand in force otherwise to be discontinued.

Warrant granted to M^r Ald. Cambell Thrër for y^e viage by y^e Northwest Passage to pay to m^r Johnson the soime of xi^{li} vj^s and viij^d for bay Salt vsed in this p̄sent viage and to take his acquittance therfore.

A Genl Court holden the 18th of May 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes governo ^r	M ^r Rich: Stapers
M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell thrër	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Tho: Cordell	M ^r Nich: Lynge
M ^r Nich: leat	

1602
18 May.

1602
18 May.

WHEREAS M^r Aldⁿ Cambell thēr for the voyage by the Northwest passage is bounde by coveiñt vnder his hand and seale to John Drewe marino^r for the payment of his wages xx nobles a moneth so longe as he shalbe in the voyage yf the passage be discovered and yf he discover not the said passage v marke a moneth and xv^{li} moreover to be p^d.

Vppon the xvth of marche This court doeth agree that a bonde vnder the Comon seale of the Companie shalbe made to m^r James Cambell sonne to m^r Tho: Cambell in the penaltie of CC^{li} to save the said m^r Thoñs Cambell harmeles from the said Coveiñte.

Supplies to
be brought
in.
Newe billes
of adventure
conteyning
every mans
stock and
all supplies
in one
grosse some.

At this Court day is geaven to all the voluntarie suppliers for the setting forth of the voyage by the north west passage w^{ch} have supplied above the rate of xij^d the ff. to bring in ther voluntary contribution by the [last] xxth of this moneth. And it is also ordered by this Co^t that all the ratable supplies of xij^d the ff. for the northwest voyage and the voluntary supplies of encrease shalbe endorsed vppon everie adventurors bill of adventure by the ther or otherwyse noted vnder his hand And that bill to be [being] brought to the Secretorie and newe billes to be made vnder the comon seale for every suche adventuro^r w^{ch} shall conteyne in one grosse some the severall adventures and the severall Supplies of everie brother of the Companie [ether] brought in and p^d ether for the voyage by the Cape of bona Speransa. or [by] for the voyage by the Northwest passage w^{ch} bill being sealed wth the comon seale shall be a testimony to every adventuro^r what he is interest in the voyage sett forth by the Cape of Bona Speransa according to the ordenaunces of the Company.

Fryday come sennight is apointed for the Auditors to meete together and that day to finishe the Accomptes of the north-west voyage to thende the Company may be informed at the next geñall court what is the whole charge of the same voyage.

Warraunt is geaven to [the] M^r Cambell thēr to pay vnto Thoñs Barbo^r for canvesse [and] provided for to make sayles for the 2 flyboat^e of the northwest voyage the some of 143^{li}.

The lyke warraunt is geaven him to pay to Robert Hewghes saylemaker for making of sayles the some of thirtie and two poundes tenn shillings. 1602
18 May.

Another warraunt is geaven to the said thēr to pay to Arnold mabancke for pullies for the two ffye boates the some of [tenn] Nyne poundes and tenn shillings.

Another warraunt is geaven to the thēr to pay vnto Thoñs Tyler painter the some of thirteene poundes six shillings and eight pence for worke done by him about the two pinaces.

Another warraunt is geaven to the said thrēr to pay vnto Roger ffrythe Smythe for yron worke for store for the said shippes the some of xix^{li}.

Another Warraunt geaven to the said thēr to pay to Richard Hall Blacksmith for yron worke for the two flyboates the some of xxvj^{li}.

Another Warraunt geaven to the said thēr to pay to George Gryce carriage maker iij^{li} viij^s.

Warrant to the Thrēr for payment of two and twenty pound^e six shilling^e to xpofer Tompson Smith for Iron worke &c. [done by him] about the Pynnaces.

Warrant to the Thrēr for payment of 12^{li} to w^m Denham for Pullies &c.

Warraunt for payment of 120^{li} 3^s to Abraham Campion for provisions of Beare.

Warrant for payment to Nic. Symonson carpinter for worke vpon the discovery the some of 58^{li} 13^s and for tymber and a boat 13^{li} in all 71^{li} 13^s.

Warrant for payment of 7^{li} 11^s. to M^r Skelton for powder sent in to the downes for the further provision of the Pynnaces.



20th of May 1602.

1602.
20 May

SEALED vnder the common seale of the Companie a bonde of CC^{li} penaltie to James Cambell sonne of m^r Aldⁿ Cambell thre^r made in trust to save M^r Aldⁿ Cambell harmeles for a coveiñte by him sealed to John Drew marine^r for his wages in the voyage by the Northwest passage.

1602
20 May.

Warrant geaven to m^r Ald Cambell Threr for y^r viage by y^r Northw. to pay to m^r Ric : Wright Secretary to this felowship for charges by him disbursed about y^r procuringe of y^e queenes lres the soime of 4^{li} 15^s.

1602
21 May.
To the
Threr for
viage by
y^e northw:21th of may 1602.

WARRANT to pay to Xpofer and Thomas nicolls the soime of thirtie fowre pound^e seaven shilling^e and ten pence for provisions of [ropes] cordage.

An other for m^r Savage to receive the soime of three pound^e for spare mayst^e.

1602
23 May.23th of may 1602.

WARRANT to pay to m^r Richard Stapers the soime of 40^{li} 15^s 8^d for soc much restinge due vnto him as appeareth by accompt audited.

Warrant to pay to W^m Deyns Iremonger for provisions of spitt^e and such like necessities received of him for the Pynaces vse the soime of 30^s 8^d.

1602
26 May.26th of may 1602.

WARRANT to pay to Joⁿ Makesfield Brasier for cork^e and pott^e of brasse copper kettles and other like necessities the soime of 17^{li} 17^s.

Warrant to pay to Joseph Page Baker for biskett for both ship^e and for biskett bag^e y^r soime of 41^{li} 8^s.

Warrant to pay to M^r Ald Watt^e governo^r the soime of forty two pound^e for 30^e of Iron hoopes at 28^s p centū. *

Warrant to pay to Tristram Eldrich the soime of 4^{li} 7^s wth is by him to be repaid to severall psons poore men for lodginge & other charges the mariners heretofore have put them vnto.

2 of June 1602.

1602
2 June.

WARRANT to pay to Peter Wright the soime of forty three shilling^e for lanthornes and other thing^e for the Pynnaces.

Warrant to pay to W^m Thomas the soime of twenty six shilling^e for lanthornes for the vse aforesaid.

Warrant to pay to Smalwood a locksmith for lock^e staples & other thing^e the soime of thirtie seaven shilling^e.

Warrant to pay to Joseph Pett Shipwright for [sheathing^e] worke vpon the Godspeede the soime of fyfty two pound^e.



3 of June 1602.

1602
3 June.

WARRANT to pay to m^r Ric Staps the soime of 7^{li} 8^s 8^d beinge already disbursed by him to Joⁿ franklyn for [his] charges in caryinge of a lre to Capten George Waymouth in to the Downes 28^s and 8^d and for the hyre of one Stace a Pylott to goe wth the Capten to Newcastle the soime of 6^{li} wth both amount to y^e s^d soime of 7^{li} 8^s 8^d.

8th of June 1602.1602
8 June.

WARRANT to pay to w^m Hedger of wappinge for a boate made for y^r discovery wth rudder Irons and ringe bolt^e the soime of five pound^e ten shilling^e in full payment agreed wth all by m^r Burrell [in full satisfacon therof].

18th of June 1602.1602
18 June.

WARRANT to pay to m^r nic Leat the soime of fyfty one pound^e 3^s 3^d and is for monyes [merchandize & soe much he hath] laid out more then he hath rec^d for provisions of merchandize [and other provisions] sent in y^r two ship^e for discovery wth he is to give accompt of to the Audito^rs.

To the
Threr of
the viage by
y^e north-
west.

1602
18 June.

Warrant to pay to John Fletcher for cordage the some of
129^{li} 9^d in full paym^t.

129^{li} 9^d

Warrant to pay to w^m Kymber for wharfage the some of
3^{li}.

1602
28 June.

A Co^rte the 28th of June 1602.

m^r Rumney deputy m^r Wiseman
m^r Eldred m^r Harison

m^r Lynge.

IT is geaven in charge to the officer to warne a
generall Co^rte to be at ffounders hall the sixt of
July next to give their consents to the Elec^con of
governor dep: and comittees accordinge to certen clauses
conteyned in y^e Pattent limitinge a tyme of this said elec^con.

Order geaven to the bookekp to finish the accompt^e for the
northwest *passage* and to charge every pticular mans adven-
ture last supplied for discovery of y^e said northwest Passage
together wth his former adventures by y^e Cape of Bona Spe:
[Speransa and to be entered in y^e bookes creditors for one entire
some] *credito^r to y^e stock in one entire some in y^e bookes therefore
appointed.*

1602
2 July.

A. Co^rte the 2. July 1602.

M^r Governor M^r deputy

M^r farrington.

To the
Threr of
the viage
by the
Northwest.

WARRAUNT to pay to ffaithe may wief to John
May one of the vj m^r mat^e the some of xxx^s in
pte of his wag^e he beinge in the Suzan.

A Warraunt to pay to X^per Thompson for plates for the 2.
pinck^e thirteene shilling^e tenn pence.

A Warraunt to pay to W^m Edward Plu^mier for Lead and
sodar for the Pinck^e the somme of eight pound eight shilling^e.

A Warraunt to pay m^r John Watt^e Governo^r for thirty
hundred of Iron hoopes at xxviiij^s p C. forty two pound^e.

A Warraunt to pay M^r Rumney deputy for boate hier and
other charges forty sixe shilling^e eight pence.

A Generall Court holden the vj July 1602.

1602
6 July.

M ^r Alderman	M ^r Thomas farrington
Watt ^e Gouvernor.	M ^r Nic ^h as Leate
M ^r Rumney deputy	M ^r W ^m Harrison
m ^r Richard Staper	M ^r John Higelord
M ^r Richard Wisemam	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Rob ^t e Chamberlaine	M ^r Rich: Wiche
M ^r Frauncis Cherrie	M ^r Nihas Leate.

M^r Nihas Linge

wth the most pte of the Generalitie.

THE preveledges of this fellowship appointinge the
Elec^con of the Governo^r Deputie and Comittees of
this Companie vppon the first day of July or wthin
sixe daies followinge *was reade*. This Co^rte proceeded to the
Elec^con of the said severall officers and by scruteny and gene-
rall consent did make choice of these severall psons to the
severall offic^e followinge and havinge chosen them did before
they were severallie placed and admitted to their severall plac^e
minister vnto [them] *so many of them as were then present* respec-
tively the severall othes ordeyned at the last Generall Co^rt of
Elec^con.

S^r [Ald] John Harte Alderman Elected Governo^r for to governe
the affaires of the Companie for one whole yeare.

M^r William Rumney reelected Deputie Governo^r to governe
the affaires of the Companie for one whole yeare.

Committies

M^r Aldⁿ Watt^e Ju^r
M^r Aldⁿ Cambell Ju^r
M^r Thomas Cordell [Ju^r.]
M^r W^m Garrway Ju^r
M^r Rc Wiseman Ju^r
M^r Stapers Ju^r
M^r Jo: Coombe Ju^r
M^r Jo: Harby
M^r W^m Chambers Ju^r
M^r Jo: Eldred Ju^r

Committies

M^r Rich: Wiche Ju^r
M^r Jo: Higelord Ju^r
M^r W^m Harrison Ju^r
M^r W^m dale Ju^r
M^r George Booles Ju^r
M^r Tho: Horton Ju^r
M^r Nihas Linge Ju^r
M^r Tho: farrington Ju^r
M^r W^m Greenwell Ju^r
M^r Geo: Smithes Ju^r

1602
6 July.M^r Humfrey Basse Jur M^r Giles Parsloe JurM^r Humfrey Walcott Jur M^r W^m ferrers JurM^r Robte Chamberlaine elected Thrē for the Companie.M^r Richard Wrighte readmitted and contynued in the place of Secretary for the Companie for this yeare ensuinge.

Thomas Stephens admitted bookekeap for keepinge the generall accompt for this yeare ensuinge demeaninge him self honestlye and faithfullie in his place.

Thomas Euesett readmitted to the place of Beadle for this yeare ensuinge.

Oathes.

A Warrant to pay to Tristram Eldred Purser of the 2 Pinck for paines taken in the Companies affaires the some of vj^{li} xiiij^d.1602
28 July.A Generall Courte holden the xxviiith of July 1602.M^r Rumey deputy

Committies

M^r Alder : CambellM^r W^m GrenewellM^r Aldⁿ HollidayM^r Rob^e Chamberlaine Thrē

Committees.

M^r Humfrey BasseM^r W^m HarrisonM^r W^m dale.M^r George Booleswth y^e most pte of the Generalitie.Mr Alder-
man Cam-
bell new
elected
Gouvernor.

AT the Last General Co^{te} S^r John Harte beinge by a generall consent elected Governo^r of this Companie desired since to be excused alleadinge his age weakenes of body and many other important business of his owne. This Court therefore now proceeded to a new electioⁿ of a Governo^r and by scrutiny and generall consent did make choice of M^r Alder : Cambell to guide the affaires of the Companie this ensuinge yeare who [respectively] tooke his oaths before his admission.

At this Court one Peter Wellington humbly desired to be admitted a freeman of this Companie in place of one Peter Helms lately deceased the rather for that the widow of the said Peter had assigned over to him the stock and profit

thereof, the stocke and profitte anyinge by the said stocke is granted to him. but his freedome altogether denied him. 1602
28 July.

Thomas Stephens likewise humbly desired his freedome of the Companie but his sewte is deferred till further triall be made of his sufficiency and faithful discharge of that trust reposed in him about the Companies affaires.

Att this Court the Cassiers of the late Thrērs of this Company complained they had susteyned Losse by receavinge and payinge out the Companies moneis some more some lesse And it was ordered they should be answered whatsoever they could iustly say they had Lost.

A Warrant is geaven to [John Bowen] M^r Chamblen thrē to pay vnto John Bowen six [five] q^r rent [of] for the Companies meeting at the founders Hall to be ended at [Midsommer last] Michās next the somme of vj^{li}.

The 16th of September 1602.1602
16 Sept.

Present.

m^r Aldⁿ Cambell Gover^rm^r Chambersm^r Rumney dep:m^r Harison.m^r Cordellm^r Bollesm^r Stapm^r Leatem^r Chamblen Thrēm^r Toomesm^r Wisemanm^r DaleM^r ffarrington.

THE Company after readinge of the Journall sent from Capten Waymouth and] At this Court a Journall sent [directed] from Capten Waymouth was read w^{ch} gave Intelligence beinge [geaven] to this assembly [of the said] how y^e 2 Pinnaces [were] sent forth for Discovery of a passage to the Est Indies by the Norw: are returned & arrived at Dartmouth. It is therefore agreed by scrutiny the [y] said Pinnaces shalbe brought about to London wthout sale of any of their provisions And therevpon ordered comission should be sent to Capten Waymouth for y^e bringinge of the said Pynnaces about signifyinge

1602
16 Sept.

to him such thing^e as remaine therin may serve for a seacond discovery And further if the said Capten himselfe be sick he cannott fulfill the content^e of the said Coimission then ~~to~~ [be further] *give order* as in the discrecion of y^e said Capten shalbe thought most fitt for the speedy bringinge of them about.

Order lres should be writt to the 2. Pursers *to this effect* That sith it hath pleased god to [crosse them] *send them noe better successe* in this their [viage] intended discovery they would *the rather therefore* be carefull for y^e preservinge of such thing^e as remaine in the Pynnaces to serve for a seacond [di] adventure And to vse what industry they may in the speedy bringinge of them about.

Order geaven to Thomas Evesett to warne a generall Court at founders hall to morowe by two of the in y^e afternoone.

1602
17 Sept.A Gen^lall Court The 17th September 1602.

Present.

m ^r Rumney Dep :	m ^r ffarrington
[m ^r Ofield] m ^r Wiche	[m ^r Mosley]
[m ^r Wright] m ^r Lynge	m ^r Greenewell

And the most pt of the Generalty.

AT this generall court m^r Cartwright *Preacher* beinge called to satisfy the Company of their returne soe suddenly did [in breefe referr that their] refer them to the readinge of Captein Waymouth's Journall w^{ch} he had delivered vnto the Governo^r and beinge demaunded further whether he could give intelligence of any thinge more then the said Capten in his Journall had signified alleadged in answer his ignorance in naviga^on by reason wherof he could not further satisfy them.

M^r Deputy gave intelligence to the Company how the Coimittes at the last Court thought meete to send downe coimission to Capten Waymouth for the speedy bringinge of the Pynnaces about to London wthout breakinge of bulke as alsoe to direct lres to the 2. purse's for the safe pserva^on [as] of such thing (as

did belonge to the place they were appointed in w^{ch} course beinge liked of by the said Company lres to to that end were sealed vnder the coimon seale and sent to Dartmouth where the said Pynnaces are now at anker.



A Comittie the 29 of September 1602.

1602
29 Sept.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell gouerno ^r	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputie	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r George Bowles	M ^r Nichas Lyng

THES Coimitties have assembled them selves together vppon occasion of the longe stay of the cōming aboute of Captein Waymouth and doe thinke it convenient that yf they do not heare from him wthin thes 3 or 4 daies that then ther shall care be taken of a fitt man to goe downe to take for ther cōming away.

The xiiijth of [September] *october* 1602.1602
13 Oct.

m ^r Rumney deputy	m ^r Dale
m ^r Chamblen Threr	m ^r Lynge
m ^r Combes	m ^r Walcott
m ^r Harison	m ^r Smith

m^r Horton.

MR COMBES m^r Harison m^r Farrarr m^r Wiche m^r Lynge are entreated to take the paines to see the discharge of the two [shipp^e] Pynnaces [lately] sett forth for a discovery to the East Indies by the northwest Passage *lately arrived at Dartmouth and now* [retorned againe into] the Port of London.]

The two Pynnaces lately arrived at Dartmouth beinge now come into the river of Thames accordinge to direc^on [of] from the Company It is [now] thought meete for the discharge and safe preserva^on of all provisions remayninge therin that some of the Coimittes should survey the discharge of both the said Pynnaces And to that end m^r Coombes m^r Harison m^r Lynge

1602
13 Oct.

m^r Wiche and m^r ffarrar beinge therunto entreated have assented accordingly.

1602
18 Oct.

A Generall Court houlden the 18th of October 1602.

Present

m ^r Governor	m ^r ffarrington
m ^r Boules	m ^r Eldred
m ^r Dale	m ^r Lynge
m ^r Harison	m ^r Smithers

wth the most pt of the Generalty.

THIS Court beinge assembled vpon occasion that the two Pynnaces or barks were neere discharged accordinge to order geaven by the last assembly of comittes M^r Governor thought meete to propound severall questions to the generalty [about] *touchinge* the sale of the barks and all other provisions therin and about; w^{ch} wth assent of the said Generaltie are agreed vpon as hereafter followeth on the other side.

1. Imprimis The stronge beere to be sould after the rate of fowre pound^e p tonne to such of the Company as will buy it yf not to them to others at the same rate.
2. Item they who have the caske in w^{ch} the beere is shall pay for the same caske at the rate of 20^s p tonne.
3. All those w^{ch} will have the said beere shall fetch it from thence by to morowe night oreles by Wednesday night at the furthest.
4. Their Sack^e to be laid vp in a seller for some [foure] 6. daies the caske beinge filled wth y^e same wine [vp] and after that tyme sale to be made therof.
5. That there be a dry warehouse provided for their beefe and Porke and therof sale to be made.
6. It is in conclusion agreed that these provisions aforenamed the two barks and all other thing^e whatsoever in or about the said barks shalbe sould. and for the pformance therof the Generaltie doe refer the sale of all to m^r Governo^r

dep: and Comittees to do therin as in their opinions shall seeme best for the vse and behoofe of the Company. 1600
18 Oct.

M^r Ald Holiday havinge in his hand^e of the Companies money to the valewe of 38^{li} 6^s 9^d [as appeareth by account] would stay in his hand^e some [sixe] 8 or [seaven] 9 pound^e therof w^{ch} was alledged to be [laid out by] *geaven away* by his wife but this Court not assentinge thereto have generally agreed that he shall bringe in the said some of 38^{li} 6^s 9^d to the Thr^r.

The said Alderman Holiday beinge in arrerages for monies w^{ch} he should have supplied towards the discovery by the north-west It is agreed that he and all others who have not supplied toward^e the said discovery accordinge to the ordenances of the Company in that behaulfe provided shall have *such somes* defaulted out of their adventures into y^e East Indies by the Cape of Bona Esperansa as by an order of the xjth of January 1601 was sett downe for such as did [incurre] offend contrary to the tenor of that lawe and to be put to accompt.



A Court 23th of October 1602.

1602
23 Oct.

m ^r Ald Cambell go ^r	m ^r Coombes
m ^r Rumney dep:	m ^r ffarrington
m ^r Wiseman	m ^r Parsloe.
m ^r Bowles	m ^r Stapers

m^r Lynge.



WARRANT granted to m^r Robert Chamblen Thr^r to pay to such marinors as were hyred from Dartmouth to London to bringe the Pynnaces about such severall somes as shouldbe subscribed by m^r Governor or m^r Deputy vnder the said warrant.

M^r Wiseman havinge assented vpon request made for the sparinge of some convenient place to bestowe the chest^e wherein the merchandizes were put at the sendinge out of the two Pynnaces It is thought convenient that the said chest^e shalbe caried to m^r Wiseman's house & there to be vewed by the Comittees whether any of the quantety hath beene diimished.

1602
25 Oct.

232

THE COURT RECORDS OF

The 25th of October 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell go ^r	M ^r Tho: farrington.
M ^r W ^m Ruiney deputy	M ^r [Giles] <i>Humfrey</i> Walcott
M ^r Robt Chambleyn	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r John Harby	M ^r Rich: Wyche
M ^r Gorg Bowles	M ^r Gyles Parslowe.
M ^r Jo: Eldred.	M ^r Tho: Horton
M ^r Rich: Wyseman	M ^r W ^m Greenewell

M^r Jo: Combe.

JOHN DREWE of the Godspede being before the Comitties and exiled of the cause of the retorne of [the] Capten Waymouthe and his companie from ther voyage of the north west passage wthout anie discovery performed doeth confesse that Cartwright the minister was the principall pswader [defrauder] of the Companie in the ship called the discovery for ther retorne for England and geaving over of the voyage, and that [the] Capten Waymouth being the governo^r and generall of the voyage retorning homewardes he the said drewe and his companie were to followe ther gei^{ll}, and for the more certen proof that the said Cartwright was the pswader of the Companies retorne he saith that the Boteson the Guier and the Carpenter and others of the Companie of the discovery did signifie soe muche to the said Drewe, and as he thinketh will averr soe muche before the Company.

It is agreed that a demaund shalbe made [to] *at the handes* of the said Cartwright for the gowne and apparell delivered him to have bene vsed yf the voyage had bene made to the partes of Cathaia or China and yf he shall deny to deliver them then the opinion and direction some lerned counsell what accon will best lye against him for the recovering thereof.

John Lane m^r mate of the Godspede beinge demaunded of the cause of the retorne of Captein Waymouth and his Companie from the northwest voyage doeth alledge that M^r Cartwright the minister as he him self did confesse and Justifie to this *John Lane* that he was the pswader and mover of the Company to retorne for England and to geave over the voyage.

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

233

A Gen^{all} Courte the 24 of November 1602.

1602
24 Nov.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell [Ther] Go ^r	M ^r Humfrey Walcott
M ^r W ^m Rumney deputy	M ^r Thomas farrington
	M ^r George Bowles
Comitties	M ^r Nichas Lynge
M ^r W ^m Chamber	M ^r W ^m Harryson

wth a greate part of the Gen^{all}ty.



GENERALL order was geaven to the Bookeaper of this Companie to charge all suche brethren of this fellowship as are anie way indebted to the Company in the accomptes of the Company as debtors for suche soimes as they are in arrerages to thende yf the said money be not aunswered before the shippes returne ther said debtes may be defaulted vpon ther severall stockes.

At this Co^{rte} the generalty were informed by the relation of m^r Governo^r and m^r deputie of ther proceeding against Capten Waymouth before the LL: of the Counsayll touching his retorne from the voyage of the northwest soe sone wthout anie discoverie. and what order was taken by ther handes in that cause. and doe further relate what was done by the commissioⁿs apointed by the LL: before whom the said Captein Waymouth was called. and demaunded vpon inter^r. whose aunswere was taken to those inter^r. and sett downe in wryting w^{ch} aunswere was read at this gei^{ll} courte wherein he gave the reason of his retorne and did expresse in writinge the [hope of] possiblyty [of] and hope of [the] divers Inlettes that treat [to the] throughe the coast of America [to] in to the Southseas or the East Indies vpon w^{ch} disco^{rse} and consideration of the great benyfyte that might growe to this coimon wealth yf possyibly a discovery may be made this Court were resolved that a newe attempte shalbe made wth [and] both ships [at the least] to see what can be done by the said Inlett^r and to imploy the said Captein againe [therin] *in one of y^r said ships* the rather for that he is very confident that ther will a passage be founde throughe some of [them] said Inlettes And because the Company having entred thus farre to finde and discover a passage

H H

1602
24 Nov.

they meane to make this present attempte a finall proof whether ther be any passage or not. And therefore they doe agree by geñall consent to place another sufficyent man or captein to take charge of the second ship and to sett them forthe bothe to proceade in this discovery leaving them to proceade therein ether Jointly together or severally apart eche of them taking ther severall co'ses according as [they shall thinke meet] *shall hereafter be agreed vppon* And for the preparation of the said shippes and all necessities for the said voyage and for the calculation of the charge the better to informe the geñaltyty at ther next meeting the persons heervnder named are appointed and entreated to take paines herein viz.

M ^r Gou ^r	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Harryson
M ^r [Ald.] Will. Bannyng	M ^r Greenewell
M ^r Cordell	M ^r Combe
M ^r Garway	M ^r Lyng.
M ^r Staper	or any 4 of them.

Warrant granted to m^r Robert Chamblen Thr^r to pay to Thomas Smith for keepinge of the two Pynnaces at the rate of twelve shilling^e p moneth the soñe of xxiiij^s the one halfe therof beinge dewe to him vppon S^tttrday last and thother halfe is for a moneth next ensuinge.

1602
29 Nov.29 p^rd mensis.

Warrant granted to m^r Robert Chamblen Thr^r to pay to John Drewe m^r of the Godspeede 5^l John Lane xxx^s Thomas Boarne iiij^l and John Branskom xlvj^s viij^d [They] ffor their imployment in the late intended discovery all amountinge to the soñe of xj^l xvj^s viij^d They acknowledginge the same in full of all demaund^e.

4th of [August] december a^o p^rd1602
4 Dec.

WARRANT to the Thr^r aforesaid for payment of 6^l 13^s 4^d to Thomas Yerworth beinge in full for his imployment as purser of thone of the two Pynnaces sett out for discovery of the northwest Passage and [alsoe] for his dyet and attendance about the discharge of them.



A Court at founder^e Hall xiiijth December 1602.
M^r Gouverno^r M^r Deputy M^r Chamberlaine Thr^r

Comitties	
M ^r Staper	M ^r Wiche
M ^r Higlorde	M ^r Geo : Booles
	M ^r Linge.

MR CHAMBERLAINE informethe this Assemblie that m^r Stephen Hodsonn one of the Brethren of this Company had paide vnto him x^l for his supply toward^e the discovery of the Northwest passadge and desired the Company to have him excused for non payment thereof till now for that he haith bene in the cuntry all this Sumer and never hard thereof.

Order is geven to Thomas Euesett to warne a Court vppon Weddnesday mornige next . this Court not concluding of any thinge for want of a greater Assembly.

21th of December 1602.1602
21 Dec.

WARRANT granted to m^r Rob^t Chamblen Thr^r to pay to Thomas Stevens Accompt keep for the Company for his Sallary dewe to him accordinge to the Companies agreement wth him beinge vnpaid for 3. quarters [rent beginninge] w^{ch} is *since* the 17th of March last amounteth to the soñe of 23^l 6^s 8^d.



[A generall Co^rte holden the 4th of Januarie, 1602.
M^r Aldⁿ Cambell governo^r M^r Aldⁿ Rumney deputy]

1602
4 Jan.

1602
30 Dec.

30. of December 1602.

M^r [Governo'] Aldⁿ Cambell governo'M^r Aldⁿ Romney deputy

Comitties

M^r Rich : StaperM^r Nichas LyngM^r Jo : CombeM^r Edw : HarrysonM^r W^m Garway

IT is thought fitt by m^r Governo' m^r deputy and the [said] comitties above men^ded that one of the companies barks shalbe sett forth againe for the Northwest. So as they shall lyke well of [the] a newe conference wth Captein George Waymouth or some others.

1602
4 Jan.A Gen^lal Court holden the 4th of January 1602.M^r Aldⁿ Cambell governo'M^r George BowlesM^r Aldⁿ Rumney deputyM^r W^m ferro'M^r Robt Chamberlayn the^rM^r John CombeM^r Rich: Wyche.M^r ParsloweM^r W^m GarwayM^r W^m HarrysonM^r John EldredM^r W^m Greenwell.wth an ample number of the gen^lalyty.

AT this Co^te vpon relation made by m^r Governo' and [his deputie] M^r Aldⁿ Rumney and vpon conference had in this Assemblie vpon the greatnes of the charge that the entended voyage by the Northwest will bring vpon the Company yf both the barks [of the Companie] shuld be set forth [in] and furnished for that discovery. It is resolved for the avoydinge of the excessive charge [that] of the double p^{ar}paration of both the shippes that a computation shalbe made vpon the preparation and furnishing^e of on of them and to see how the victualles and furniture of them both [will] beinge laid together will sett forth and defray a voyage by one of them wthout further charging of the Companie wth anie other suply And to

that ende this Co^te [beinge aboute to make] have made againe [have made] choice of the persons heervnder named as well to consider of the state and valewe of the p^{ar}paration [of] and furnishing^e of on^e ship to this enterprise and of the meanes already provided to defray the charge thereof as to confer wth Capten Waymouth and to see what resolution he holdeth to proceade in the said discovery, or wth some other fytt for the Enterprise who having [entered] advysed thervpon are intreated at the next gen^lall Co^t to reporte ther opinions [and the] what they [fynde] con- ceave and fynde fytt and possyble to be done in this voyage according to the meaning of this Co^t.

Comitties.

M^r Governo'M^r GrenwellM^r DeputyM^r HarrysonM^r GarwayM^r HamersleyM^r CordellM^r JennyngesM^r StaperM^r Clerke

or any 4 of them.

An Assembly the 7th of January 1602.1602
7 Jan.m^r Governo'm^r Stapm^r Ald. Rumney dep:m^r Greenewellm^r Garwaym^r Hamersleym^r Cordallm^r Jennyng^eM^r Clarke.

ACCORDINGE to the order of the last generall Court the Co^mitties abovenamed beinge mett together have thought meete in the proceadinge for the settinge out of one vessell for a discovery by the northwest first to sett downe the provisions for the two Pynnaces formerly sent forth and to make an estimate of the p^{ar}ticulers therof as well in respect they may take of the said provisions soe much as shalbe found fitt for the furnishing^e of one as alsoe by sale of the residewe not found fitt to supply all other necessaries for the settinge out of the said vessell And to that end an estimac^on

238

THE COURT RECORDS OF

1602
7 Jan.

being made both of the said 2 Pynnaces and all provisions therfore they do resolve for the supplyinge of all necessary provisions as men and victuall^e &c for settinge out and furnishinge of one vessell to the northwest as shalbe reported to the next generall Court.

21 Jan.
1602xxjth of January 1602.

ARRANT to M^r Chamblen Thr^r for payment of certen porters for landinge and housinge of all the provisions out of the 2 Pynnaces the discovery and Godspede the soine of fowre pound^e.

Porters.

Thomas
Evesed
xxv^a vij^d

Another Warrant to the said Thr^r for payment of 25^s vij^d to Thomas Evesed beinge disbursed by him heretofore to m^r Popes man as appeareth by y^e p^ticulers sent wth the warrant to the Thr^r.

26 Jan.
1602A General Court [of] the 26th of January 1602.

Present.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell gov ^{er}	M ^r Rich. Wyche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Rumney dep ^{ie}	M ^r John Combe
Comitties	M ^r Nich. Lynge
M ^r Rich: Staper	M ^r Humfrey Baese
M ^r John highelord	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r W ^m Dale	M ^r W ^m ferro ^r
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Humfrey Walcott

The greater part of y^e Gen^lalyty.

HIS Court beinge called together to receave the opinion of the Comitties appointed for [the] consultation of the settinge forthe of one of the barks latelie retorned from the Northwest passage the said Comitties do report that they finde some impediment that moveth them to stay the proceeding in the said enterprise and [rather] thinke it rather for the good of the Companie that a carefull course be taken for the sale of bothe the barks wth ther furnytur and other p^paration

and m^{ch}audize, and that the same be converted into money wth may ryse to a convenient some fytt to defray other necessary charges vppon the retorne of the fleet sent out by the Cape of Bona Speranza, according^e to whose opinions the matter beinge putt to the consideration of this gen^lall Co^rte and a question made whether one of the barks shalbe sett forthe againe [or not] or the viage v^tterlie geaven over It appered by scruteny and the consent of the most part of the gen^lality that the voyage shall v^tterlie be left of and [all] the preparation [both of] as well shipping victualling and other furniture as merchaundize or so moche thereof as the Comitties shall thinke meet putt to sale and made away in as prevalent a sorte as may be and to [thende] that ende the Comitties apointed at the last gen^lall Courte [are] for the settinge forthe of one of the said barks havinge acquainted them selves wth the kindes and particlaryties of the said goodes are intreated to make sale of them for the good of the Companie or of so muche thereof as they shall thinke meet. the names of w^{ch} Comitties do folowe hereafter viz^t.

Comitties.

m ^r Governor	m ^r Greenewell
m ^r Thomas Bramley dep :	m ^r Harison
m ^r Ald Rumney	m ^r Hamersley
m ^r Garwey	m ^r Jennyng ^e
m ^r Cordall	m ^r Clarke
m ^r Stap	or any 4 of them.

Forasmuche as m^r Aldⁿ Rumney havinge executed the place of deputie [of] to y^e governo^r of this Company and is nowe chosen an Alderman and cannot attende the busines of this Company therfore this Court did proceade to the Election of a newe deputy to contynue vntill the next day of Election and divers persons beinge noiated and putt in election the choice of the place of the said deputie is fallen vppon M^r Thomas Bramley.

At this Co^rte Thomas Stephens the bookekeap of this Company is admitted to the freedome of this felowship in as ample manner as anie brother of the Companie [and hathe taken his othe accordinglie] hath and injoyeth the same by vertue of thes previledges.

M^r Tho:
Bramley
chosen de-
puty.

1602
28 Jan.28th January 1602.

WARRANT to the Thr̃r for payment of xxiiij^s to Thomas Smith for keepinge of the Two pynnaces at the rate of xij^s p moneth for Two monethes The one halfe therof beinge dewe the 20th of this present moneth and thother halfe is to the 20th of the next moneth.

17 Feb.
1602

The 17. of february 1602.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell Go ^r	M ^r w ^m ferrers.
M ^r Tho : Bramley deputy	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r W ^m Chambers	M ^r Humfrey Walcott
M ^r Nich : Lynge	M ^r Georg Smythes
M ^r Dale	M ^r Tho: [Houghton] Horton.

Capten
Way-
mouthe.

THES Comitties being mett together to confer of some co'se to be taken wth Captein Waymouth who maketh demaundes of the Companie for charges and other moneys [by the] by him expended or otherwysedewe as he pretendeth [wth Capten Waymouth] and is contented to reserve himself and his demaundes to be arbitrably ended by 4. indifferent persons. forasmuche as he offreth his [action to be] demaundes to be arbitrably ended this assembly thinke it not fytt to refuse that co'se and therfore do agree that whensoever he shall make choice of his arbitrators the Company will choose other arbitrators of like qualety: and for the better information of the [Comitties] Arbitrators thes persons are intreated to geave ther furtheraunce to sollicite the state of the cause on the Companies behaulf.

M ^r Governo ^r	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Ald: Rumey	M ^r Harrison
M ^r Deputy	M ^r Wyche.

Edwd :
Pullyson
6th. o. o.

Warrant is geaven to M^r Th̃r to pay vnto Edward Pullyson Purser of the Discouery in full discharge of his accompte and in full paym^t of all wages and demaundes the some of sixe poundes.

Warrant is geaven to m^r Th̃r to pay vnto the Wyef of Thom^s Bowrne steward of the Godspede in full satisfaction of all demaundes the some of | xx^s

A Comittee 29th of March 1603.1603
29 March

M ^r Ald. Cambell go ^r	m ^r Clarke
M ^r Bramley dep :	m ^r Boules
m ^r Walcot	m ^r Harison
m ^r fferris	m ^r Harby
m ^r Lynge	m ^r Wiche
m ^r Wyseman	m ^r Greenewell.

THESE Comittees above menconed havinge debated whether the two barks shalbe presently sould or [to] stay *made of* the sale therof till the fyue of Aprill next do resolve *by their execcion of hande* that the said Barks shalbe kept till that [said] tyme And that a carpinter shall viewe them and do *therto* what is necessary for the keepinge tite of their orelop^e.

The said Comittees do alsoe resolve to make sale aswell of [all] y^e merchandize as all other thing^e that are decayed or may decay at such prizes as shalbe thought convenient And wheras it is reported that cordage is *now* at a highe rate And *thought* we may be provided hearafter [at yf] *when* we shall have occasion for y^e vse of any at a more easy rate then we can now make sale of the companies cordage It is therfore agreed if such prizes may be had as is reported sale shalbe made of the said cordage accordingly.

Warrant was granted at this assembly by order from m^r Governo^r That m^r Chamblen Thr̃r shall pay to Tho : Smith for keepinge of the two pynnaces for two monethes at the rate of xij^s p moneth the some of xxiiij^s The one halfe therof beinge dewe the xxth of this present moneth and the other halfe is to the xxth of the next moneth.

A Comittee the xxiiijth of May 1603.1603
24 May.

Present.

m ^r Governo ^r	m ^r Wiseman
m ^r Harison	m ^r lynge
m ^r Jennyng ^e	m ^r fferris
	M ^r Burrell.

1603
24 May.

WHERAS an order was taken by certain Comittees the xxixth of March last that the Two barks should be sould after the fyue of May It is concluded that if the some of 600^{li} may be had for them viz^{300^{li}} for one vessell wth his Inventorie and the like for the other It shalbe accepted of and not vnder but by the consent of the Governo^r and 4 Comittees.

4th of June 1603.1603
4 June.

WARRANT to the Threr for payment of xxiiij^s to Tho: Smith for keepinge of the Two pynnaces at the rate of xij^s p moneth for Two Monethes The one halfe therof dewe the xxth of the last moneth And thother halfe is to the xxth of this present moneth.

1603
6 June.A Gen^lall Courte holden the vijth of June 1603.

Present

Comittes

M^r Aldⁿ Cambell governo^rM^r olyuer Style

Comittees

M^r John HarbyS^r John Harte knightM^r Rob^t ChamblaynM^r Tho: CordellM^r Humfrey BasseM^r George BowlesM^r W^m GreenwellM^r Rich: StaperM^r Nich: lyngeM^r Rich: WysemanM^r Georg SmythesM^r Tho: Hortonwth the greatest nuber of the gen^lalty.

THIS generall Co^{te} being called together vpon occasion of the receipt of lr^{es} re^d by a frencheman w^{ch} latelie departed at sea from one of o^r fleet the ship Assention w^{ch} lr^{es} were written the one [from Ed. Highlord purser of the Assention and the other] from Roger Style Cape Merchant of the Assention. and the other from Ed: Highelord Purser of the same ship. bothe discoursing the state of the voyage bothe concerning the partes w^{ch} have bene visited for trade and

howe [they] mang of [the] o^r men are dead in the voyage. By w^{ch} discourses [in] this gen^lall Assemblie doe conceave good hope that the voyage will fall out suche as may minister incoragem^t to sett out another voyage for the further discovery of the partes of the East Indies.

A Com^{tee} the ixth of June 1603.1603
9 Junem^r Ald Cambell Go^rm^r fferism^r Bramley dep:m^r Stilem^r Garweym^r Lyngem^r WisemanM^r Bowlesm^r SmithiesM^r Giles Paslowem^r Clarke.M^r Rich: WycheM^r Harrison.

IT is resolved that lr^{es} shalbe written to the ffactors & Company of the Assention and sent downe to the west cuntrey geving them to vnderstand the whole Companie here in care of the relief and comfort of all suche as are sicke in the ship and [for the] supply of anie wantes that they [or anie of ther Comp] stande fitt to be supplied [by] wthall the Companie here have written ther lr^{es} of credite to some of the principall merchant^e of the Towne of Plymouth Dertmouth^e and other the port^e therabout^e to take suche sicke and weake men on shore w^{ch} are desirous to leave the shippes. And to require the said ffactors and other officers of the shippes that forasmuche as this care is taken to furnishe ther wantes by the credite of the Companie here that they forbear by anie pretence or want to breake bulke or make sale of anie thinge that doeth belonge to the generall adventure.

And it is alsoe ordered that according to the said lr^{es} soe to be written to the said factors and other officers in the ship M^r Rob^t Mydleton M^r Bateman and M^r Howe shalbe moved to make choice of suche m^{ch}chant^e in the said Townes of Plymouth Dartmouth &c. wth whom they are best acquainted to thende that m^r Governou^r lie may be directed to them subscribed

1603
9 June.

also wth ther handes entreating^e them to geave to the facto^r Captein or principall in charge in the said ship credite for any suche moneys as he shall want for the vse of the ship. and to take in to ther townes suche sicke men as shall come on shore and to see them supplied wth suche relief as ther wantes require and the Companie vpon ther billes or advyse of the charges disbursed directed to m^r Rob^t Chambleyn will see them satysfied.

1603
16 June.

A General Court the 16th of June 1603.

Present.

M ^r Ald Cambell gov ^r	M ^r John Combe
M ^r Tho : Bramley deputy	[M ^r Humfrey Basse]
S ^r John Spencer	M ^r Geo : Smithes
M ^r Ald ^r Wattes	M ^r Humfrey Basse.
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday	M ^r W ^m Chamber
M ^r Ald ⁿ Swynerton	M ^r Rich : Wyche
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hampson	M ^r W ^m Harryson
Comitties	M ^r Jo : Highelord
	M ^r Gyles Paslowe
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Humfrey Walcott
M ^r Tho : Cordell	M ^r W ^m Dale
M ^r Rob ^t Chambleyn	M ^r W ^m ferrys
M ^r Rich : Wyseman	M ^r Nich : lynge
M ^r [olyuer] George Bowles	M ^r W ^m Greenewell

wth an ample nuber of the gen^lalty.

The assen-
tion re-
turned from
the East
Indies.



HER is propounded to this gen^lalty the choice of a convenient place of receipte of the goodes returned in the Assention wth is nowe come in to the Ryuer. and for ther better direction what places are likeli to be hired for that p^opose ther is nominated thes severall places or houses hereafter following^r [viz] out of which the comitties may make ther choice vpon the viewe of the fittest.

Warehouses { The vault vnder the exchange
S^r John Spencers warehouse
The great house in Sething lane
S^r Edward osbornes house
The La : Barnes her house.
M^r Cartwrightes house.

1603
16 June.

At this Cou^{te} the gen^lalty have agreed that the coⁿytties according to the gen^lall trust w^{ch} is reposed in them for the managinge of the [trade of] merchaundize brought home in this voyage, shall appoint suche men as they shall thinke meet to goe aboarde the assention. and to attende ther from tyme to tyme vntyll the ship be vnladen.

Men to
attende
aboarde.

The generall Co^{te} beinge broke vp the comitties did stay together in conference to geave order for the disposing^e of the richandize aboard the ship : and ther vpon did resolve for the present that of these comitties the persons herevnder n^oiated shall p^osently goe downe to the ship and ther take order that noe marino^r or anie other shall presume to deliuer and carry from the ship anie thinge whatsoever vnlesse it be visited vpon paine of deteyning^e in the Companies handes the wages of everye suche marino^r or other officer :

M ^r Bramley deputy	M ^r Chambers
M ^r Highelord	M ^r Harryson.

And besides the comitties who are to take ther tornes as occasion shall serue to goe aboard the ship. these psons of the gen^lalty herevnder named are appointed to goe downe and to take ther tornes of warding^e aboarde when they shall be appointed.

M ^r W ^m Jennyns	M ^r Anth : Gibson
M ^r Rich : Clerke	M ^r Whyte
M ^r Rich : Browne	M ^r Tho : Southewyke
M ^r Taylby	M ^r Geo : Bennett
M ^r Barth : Haggett	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollydaies man
M ^r Roger Hemyng	M ^r Ald ⁿ Bannynge man
M ^r W ^m Nelson	[cowchewan] Rob ^t Bar-
M ^r Edm Nicholson	ker.

1603
16 June.M^r Lytleford M^r W^m Wastall
Ambrose Wheelerdcd xvj^o Junij 1603An Assembly of y^e Comitties above named.

These 4 persons vndernamed are apointed to goe aboard the Assention to morrowe morninge *the xvijth June* at 6 of the clocke and to contynewe ther vntill the next day the same howre viz :

Edmund Nicholson	[Rich. Taylby]
Ambrose Wheler.	[Robt Barker for]
[Roger Hemmynge]	[M ^r Paull Bannynge]

for *Satherday* the 18th of June are apointed these psons vdlit.

Roger Hemmyng	[M ^r Rich : Taylby]
Robt Barker for	[M ^r W ^m Wastall]
M ^r P. Bannynge	[M ^r James Turno]
[M ^r Antho Gibson]	[M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollydaies mañ]

For Sunday y^e 19 of June are appointed to awaite aboarde these persons viz.

Antho : Gibson	Rich : Taylby
----------------	---------------

For Monday the 20th of June are appointed to goe aboarde the ship. and to attende the from sixe in the morninge vntill vj of the clocke the next day.

M ^r Ja : Turno	M ^r Rich : Clerk
M ^r W ^m Jennyns	[M ^r W ^m Wastall]
M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollydaies man	[M ^r]

For Tuesday y^e 21th of June 1603 are apointed these persons viz.

M ^r W ^m Wastall	M ^r Barth : Haggett
M ^r Rich : Broun	M ^r W ^m Nelson

It is ordered that M^r Style and the Purser doe attende aboard vntill the [that] shipp be discharged.

It is thought meet by the Comitties above men^coed touchinge the tenthes belonging^e to my L. Admirall for the prise wth the Companies shippes have taken in the East Indies. that his L^p shalbe made acquainted wth the advyse wth Captein Lancaster

touching
my L. Ad-
miralles
tythes.

hath written in that behaulf wherin it may appere that the comodities taken are not vendable here but more fitter to be solde in the Indies. 1603
16 June.

M^r Ferrers and M^r Lyng are entreated by this assembly to provide 50 or 60 peeces of Polldavies for the makinge of bagg^e for the bagginge of the pepper brought home in the shippes And to putt them out to makinge. And alsoe to provide 6 sewtes of canves dublett and hose wthout pockett^e for 6. porters to be imployed in the fillinge of the pepp. Canvas bagges.

It is ordered that an entrie shalbe made in the custome house of the goodes in the Assention consist^g of the pticlrs viz.

Pepper loose in the ship xxj m ^{li}	CCxm ^{li}
Cloves 16 small bagg ^e cñ ^{ts}	xj C ^{li}
Synamoñ 87 Cannasters cñ ^{ts}	vj mxxx ^{li}
Gum lacre 67 bagg ^e cñ ^{ts}	iiij miiijxx ^{li}

Warrant is geven to m^r Thr^r to pay vnto M^r Midleton of Plymouth for his paines ryding^e hether wth the first report of the com^g of the Assention out of the East Indies the soine of v^{li}. M^r Middleton v^{li} for ryding post from Plymouth.

A Committee the 21th of June 16031603
21 June.

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell governo ^r	M ^r John Eldred
M ^r Tho : Bramley deputy	M ^r W ^m ferrers
M ^r W ^m Garway	M ^r Tho : Horton
M ^r George Bowles	M ^r W ^m Harryson
M ^r Humfrey Basse	M ^r W ^m Greenewell

M^r Richard Wyche.

MR Governo^r is moved by this Assemblie to take some other of the Companie to be bounde wth him to the Customers for the Subsedye due to the kinge for the goodes brought home in the Assention . and for ther Indempnity they shall have an order of gen^lall co^rte and the companies coñon seale to save them harmeles whervnto the said M^r Governo^r [is] doeth geave his assent and m^r Eldred doeth agree to be bound wth him.

M^r Bowles and M^r [Harryson] *Greenewell* are appointed and

1603
21 June.

intreated to [goe] see the seullerage or vautes [in] *under the exchange* prepared and fytte to receave the said goodes . and to see the floores plancked and boarded for that purpose.

M^r W^m Grenewell and M^r wyche and m^r Harryson m^r Horton are appointed to be at the waterfall vppon Wensday and Thursday to see the goodes taken vp and sent to the [Exchange] Warehouses at the Exchange and the bookeap to be present wth them to make tickett^e for the carrmen.

M^r Bowles [and] M^r Eldred M^r Lynge M^r Ferrers are apointed to attende at the warehowses at the exchange the same daies [and] to receave in the goodes and to waighe them and to vse the helpe of Tho: White to keepe a note of the waight.

for pilotage
vj^{li} to the
wief of
John May
purser in
the Susan
56^{li}.

Warrant is geaven to [M^r Th^{er}] *Tho: Stephens* to pay to the wyef of John May one of the m^{rs} Mates of the Susan for her relief in her husbandes absence a monthes wages coming to lvj^s And to pay for pilotage for bringing vp the Assention into y^e ryver vj^{li}.

1603
23 JuneA Gen^{all} Courte the 23th of June 1603.

Present

M ^r Ald ⁿ Cambell Governo ^r	M ^r W ^m Chambers
M ^r Tho Bramley deputy	[M ^r Robt. Chamberleyn Th.]
M ^r Robt Chamberleyn	M ^r Ald ⁿ Hollyday
Comitties	M ^r John highelorde
M ^r Paull Bannyng	M ^r Giles Parslowe
M ^r Ald ⁿ Wattes	M ^r W ^m Ferrers
M ^r John Harby	M ^r George Bowles

wth the greatest part of the geñality.

HEREAS ther is dewe to the kinge for custome ix^c and xvij^{li} poundes or therabouts for the wth M^r Aldⁿ Cambell and M^r Eldred stande bounde by obligation in double the valewe by way of penaltie Therefore it is ordered for the indempnitie of the said M^r Aldⁿ Cambell and M^r Eldred that they shall have the coimon seale of the company to save them harmeles ether made to them

selfes or to suche as they shall noiãte to have bondes made vnto. wth bondes this geñalyty will alway mainteyne for a good securitie vnto them. 1603 23 June

It is ordered at this geñall Courte for the payment of the marino^{rs} wth are come home in the Assention that moneis shalbe taken vp at interest [and vppō] and that the geñalytie shall save them harmeles that shalbe bounde for it. and geave *them* the companies bonde vnder the cōen seale, vppōn wth order soe taken by the geñalyty thes persons herevnder named being present are entreated to geave ther bondes for the taking vp of two thowsand poundes viz.

S^r John Harte and M^r Chamberleyñ for 1000^{li} M^r Paull Baning Esquier and m^r Aldⁿ Wattes for 1000^{li} to be continued at interest for 3 monethes, [this Co^{te}] the geñalytie entendinge hereafter to take a co^{se} to levie by the pole and vppon the rates of the pticler adventures. all suche soimes of money as the Companie shall have occasion to vse hereafter.

This Courte doe geave order and geñall coimission to the Comitties from tyme to tyme to proceade in sales of the goodes nowe brought home and to take the best opportunity in ther discretions for that purpose and geñaly to pforme all thinges incydent to the ordering and venting of the same coimodities And for the further helpe of the geñall busines It shalbe lawfull for m^r Governo^r and m^r Deputy or ether of them from tyme to tyme to apointe any one or two of the adventurors to pforme anie pticler office or service wth the geñall busines requireth.

The 28th of June. Present

M ^r Bramley deputy	M ^r W ^m Dale
M ^r George Bowles	M ^r W ^m Harryson

1603
28 June

Ry Wright secretary

Fowre obligations vnder coimon seale of the Company sealed in the presence of the psons above named videlt.

Two obligations of the penalties of 3000^{li} a peece the one to m^r [John] James Cambell the other to m^r John Eldred being

K K

1603
28 June.

made to save them harmeles for 900^{li} and seventene poundes w^{ch} *the* are bounde for to the kinge for the custome of the goodes brought in the Assention the one half the xxth of decemb^r next the other the xxth June followinge.

Two other obligations of the penaltie of 1000 markes a peece the one to [m^r] S^r John Hart and the other to M^r Rob^t Chamberlayn for the payment of 500 12^{li} 10^s a peece to ether of them vppon the xxvijth of September next at ther severall dwelling houses.



Billes of aduenture sealed.

21 th of March 1600.	To Stephen Hodgeson a bill of aduenture & supply at ij ^s the li.	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
10 June 1601.	To W ^m Angell a Bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
13 June 1601.	To Roger Hemyng a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
17 June 1601.	To John Eldred a Bill of aduenture & supplies	600	0	0
	To Humfrey Myllward a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Hearne a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
14 August 1601.	To [Richard] Robert Pennington a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
17 June 1601.	To Thomas Talbutt a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
18 June 1601.	To Roger Ofeilde a bill of aduenture & supplies	360	0	0
	To John Stoackly a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To William Megges a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0

18 June 1601.	To John Coucheman a bill of aduenture & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To William Adderly a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Bartholmew Holland a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	[To Richard Gosson a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0]
	To Richard Humble a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Bootheby a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	[To William Jennyns a bill of aduenture and supplies	240	0	0]
	To Andrewe Chamberlin a bill of aduenture and supplies	240	0	0
	To Robte. Offeley a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Clement Mosely a bill of aduenture & supplies. <i>This bill is made to Eliz Moseley widow</i>	240	0	0
	To Thomas Southacke a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To William Quarles a bill of aduenture and supplies	240	0	0
19 June 1601.	To Reynolde Greene a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Lawrence Waldoe a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To Raphe Buzby a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To William fferrers a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0
	To William Bonham a bill of aduenture and supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Juxon a bill of aduenture & supplies	240	0	0

THE COURT RECORDS OF

19 June 1601.	To Thomas Shipton a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Edward Barker a bill of adventure & supplies	300	0	0
23 June 1601.	To George Whitmore a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Bramby a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Henrie Poulsteede a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To frauncys Barker a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Washer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Hodgson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrey Basse a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Wollastone a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrey Wallcott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Newman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Samuell Armitage a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Henrie Bridgeman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Bond a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Horton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Swinerton a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Robte Waldoe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Humfrie Style a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

THE EAST INDIA COMPANY

23 June 1601.	To Thomas Farrington a bill of adventur & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To W ^m Cotton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Edmond Nicholson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Raphe Gore a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Oliver Stile a bill of adventure & supplies	560	0	0
	To Richard Bell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Piott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robte Myldmay a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Buzbridge a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robte Coxo a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Peierce a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Ball a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robte Cobbe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To George Coles a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robte Bucke a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Hale a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Hale a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Greewell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robte Johnson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

23 June 1601.	To Andrewe Banninge a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Thomas Hewitt a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robt ^e Mydleton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Stoane a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
	To W ^m Cavendishe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Samuell Hare a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Edmund Spencer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Morrice Luellen a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Nicholas Barmesly a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Hewitt a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Jn ^o Cornelius a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To James Turner a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Barbar a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Poyntell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To James Deane a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Thomas Westrow a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Rowland Backhowse a bill of adventure & supp ^r .	240	0	0
	To Bartholmew Barnes a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Ellis Crispe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

23 June 1601.	To Richard Clarke a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Raphe Hamer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Jn ^o Hawkyns a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Henshawe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Garway a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas White a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To George Candler a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robt ^e Bateman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
30 June 1601.	To Thomas Bostocke a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
1 July 1601.	To John Clinche a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
2 July 1601.	To Nicholas Leate a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robt ^e Sandy a bill of adventure & supplies	260	0	0
	To Richard Wyseman a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
4 July 1601.	To Hughe Crompton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
6 July 1601.	To John Wollstenham a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Robt ^e Gore a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To John Leman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
7 July 1601.	To Allphonsus ffowle a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
9 July 1601.	To W ^m Romney a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

10 July 1601.	To John Fletcher a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Morrice Abbott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
14 July 1601.	To Richard Tailbye a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
21 July 1601.	To John Cason a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Allabaster a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Nicholas Pierde a Bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
22 July 1601.	To Thomas Smithe a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Roger Howe a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To John Westwraye a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Edward Leeninge a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Thomas Cambell Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To John Wattes Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
	To George Bowles a bill of adventure & supplies	300	0	0
	To John Hart Knight a bill of adventure & supplies	600	0	0
	To Edward Holmeden Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	1200	0	0
	To John Spencer Knight a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To Rolfe Sampson Ald ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	360	0	0
	To W ^m Offeley a bill of adventure <i>without</i> supplies	300	0	0
	To John Middleton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

22 July 1601.	To Nicholas Peird a bill of adventure and supplies	li.	s.	d.
		240	0	0
	To Giles Parsloe a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
	To Edmond Scott a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Edward Barkham a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Anthonie Stratford a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Augustine Skn ⁿ a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Ambrose Wheler a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Anthonie Moseley a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Richardson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Burrell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Thomas Lydall a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Samuel Backhowse a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
	To Richard Barrett a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Peter Helinge a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To Nicholas Lynge a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To James Lancaster a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To W ^m Hynde a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
	To James Donkon a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
	To George Bennett a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

22 July 1601. To Edward Walker a bill of adventure & supplies	li.	s.	d.
	240	0	0
To Robert Stratford a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Gregorie Allen a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Edward Harrison a bill of adventure & suppl :	240	0	0
To W ^m Turner a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Tho ^{ms} Ball a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Edward Latterfeild a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Anthony Gibson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Rob ^{te} Bell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Ric ^d Ironsyde a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Nich ^{as} Manley a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Chambers a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Millett a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Freeman a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Albany a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Jefferie Kerby a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Rob ^{te} Key a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To Tho ^{ms} Symond ^e a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Simon Lawrence a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Nich ^{as} Crispe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Barthol ^{me} Haggett a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0

12 July 1601. To W ^m Smithe a bill of adventure and supplies	li.	s.	d.
	240	0	0
To Lewis Pope a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Ric ^d Bowdler a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Rob ^{te} Ducy a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To Rob ^{te} Brocke a bill of adventure & suppl.	240	0	0
To Rob ^{te} Carrell a bill of adventure & suppl	240	0	0
To Richard Deane a bill of adventure & suppl.	240	0	0
To Richard Cokes a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To Nich ^{as} Farrar a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To James Cullymore a bill of adventure & suppl.	240	0	0
To John Harby a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To Roger Cotton a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Rob ^{te} Baylie a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To George Cater a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Ric ^d . Wiche a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Dale a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Richard Burrell a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Leonard White a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To George Hollman a bill of adventure & suppl.	240	0	0
To Henrie Archer a bill of adventure & suppl :	240	0	0

22 July 1601. To Stephen Harvy a bill of adventure & suppl:	li.	s.	d.
To Josephe Salbancke a bill of adventure & suppl:	240	0	0
To John ffryer a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Wastell a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To Humfrie Handford a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m ffyshe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Henrie Robinson a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
22 Febr: 1600. To Humfrie Robinson a bill of adventure & suppl.	240	0	0
22 July 1601. To W ^m Harrison a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To John Greenwood a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To John Humfrey a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Humfrey Smithe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Roger Die a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Cater a bill of adventure and supplies	240	0	0
To ffrauncys Taylor a bill of adventure & sup:	240	0	0
To John Combe a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To W ^m Palmer a bill of adventure & suppl:	240	0	0
To John Highlorde a bill of adventure & suppl:	240	0	0
23 July 1601. To Robte Ducey a bill of adventure & supplies	240	0	0
To Henrie Butler a bill of adventure [and suppl.]	200	0	0
To Jeremie Davers a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
To W ^m Allen a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0

23 July 1601. To Thomas Heyes a bill of adventure &c	li.	s.	d.
To W ^m Palmer a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
To W ^m Starkye a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
To Thomas Marshe a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
To Raphe Allen a bill of adventure &c	200	0	0
14 August 1601. To Richard Chamberleyn a bill of adventure &c.	240	0	0
To Richard Champion a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
To Robt Chamberleyn a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
To George Chamberleyn a bill of adventure &c.	240	0	0
To Frauncis Evington a bill of adventure &c.	240	0	0
To John Morrice a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
28 August 1601. To Richard Stap a bill of adventure &c	800	0	0
To John Jackson a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
To William Kellett a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
9 October 1601. To Robte Robinson a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
To John Watt ^e a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
To Xpofer Cletherowe a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
7 November 1601. To Hugh Hamersley a bill of adventure &c	240	0	0
19 November. To Eliz Moseley Widowe a bill of adventure	240	0	0
xxvij th of January 1601. To George Dorrington a bill of adventure & supplies &c	240	0	0
To Nic. Salter a bill of adventure and supplyes &c	240	0	0
To Richard Wragge a bill of adventure & supplies &c	240	0	0
John Wragge a bill of adventure & supplyes &c	240	0	0
To Wiltm Jennyng ^e a bill of adventure and supplyes &c	240	0	0
To Richard Gosson a bill of adventure & supplyes &c	240	0	0

[Guift sent *cast* out] *Guift* sent out wth victual^l and soe thought she was cast off at sea afterward^e.

Humfrey Robinson bound in for Tho. Yermouth

Tho. Yermouth to Humfrey Robinson

160	—	—	500	—	—
			350	—	—

Tho Yerworth.



LETTERS.

To y^e Ambassd^r M^r Lyllo resident at Constantynople.

1599
Marche



HONORABLE. wee re^d y^r Lo: Lrē: of the 17 of November 99, wherbie it appeareth that the Graund signior hath Roially graunted all caputulations, saving the consulage of foresteers wherein his redines *of assent* also appeared but that yo^u were crossed by the Frenche Ambassad^r, of whose proceeding^g besides the advyse w^{ch} yo^u wrote vs and [*of*] [*wch*] *whereof* m^r Coltherst did in lyke sorte advertyse vs [in the said conten] *touching yo^r crossinge and contention* for the [said] *said* foresteers. wee were made acquainted by [M^r Secretary] S^r Robt. Cycill. by occasion of a complaint w^{ch} the frenche ambassad^rs lieges heer had made to her ma^{ie} and wee were required to write vnto yo^u as by order from her ma^{ie} to desist all contention [for ye] wth the frenche [for] in that behaulf leaving the dutche and others to ther owne election to patronize them selves [as] *wher* they seemed best [affection] affected w^{thout} vrging or compelling them by comaundem^{ts} procured. of w^{ch} order geaven vs yo^r [weare] *L. hath bene* ptelie advertysed [since] by a private Lrē written yo^u by M^r Stap. But forasmuch as wee do collecte by the cowerse yo^u [purpose] take in sending^g hether [G^r] *signif* Paull Pinder to her ma^{ie} to acquainte her highnes wth the proceeding^g of the frenche that ther [is] hathe bene some further and more indirecte working^g in this matter then yo^u do [comitt to] *mencon* in yo^r Lrēs sent to vs and for that wee do observe by the earnest solliciting^g of the cause heer to her ma^{ie} that the

M M

17 th of February 1601. Leonard Holiday Ald a bill of adventure and supp: &c	li.	s.	d.
xxvj th of February 1600. Roger Style facto ^r a bill of adventure	1440	0	0
2 of March 1601. Erle of Cumberland a bill of adventure	40	0	0
Countesse of Cumberland a bill of adventure	500	0	0
Ric Persons a bill of adventure	50	0	0
200	0	0	
x th of March 1601. To M ^r Leonard Holiday Ald a bill of adventure of ccxxx ^{li} assigned to him by Therle of Cumberland	230	0	0
xxvj th of Apirill 1602. To M ^r Ald Moore a bill of adventure & supp:	480	0	0
To X ^p ofer Nicholl ^e a bill of adventure and supp	240	0	0



[Memoranda on the fly leaves at the end of the volume.]

The 10th daie of August 1603.

A Comittie or Meeting of

M^r [P] Thomas Bramlye deputie M^r Wiltm Chambers
M^r Pawle Banninge M^r Hughe Hamerslye

THEIS Comitties have thought good to entertaine into their s^rvise Elias Bradshawe for *the* considera^on of tenne poundes for the yeare to be employed in the busines of the East India company as they shall thincke good.



WHEREAS ther is a viage preparing to the Est Indies sett forthe by certen merchantes the preparation whereof requireth much expedition to be vsed in Shipwright^e and ship carpenters w^{ch} viage her ma^{ie} doeth favor

A warraunt
to take vp
carpenters.

The names of such as have p^sented themselues to bee employed as ffacto^{rs} in this voyadg:—

W^m Garway W^m Skidmore
Robt Chambleyn Robt Rickman

The Carnation of Colchester M^r Jo. Thurston bound from Loⁿ. to Colchester. bouyed vpon an Anker belonging to the Scourge. owner Stephen Johnes.

names of ship ^e .	men	tonnag	state of the adventure	tonnage
Red Dragon	180	600	68373 ^{li} beside the charge of the northwest.	State of the Adventure number of men in every ship
Hector	100	300		
Assen ^o n	80	260		
Suzan	80	240		
		440		

1599 wee [have absolutely] *absolutelie* denied to pay anie part of the
 Marche. said v^{cl} because the Bill came not vpon the companie, and
 also because ther are other billes of like kinde w^{ch} the said m^r
 Barton gave to other pticler men for divers great somes of
 money that would be required to be p^d by vs yf we shuld pay m^r
 Bates. [But of this matter] *Of w^{ch} proceeding before the Counsell*
 wee doe the rather geave you a tast, because vpon o^r deniall
 [m^r Bate] to geave satisfacc^{on}. [he seemeth] *Mr Bate seemeth*
 to [have a] *depend vpon some course or* meane to recover his
 debt in Turkey ether vpon Peter Gallant or John Saunderson
 who deliuered the money or els by some other [meanes] *extra-*
ordinarie course w^{ch} is doubted by some may concerne the companie
 or [preiudice] touche her ma^{ty} in hono^r whereof we pray yo^r L.
 have a care and to observe that ther be noe indirecte dealinge
 geaven way vnto no^r [wee] her ma^{ty} or the companie touched
 ether in damage or reputation by [defaulte] anie default or
 neglecte of the cause.

Wee do verie well allowe of yo^r L. course taken fo^r the
 satisfaction of the dragoman, and do thanke yoⁿ for yo^r care in
 the prevention of his coming hether and for all other yo^r care-
 full and painefull offices done for the good of the Companie
 w^{ch} wee pray yo^r Lo. contynue.

[It was
 undertaken
 be shuld
 accepte o^r.]

[For anie other speciall Other] For anie other speciall or
 pticler matter we have *not* at this tyme further to inlarge vnto
 yo^r L. other then [th] onlie this main and principall point wth
 w^{ch} wee of purpose *reserve for a conclusion* [conclude wth is for
 the better y^r L. better remembring thereof] which is this,
 that it hath bene moved both by yo^r frendes and others that
 wee shuld geave y^r L. this frendlie note (w^{ch} to yo^r modest
 disposition *and tractable nature* is thought to be sufficient) to
 have a care that the hono^r of y^r place doe not carry you into
 the erro^r of y^r predecess^r. to deale in thinges imptinent to y^r
 employ^{nt} [place] nor that yoⁿ [or] *move yoⁿ to carrie*
soe highe a course to beare yo^r selfe aloft in so highe a course as
 that o^r people seeme to be despised by yo^r L. [and] *Nether that the*
authoritye of yo^r commission be extended or stretched to the comaun-
dinge of any mans goodes further then for yo^r necessarie supplie

according to our actes and ordenaunces [and contracte] and according
 to y^r meanes w^{ch} shalbe apointed by vs for the aunswering of y^r 1599
 Marche. allowaunce agreable wth [the] o^r contracte made to her ma^{ty} or by agreem^t
 made betwene yoⁿ and vs [too farre too farre into excessive expence
 for that the charge therof is to be borne by vs that are m^{ch}chaunt^r
 who have bene reproved and for pmitting some of o^r Ambassad^{rs}
 to ruine into suche insolent co'ses of [ryott] excesse and ryot as
 they have done and have not in tyme acquainted suche of her
 ma^{ty} counsell as might have repressed the extremity thereof
 and for y^t wee have *not* taken good security for ther better
 carriage and behavio^r of ther place.]

The exceeding of w^{ch} Limites by m^r Barton was imputed
 vnto vs by the Ll. of the Counsell as o^r fault for that wee [for that
 wee] had not taken good security for him for his conteyninge
 him self wth in some reasonable boundes [Limit^r] Thus not doubt-
 ing of y^r L. care both of yo^r owne hono^r and of that dewe regarde
 w^{ch} is to be had of vs who are willing to beare all reasonable
 charge that may conveniently be required to support the same
 wee comitt yo^r [and] Lordship and the direction of yo^r affaires
 to God. London this day of Marche 1599

Yo^r L. loving frendes.

More in the seconde Leafe following in the B. side of the leafe.

These being kepte vntill the of marche. 99 we add for
 further advyse to y^r L. touching the obteyning of foresteers,
 that wee were [certefyed] required by m^r Secretary that excepte
 ther were the like course taken wth the frenche ambastad^r at
 Constantynople to restraine him from using of any meanes by
procuring or inviting [forcyble vrging] the Dutche and other nations
 foresteers to come vnder his protection that yoⁿ shuld not neade
 to geave way [to yo^r pre] or forbear any [lawfull] reasonable [anie
 meanes] course to procure them to come vnder yo^r protection.
 and wee do not heare of any [course] order that hath bene taken
 to restraine the frenche ambassado^r yo^r competitioⁿ therfore o^r
 advyse is that you geave him no advauntage but wee leaue yoⁿ
 to yo^r owne wysdome and discretion to *proceede* [prevaile] therin
 [as yoⁿ can best] by the best meanes yoⁿ can devyse to prevayle
 in yo^r purpose Wee send yoⁿ here [in] inclosed the copies of o^r

1599
Marche.

French [leaveth] *omitteth* [noe] no meanes or oportunitie [omitted] to prevaille in the obteyning his purpose. The matter being both an *honor* and a benifite to [w^{ch}] that side or part wch [soever] prevaieth in the contention [wee thinke it.] And albeit we are willed to signifie to your Lordsh^{ps} it is her ma^{ties} pleasure that yo^u shuld take no course to enforce the dutche or other fforesteers to come under yo^r consulage, yet wee thinke it wysdome not to loose anie advauntage, but to reserve the cause in equall termes vntill yoⁿ receive a more absolute order in Comission ymediatlie from her ma^{ties} and therefore referre o^r selves to yo^r L. approved care of the cause w^{ch} being entred in to so farre as it is would not be remissellie lost or lett [passe] pas.

And touching the accomptes and other ptielers by yo^r L. menconed to be sent by Signior Paull Pinder wee hope wee shall receive them at his coming whereof wee will wryte yoⁿ o^r [conceiptes] opinions as oportunitie shall pmitt. the meane tyme wee propounde vnto yo^r L. [for] in the name of the gen^{er}al^{ty} the accepting of o^r former motion wch is the allowaunce of 3000 cheskeens to begynne from m^r Bartons decease for y^e defraying of yo^r charges and expences because the companie would gladlie stande vppon a certenty of ther charge as well for yo^r L. as for Mr. Coltherste the Consull at Aleppo wherto wee have [found] heretofore found him inclynable. And wee move yoⁿ againe the rather for that yt appereth the graund signio^{rs} allowaunce is nowe answered and is lyke to be contynued wthout stay or question and also for that divers of yo^r frendes here did [not only] vndertake in yo^r behaulfe that ye choice of you [beinge chosen] that [behaulfe yo^r enter-tenment] for her ma^{ties} ambassador should not only be a saving co^{se} to the comp. but that yoⁿ would willingly accept [therof] of the allowaunce of 3000 c^{ts} w^{ch} was supposed to be more then yoⁿ [could well expend] neade to expende but only in respecte of the first yeres charge vppon w^{ch} it was considered that yoⁿ shuld have it allowed yoⁿ from m^r Bartons death. Our care to avoide the sending [question vse] of Billes of exchaunge made vppon vs [as] ether for venice [and here in] or for

1599
Marche.

England, and also all question of accepting the same, when they come vppon vs unexpected and wee unprovided hath moved vs to charge all o^r goodes. coming to Constantynople and Aleppo besides ther consulage wth ½ doller by way of lone vppon every kersey every Cth of tynn and every Cth of dry skynes to be answered here at v^{ry} the doller and to contynue the charge thereof for the supporting of bothe yo^r allowaunces because [wee] wee would be loth yoⁿ shuld seeke further of, for yo^r necessary and convenient supplies then the places of yo^r residences or neare thervnto. And wee doubt not but the said consulage and Lone together wth suche forestere consulage as shall occurre will liberally wth an ouerplus support [the needfull] yo^r nedefull and convenient expense. w^{ch} said allowaunce of 3000 c^{ts} p^{er} ann^u yf it please yoⁿ to accepte shalbe from tyme to tyme answered yoⁿ by the Consull of Aleppo or soe much thereof as shall make vp the consulage and Lone money collected at Constantynople to ryse to the said [some] some of 3000 c^{ts}.

Another motive that hath drawn vs in to y^e taking^e of this course of a sett and standyn^e charge is some trowbles that hathe happened vs of late by reason of a demaunde made by M^r John Bate to her ma^{ties} privy Counsell for the paym^t of v^{ch} by a bill of exchaunge sent by M^r Barton vppon the late L. Ther^r for soe much pretended by [him] the said Bate to be taken [vp vppon m^r Bates fact^r] at Constantynople [vppon his] from his factor violently by cold of her ma^{ties} comission [to serve his turne to] to serve the ambassadors turne to goe wth the graund signio^r in to the Hungaria warres, [w^{ch} demaunde] vppon w^{ch} wee were convented before ther hono^{rs} divers tymes and required to take some course to see him contented because as they affirmed m^r Barton was placed ambassador by o^r mediation. [and of w^{ch}] and for the protection of o^r trade of whose service ther honours alledged her ma^{ties} had no vse, but wee [examyning the the wee] lokinge into the manner of the growyn^e of the debt founde that the greatest part of the said v^{ch} grewe vppon an accompte betwene the said m^r Barton and m^r Bate and that only 400 Cheskeens was taken vp by com^{ma}undem^t [whereof] wherein [three] divers others besides M^r Bate were interesset [but] [yet] in conclusion

1599
Marche.

severall actes of court vnder the hande or fyrm of o' secretary concerning the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vppon a kersy, C of tynn, C of cony skins &c to thende that yf anie fact' for any of the Company shall ether deny or delay [to satisfie] to pforme o' order *therin, or in the payment of consulage* that you may sease ther goodes and levy the sommes thervppon dewe by o' orders. And otherwyse proceade wth them for their contempte of o' actes [as shall stande wth good discretion] and the aucthority of yo' place as [is] shall stande wth good discretion. And so as before we comytt yo^r L. to the tuytion of the most highest.

London the of marche/



To y^e Wo: m^r Richard Colthurst Consull for y^e Right
Wo. Companie of the Levant merchaunt^e.

S^r o' hartie cōmendacons premysed &c: yo' last of the 29th of September wth [th] yo' former therin recyted *we have rec^d*. And wher yoⁿ seeme discouraged [by] to accepte of a certen allowaunce *from the companie* to beaig yo' charge *in Aleppo [of consulage]* according to the offer made yoⁿ of the $\frac{1}{2}$ Consulage w^{ch} *discoragem^t groweth as yoⁿ alledge* by reason of the Dutches ther discoverie of the East Indies. Wee see not [cause] anie reason whie that shuld be any iust discouragem^t *or cause to move yoⁿ to chaunge yo' former opinion* for that wee o' selves whom the care of o' trade concerneth more then this [pticler contracte] pticler contracte may concerne you are noe way doubtfull of anie preiudice that caii [growe] spedelie growe vnto vs by ther discoverie for ther are manie impediment^e that may hinder [a trade of soe] ther voiages of soe longe [and great] courses and great adventures. and may move the dutchem^r chaunt^e rather to frequent a knowen and peaceable trade in Turkey then hassard the daunger of Seas and enemyes of soe longe a circuite and infestious clymates. [And besides] *Nether it is o' intention [is not] to tye yoⁿ to any inconvenience but for o' better satisfaction in mainteyning^e a knowen charge. wee wishe yoⁿ to*

accepte of it for a yere or too or so longe as yoⁿ shall finde yoⁿ may frugallie handle the matter for yo' owne good and o' [benefites] *ease bothe wth wee wishe to concurre or els wee would be loth to move yoⁿ therto.* Wee rather incyte yoⁿ [heretofore] *to this course* for that wee doubt not but the Ambassado^r will accepte of a sett allowaunce for y^e defraying of his charges at Constantynople. to w^{ch} [ende] *effecte* wee have written him. And to thende that both a competent and convenient main-tenanc^e may be levied to defray both *his and yo' charges* wee have ordered by acte of Courte that all shippes that coīne for [y^e Aleppo] Allexandretta Constantynople or other the portes of Turkey besides ther consulage shall by ther goodes contynue the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vppon a kersy and the like of every C of Tynn cony skines &c. returning^e for the somes lent [by] *billes of exchaung^e at vs [iiiij] vj^d the doller. w^{ch} consulage and Lones together wth the helpe of the consulage of foresteers, we doubt not but the same wyll defray [all] bothe yo^r severall charges wth an overplus. and wee have geaven order to y^e said ambassado^r to make over vnto yoⁿ *his billes [of exchaunge] for 3000 c^{ns} yerelie. or for so much as together wth his receipts of consulage and Lone at Consta: shall make vp 3000 ch^{ms}* whereof we pray yoⁿ see him supplied. The vncertenty of his paiments and acceptation of his billes at venice besides, the repaiment of those billes by exchaung^e here cōming many tymes vnseasonably to y^e Company when *wee [they] were vnprouided* hath moved vs to take order for the bearing^e of o' charge w^{hin} the compas of the places of o' trade or chiefest residence.*

Touching *the* envious and violent courses taken by the frenche ambassad^r. for the obteyning^e of the dutche foresteers besydes the advyse w^{ch} wee re^d both from [yoⁿ and] [*Mr Lello the Ambassad^r*] the Ambassador and from yo' self wee [founde] *hadd some notice [and] [experience] heer, for the frenche ambassad^r Liedges in London [being therein instructed] by order and instrucons* from the ffrenche king. had made a great complainte to her Ma^{te} against her *highenes* Ambassado^r at Constantynople and by his [importunety] complaint soe farre pre-
vayled wth her Ma^{te} that her highnes gave order to vs *by m^r*

1599
Marche.

1599
Marche.

Secretaries appointem to wryte to [the Ambass] M^r Lyllo that he shuld noe further contend for the said forresters but to leave everie foresteer nation to ther owne voluntarie choice what [consull] protection they would *accept of* ether Englishe or ffrenche. but notwthstanding for asmuche *as* to prevaile in the obteyning of these foresteers is not onlie honorable considering the contention had therabout but alsoe profitable wee have written to y^r Ambassado^r to preserve the cawse in equall termes. wthout preiudice vntill it shall appeare what further cowrse her ma^{ty} will directe vppon information brought over by *Signio* Paull Pynder [by] whom [the] M^r Lyllo sendeth over [over] of purpose to acquainte her Ma^{ty} with his proceedings, and because yo^r [travell] favor wth the Bashawe may make muche to the obteyning the dutche consulage. wee pray yoⁿ vse all reasonable and fitt meanes to effecte the same or to pserve the state of the cawse wthout preiudice vntill her Ma^{ty}s pleasure be knownen. and yoⁿ further thereof advysed.

We pray you contynue yo^r care to discover and prevent the privie traffique of o^r facto^{rs} to Marcelles. *and to all other places* vppon frenche shippes or otherwyse *whereof yo^r have rec^d any suspition by any report or other probable presumption* and yf yoⁿ shall finde any ground of suche practyses *we desire you to take* suche a cowrse therin as yoⁿ shall finde expedient, for the best prevention of suche mischiefes is to stay ther begynninges wherein wee doubt not yo^r [discretion and] good and discreete care.

For the matters written vnto you *out of percia* concerning S^r Anthony Shurley and his proceedings. Wee concurre wth yoⁿ in opinion *therein* expecting little good of ther event wishing them better successe then wee [have looke for therin] by anie p^{ro}bablyty cann hitherto coniecture. wee sende you here inclosed the copie of o^r severall actes of Court [wherin wee] wherby wee have contynued the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vppon o^r goodes firmed vnder the hand of o^r Secretery. Not doubting but the same being well executed. All necessarie [supplies for] charge and disbursement^t will by this meanes and by the consulage largely be supplied. And thus having no other occasion to

inlarge further at this tyme wee cōmitt you to god. London 1599
this of marche 1599. Marche.



To o^r verie Lovinge frend m^r John Saunderson..
merchaunt [at] resident at Constantynople.

Per le exchange.

AFTER o^r verie hartie cōmendacions wee have rec^d. yo^r L^{tes} of the 17 November [p the] wth yo^r former therin related and touching yo^r opinion of o^r tolleration of the dutche for ther peaceable traffique in Turkey wee concurre wth you and hold it fitt to enterteyne them kindelie. [wherby] *to theend* wee might receave benefite by ther consulage, but as yoⁿ have had some experience of the frenche Ambassado^r his opposition against ther cōminge vnder o^r Consullage, soe hathe it appeared here by complaint made to her ma^{ty} by the frenche Ambassado^rs liedges [hee] howe they take to hart the obteyning of the dutche nation vnder [them] ther Ambassado^r in Turkey wherfore vntill [S^r] *Signio* Paull Pinder hath bene heer and that her ma^{ty} hath bene made acquainted wth all proceedings Wee knowe not what corse to advyse therein.

Yo^r care of the supplyinge the provision *and wantes* of M^r Lyllo her ma^{ty}s Ambassad^r wee can not but take in verie thankefull part and think [o^r sel] the Companie beholdinge to yoⁿ therein and for firme and sufficient *order* to be geaven yoⁿ for his furnishing according as is fitt wee [have] are also carefull yet do wee not see what *other [more] or [firmer]* or better cowrse wee can take therein then by gei^{all} consent and order of Court to agree [vppon a course] to charge o^r goodes [beinge vnder his auctoritie and comaund] *comyng into Turkey ether to Constantinople Alexandretta or els wher* to beare suche a levie as wee by our consent have imposed vppon them, and howsoever some wilfull and vnbrideled yonge heddes have for some other respectes shewed their stomakes yet the order in it self is both firme and verie sufficient to [releve] afforthe suche [meanes of

1599
Marche.

supplie] [*the suche*] payments as therby wee intended, and noe doubt vpon better [considered] consideration of the matter wilbe so accepted and obeyed by those who haue most hotly opposed them selves against it.

Wee resolving vpon all good and ready meanes to supply his L. accordinge to agreem^t do finde none soe apte as the contynuaunce of the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vpon everie kersye, every Cth of Tynn and Cth of Cony skins, that come into Turkey together wth the consulage of the same goodes. And therefore have ordered that the same Lone shalbe contynued and rep^d here againe by exchange at [iiiij]^s v^s xj^d the doller. vntyll the companie shall vpon further consideration otherwyse advyse. and to that ende wee have written to his L. to make his billes [by exchaung] vpon the consull at Aleppo for the payment of so much as wth the receipts at Consta: shall make up 3000 c^{ts} p^{er} anil as his occasions shall [move him] needfully import him not doubting but the same together wth the graund signio^r his allowaunce (the contynuaunce whereof we nothing doubt) will very lyberally defray his expences. to y^r contynuaunce of wth course of chardging o^r goodes wee were the rather induced to avoyde[th] bothe yo^r and the ambassado^r trowble in seeking credite to supplie his occasions.

As touchinge the disposing of the Galata house wherin yo^r depende vpon o^r order wee [are of] wee thinke it fytt to be sold and made away to the best comoditie and advauntage. And wee wishe *the same* to be done yf it might be wthout bestowing anie further chardge ther vpon, but yf yo^r thinke the Ruynes thereof being not in some sorte repaired would hinder vs more in the sale thei. [some small charge the forbearing of] a matter of some small charg ther vpon bestowed would amount vnto wee referre vs to yo^r good consideration [therin and leave it who doe] to take suche course therein as yo^r shall thinke may best advaunce *the* [o^r] sale still holding it for o^r full resolution that the same [is] shalbe sold away.

a secretary.

And wher yo^r write that the Ambassado^r is credito^r to the Company 1000 ch^{ms} when the accoumptes are come to o^r handes and wee see howe the same doeth ryse wee shall god willing geave his L. satisfacon.

1599
Marche.

Wee have considered of yo^r motion for allowaunce [of] for yo^r paines in the collecting of the consulage and Lone money. and have agreed to allow yo^r fyve vpon the 1000 of all moneys by yo^r collected according to o^r orders *praying you to accept thereof in good part* and for yo^r better warraunt for the collection of the lone money wee sende yo^r herewth the copie of o^r severall actes contynued for the [collection] *levyinge* thereof firmed vnder the hande of o^r secretary.

5 p^{er} m^l for
the allow-
aunce 30 y^r
ambassadors
purchase.

This being kepte vntill the of marche 99 [and] wee vpon further consideration of the disposing of the gallata howse do chang o^r former opinion touching the sale of the same. and do pray yo^r [to] carefully to consider of the necessarie wantes of repacons thereof, and to supplie the same as frugallie and carefully as yo^r can, and then to lett out the same for the most advauntage and benefite that it may reasonably make by yerelie rent to *suche of the company as shall neede it* bothe for the discharge of the Rent w^{ch} we pay and the benefyte of the company by the overplus of the Rent that it may yeld. Reteyninge the same still in the companies handes for that [may] many of vs are of opinion that ther may [may] be vse of the same howse bothe for the company in generall and for the^r factors in p^{ar}ticler in respecte whereof the sale of the same is altogether to be [respected] forborne. Thus having not at this tyme any further cause to enlarge, we comitt yo^r to god London this [of] of Marche 1599.

Y^r loving frends.

To my very lovinge frend M^r Byddell preacher [preacher] at Aleppo.

S^r Since I was chosen to the place of the Governo^r of the Companie I re^d a lre from yo^r directed to the generaltie w^{ch} I publyshed at a generall Courte and the same being read [to the genality] *the compny have [they have]* according to yo^r desire [they have] agreed that what money soever shall fall out dewe vnto you besides that w^{ch} yo^r have re^d shall be aunswered to m^r Cokes after the rate of 50^{li} p

1599
Marche.

anſt according to y^e Agreement betweene the Companie and yo^e and yo^r wages to begynne at Michas 1598 and that money w^{ch} yo^e have *already re^d to be rated vnto yo^e at v^s the doller.* And touching the money impresed vnto you w^{ch} was x^{li}. albeit the same was entended by the Company to be only lent *to supply yo^r necessarie provision and to be* [and] discountmpted vppon y^r wages yet for yo^r better incoragem^t and comforte in y^r charge they are content freely to bestowe it vppon yo^e as [a g] ther guift and gratuyty besides y^r enterteynment agreed vppon. Not doubting but [that] according to the good opinion they have conceived of yo^e and the good report they heare of yo^e hetherto yo^e will contyneue and proceade in yo^r charge both [to] in the instrucc^on of o^r people [and in the repr] in knowledg of Reli-gyon and in reprov^g and rebuk^g whatsoeuer yo^e shall *ether* see or be dewly informed of to [be] deserve reproof or [admonis] admonition And soe cōmending yo^e and yo^r charge [to god] *to almightie god wth my harty cōmendacons* I conclude for this tyme.

London this of Marche 1599.

Y^r Loving frende/

1599
10 Marche.

AFTER our hartie commendacons. [yo^e shall receave] wee sende yo^e by this ship the Exchaunge the pticl^{ers} of all the goodes laden in her for the companie *as the same are* [appereth by] *collected & [the notes] taken out of the cockett^e and thenries in the Custome Howse w^{ch} wee pray yo^e to compare wth the goodes discharged [in above] and yf yo^e shall finde any more then are pticlerly [entred] herein noted they goe wthout warraunt or assent of the Companie [Saving only wee have graunted to M^r Aldⁿ Hollyday part owner of the said exchaung^e for his part of the shippes stocke licence to ship to ballett^e of 24 kersers] Soe as what soever shalbe founde above the [said] same pticl^{ers} before menconed [and above the Invoice herewith to you sent and inclosed] wee wishe yo^e to sease it to the Companies vse reteyning the one half of the valewe to [yo^r self] the vse of the company and the other half betweene the*

Consull and y^r self [whereof and thereof also to geave vs advyse] *geaving vs advyse what yo^e finde soe shipped contrarie to order* We are further to lett yo^e vnderstande that divers of the Companie vppon the viewe of yo^r invoices sent vs do averre that yo^e do not carrie an equall course therin and therfore wishe that you shuld be admonished to beare an [equall] *even* hande in the generall service of the Companie that no man have cause to charge yo^e wth partiall dealing^e hereafter it shall suffice that we note vnto yo^e this erro^r founde hoping yo^e wilbe more carefull to avoide the like hereafter. You complaine that the mariners denie to bringe the goodes from the shippes to the magasin^e. and wishe vs to take some co^{se} to binde them therto. It appeareth by ther chartre ptie that they are to bring the goodes in to the magasin^e, and that is much as wee can tye them to doe [by ch^re partie] for anie further helpe for the stowing^e of [them] *the goodes being brought in that yo^e would require of them* We doubt not but vppon well intreating of them or some small gratification geaven them they will not refuse to pforme you anie resonable [helpe wherein yo^e are] labo^r therin [w^{ch} is] w^{ch} is to be drawn from them by kinde vsage. You shall receave according to y^r desire 2 lanternes w^{ch} wee haue sent by this ship. further we have not at this tyme to enlarge but conclude with this note of rgmem-brance that yo^e do certenlie and at large certesie vs from tyme to tyme by the shippes what yo^e receave from hence or otherwyse brought in to Scanderona and what yo^e ship from thence respecting noe man wth affection. but equally expressing althinges according to the Trueth and so bidd yo^e hartely farewell.

London this 10th of marche 1599



To the right honorable the LL. and others her ma^{tes}
most honorable priuy Counsellors.

RIGHT hl. yo^r late suppliaunt^e the m^{ch}chant^e trading the Seignorie of venice whose shippes were arrested for *restitution* of the late prise taken by Englishe men of warre [do] having re^d newe advyse from venice

1600
12 Sept.

same are come to yo^r handes and o^r order [touching] in that behalfe *beinge* written not only in the l^res directed to yo^a but in his Lp^s l^re and alsoe in [the] o^r L^re directed to the Consull of Aleppo. And as touching the outrages rapyns and robberies of o^r englishe men of warre in the straight^e wee have very earnestly enforced the complaint thereof *not onlie* to [y^e] the L. admirall but also to all the residewe of the LL. of the Councell: so as wee doubt not but that order wilbe taken hereafter for the prevention [thereof] of those mischiefs.

The Billes of exchaunge made vppon the Company for moneys [del] taken vp for his Lp^s vse in the factors of m^r Leet and m^r Salter are accepted [to yo^r Liking] and shalbe [discharged] *satisfied* as conveniently *as* they may. The late troubles offered to y^e company to supplant vs out of o^r trade by others who were ready to vndertake to pay to her ma^{ty} an imposition of v^s vj^d vppon every Cth of curraunce vj duckett^e vppon every but of [wyne] *muskadell* v^s vppon every barrell of oyle whereof I make no doubt [yo^a have had advyse] *advyse hath come to Constantynople divers waies* hath bene the cause why yo^r expectation hath not bene aunswered by L^res from hence for that whiles these troubles held the Company were so disturbed [that they could] and so distracted that they could not resolve [whose] howe to directe ther owne *business* nor assure them selves of the having of the trade. But these [troubles] stormes being overblown. wee hope wee shalbe able to hold a better corespondency [in the] not only in the enterco^rse of o^r L^res and advyses but in all other thing^e concerning the trade and government of the Company. The said troubles hath driven vs to vndertake the trade at the yerelie ferme of 4000^{li} [p an^d and] to be freed of all the said impositions and to have o^r priveledges renewed, w^{ch} priveledges are not yet vnder the great seale. by reason whereof we can not proceade to order o^r government as wee hereafter entende. and therefore I am to pray yo^a to have patience touching yo^r demaunde of increase of consideration vntill o^r estate be settled [and] *and* a course resolved howe the Queenes ferme and all other o^r needful charges shalbe supported And thus for this tyme [I cease

cōmitting wth] I cease cōmytting yo^a to god. London the 12 1600
of September. 1600. 12 Sept.

Yo^r loving frende

T. Smythe Go^r.



To M^r May at Constantynople.

1600
11 Sept.

[S^r I cōmende me verie hartely vnto yo^a yo^a]

S^r. After my verie harty cōmenda^cōns. Whereas yo^a were enterteyned by the company to goe for Aleppo and ther to preat^e the worde and minister the sacrament^e to o^r nation ther resident [in] *the exercyse whereof* [in w^{ch} mⁱnistry ther] toke not soe good effecte as I for my part and the residewe of the company could have wished it had. Soe as by the discontentem^t and disagreement betwene o^r facto^rs and yo^a wee were occasioned to sende m^r Beddle [to minister at Aleppo] to supply yo^r place entendinge that yo^a shuld have come directly for England not wthstanding contrary to o^r expectation and order yo^a have gone vp to Constantynople, and ther remained ever since. the company still expecting yo^r returne for England w^{ch} at lengeth they pceaving yo^a intended not hath moved them at a Generall court to geave order for yo^r coming home. Therefore thes are to [pray and] require yo^a that [yo^a] vppon the receipte of thys my L^re by order of the Companie to yo^a directed in that behaulf [to] *you do* prepare yo^r self to come for England by the next and spedi^est meanes that shalbe offered yo^a by shipping or other [meanes] *wyse* by land soe that the Company be not occasioned by y^er stay [ther] contrary to ther order to *growe into further* [encrease] myslyke towardes yo^a And soe [wishing y] as one vnaquainted wth yo^a yet wishing yo^a well I cōmytt yo^a to god

London this 11 of September.



1600
11 Sept.To y^e L. Ambassado^r at Constantynople.

IT may please y^e [hono^r] L to be aduertysed that I recei^{vd} y^e generall l^{re} of the 21 June together wth the [inclosed] copies of the frenche Ambassadors proceeding^e against y^e self and o^r nation [generally] wth proceedings wee have exhibited to m^r secretary and the residew of the Ll. of her ma^{ty} Councell who do alledge that the frenche king [in the] doeth greatly wronge her ma^{ty} in the translation of her l^{re} written vnto him concerning the [plane speeche] motion of peace wth Spaine and the appointing of the place of the Comissioners meeting, alledging that the l^{re} is not to that purpose but muche falsefyed, as we doubt not but yo^r L shalbe better aduertysed by m^r Secretary hereafter whom we meane to solicyte to wryte [to y^e L.] vnto you the trueth of that matter, Of the outrages of o^r men of warre in the Levant seas wee had informed both the L. Admirall and the residew of the Ll. before the frenche information came to o^r handes having recei^{vd} severall advyses thereof [by both] from Aleppo and other places in the Levant, wherein wee hope ther wilbe some redresse vsed. and wee are sewters and are in hope to obteyne some warraunt of redresse of these peines to be graunted vnto vs in o^r priviledges, w^{ch} are nowe to be renewed Whereof and of the troubles we have lately had touching the payment of impositions vppon curraunce wyne and oyles. and howe we are drawen to pay a ferme of 4000^{li} p ann^y to the Queene because I presume you are certefyed thereof by other meanes I forbear to enlarge herein. [only] Only observing this to yo^r L. that the great trouble charge and heavy ferme nowe being laid vppon o^r trade will drive vs assone as we have o^r priviledges conferred a newe to devyse the best remedies wee may to governe the same in good order. Whereof wee will hereafter more at large acquainte you [yo^r L.] And so for this tyme I take my leave of yo^r L.

London this 11 of [M] September.

1600
11 Sept.To M^r Colthurst Consull at Aleppo.

SYo^r Last of the 22th of January written to Mr. Staper hath bene [publyshed to the Company] considered of and deliuered over to me wherby you seeme contented to be lymited to a certen allowaunce to begynne [for a yere] the seconde of february for a yere. w^{ch} we doubt not vppon the proof of one yere yo^u shall haue cause to accept for a longer tyme The charges of o^r trade by reason of the late disturbaunce offered vs and the great demaunde of impositions endeavored to be rayased vppon vs, w^{ch} is nowe brought to a ferme of 4000^{li} p ann^y whereof (because I knowe yo^u have bene advysed and certefyed [thereof] by other meanes I refrayne to make discourse) will necessarily vrge vs to loke to o^r meanes [wh] howe this great charg and burthen wilbe supported and therfore we are to entreat [the] yo^r best advyse and likewyse the advyse of others of best experience in the trade [howe] for o^r better direction therein. The outrages rcd by englishe men of warre in the Levant seas [hathe] bene related by vs both to my L. admirall and to the L.L. of the Councell wherein wee are promysed a course of redresse. Our priviledges being to be renewed vnder the Great Seale [and] w^{ch} is not yet done [maketh vs] will geave vs occasion and good warraunt when they are confirmed to advyse of some good courses of government howe o^r trade shalbe better guided both heare and in Turkye [and o^r great payment and charges defrayed] vntyll w^{ch} tyme we can not resolve of such advyse and directions as shalbe necessary for vs to consider of and to putt in execution. Therfore I will forbear to enlarge any further at this tyme [but] untill some better opportunity and so wth my very hartly comendacions comytt yo^u to god. London this 11th of September.

X:5.56^cJ

M86

13125

[that sentence is geaven ther] that the arrest not only contynueth but is senten[ced] to stand excepte pledg or securty be geaven wth in viij daies for restitution of so muche of the goodes taken as shall be proved to belonge to venetians, [and in default hereof] and besides this sentence the englishe fact^{rs} ther resident do feare the arrest both of ther persons and all the goodes under ther handes [vntill order be taken. Do most humblie renewe ther humble sewte to yo^r LL. to have consideration of the great damage and all o^r Englyshe merchautes and ther goodes further threatened to be imprisoned and seased vntill securty or pledge be geaven for the restitution of soe muche of the goodes as shalbe proved to belong to Venetians] In tender consideration whereof and for the avoyding [of further daunger] bothe of the present and further daunger threatened It may please y^r LL. to graunt a sequestration of the said ship spoiles and debtes thereof proceeding to be deposited in some indifferent hand vntill [the] triall be made to whom the [goodes] prise ship and goodes belong vppon advyse [whereof] of w^{ch} y^r honors order sent to venice y^r Suppliaunt^e doubt not but [some] a discharge of [thes] said shippes may be procured and yo^r said suppliautes shalbe bounde to y^r ho. for y^r ho: favo^r extended to them herein.



1600
Sept.

To the wo^r. or verie Loving frend m^r Richard Colthurst
Consull for the English nation resident at Aleppo.

A lre in the
behault of
Ryland ad-
ministrato^r
to Ed
Rose late
facto^r
Maryne.

AFTER our verie hartie comendacons. Vppon notice of the deathe of o^r late facto^r Edward Rose L^{res} of administratoⁿ were graunted out of the prerogative court of Canterbury to [one] Humfrey Rylance who married the said Rose his Sister in the behault of her and other two Sisters w^{ch} Rylance hath earnestlie solicited vs for o^r L^{res} to yoⁿ for yo^r assistaunce in the Collection and recovery of the state of the said Edward Rose remayning in those ptes. to thende his freindes and kindred who are by nature and the Lawes of this Realme interested therein may receave that w^{ch} belongeth vnto them. Wee therefore beinge desirous to further

so equall and iust a motion Doe hereby verie hartelie pray yoⁿ 1600
and entreat yoⁿ by all the best meanes yoⁿ can [ether] both by Sept.
yo^r [advyse] aucthority and [or] advyse to be ayding and
assysting to the said humfrey [Rylandes] Rylance or his assigne
deputy or attorney w^{ch} shall sollicite yoⁿ in his behault to deliver
in to [the] his or her handes all suche goodes moneys and mer-
chandizes as yoⁿ shall [know] finde [and] or knowe [to knowe]
to belonge to the said estate. w^{ch} yoⁿ may by some meanes
come by. together wth all suche private bookes of the said Edw
Rose as do conteyne anie Remembraunces of his private debtes
or accountpes beinge severed from the Accountpes of the Companie.
And yf in [o^r] the bookes of o^r shippinge belonging to o^r trade
ther appeare anie thinge that may further the receaving or
recovery of any debte w^{ch} is iustlie dew vnto him wee pray
yoⁿ [further] assist him therin by suche notes. sending vnto vs
the said Bookes by the next convenient meanes And thus [wth]
wee comitt yoⁿ to god

London this of September 1600
Y^r verie Loving frende/



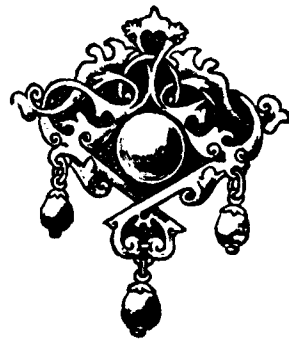
To my very Loving frend m^r Jo Saunderson.

1600
12 Sept.

AFTER my verie harty comendacons. I re^d [of] yo^{rs} of
the 25 of may, wth a post script of the seventh of
June wherein yoⁿ make relation that yoⁿ had written
divers L^{res}. whereof yoⁿ have re^d noe aunswere. and as touching
the [the] ambassado^rs provision supplied by yo^r [meanes] meanes
and credite, and his terme therein served wee toke knowledge
thereof by o^r L^{res} sent by the exchange and therein noted the
Companies acceptation [of] [acknowledgment] of yo^r good service.
And ther resolution of the meanes howe [the said] his L^j shuld
be supplied hereafter videlt by the Lone of $\frac{1}{2}$ doller vppon
[a kersey] every kersy, every Cth of tynne &c. together wth the
Consulage money. to w^{ch} L^{res} I referre myself [because wee
have advyse of the aryvall] presumyng that longe since the



INDEX.



ABBOTT, Maurice, assembly, 59; will bring in his money, 63; creditor, £100, p. 127; auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.

Accounts, *see also Book-keeper, Auditors, War-rants.* Mr. Allabaster or Julinus Beamish appointed accountant, 25; Mr. Allabaster will supervise the accounts, 41; order for all pursers to bring in accounts, 97; several committees to clear accounts with creditors, 127; treasurer's accounts to be made up and audited, 156; all creditors to make up their accounts, 159; Mr. Howe and Mr. Combe to bring in their West Country accounts, 172; the general accounts to be audited, 172; arbitrators to settle Mr. Adye's timber account, 173; Thomas Stephens, book-keeper, 210; pursers in the North West voyage to keep accounts of all goods laden and how disposed of, 212-3.

Acts of Court of the Levant Co. for levies on goods entering Turkish ports to support the charges of the ambassador and consuls, 270, 272, 275.

Adderley, } William, adventurer with Thomas
Adderley, } Henshaw, £300, p. 2; Mr. Hen-
Adderley, } shaw will pay, 63; bill of ad-
venture sealed, £340, p. 251.

Admiral, *term as applied to the principal ship,*
"The Red Dragon," 136.

Admiral, *see Lord Admiral.*

Admiralty, Court of, damage done by the anchor of the Red Dragon, 128.

Admiralty, Sergeant of the, 141.

Adventurers, } *see also East India Co.*
List of, and amounts subscribed, 14; no ship or commodities to be received as portions of adventures, 6; factors and officers to be elected by a general assembly, 6; adventures to be paid in two instalments; not less than £200 admitted; levy of 12d. per £100 for petty expenses, 7; directors chosen with power to use the help of any adventurer when required, 12; order for adventure money to be brought in by the end of September, 1600, 13; the venture proves larger than expected, 27; probable withdrawal of many adventurers if gentlemen are employed, 28; no one to

be refused who will adventure £200 until £55,000 is reached, 45; instructions for persons in the West Country desiring to adventure, 53-4; delay in bringing in adventure money, 60; adventurers attempting to withdraw to be certified to the Privy Council, 61; those in arrears to answer before the Privy Council, 62; names of persons wishing to withdraw, and their reasons, 62; names of those in arrears who promise to pay, 63; Robert Cobbe in arrears deposits security of bonds, 67; every mariner to receive two months' pay in adventures as his stock, 70; the amount of adventure given to the factors, 81; persons who refuse to pay to be called on for their reasons, that some course may be taken before engrossing the patent, 85; arrears to be paid in a week and defaulters to be held chargeable for damage, 93; committee to audit the treasurer's accounts in view of an increase of the general adventure if necessary, 107; adventurers not mentioned in the patent to be deemed equally as free as those named, 109; their names to be presented at the next court and then confirmed as freemen, 110; the adventure subscribed falls short £4,000 or £5,000 of what is necessary considering the great preparations of the Dutch; but as some have not paid and others will not pay as much as at first subscribed, the total falls short eight or nine thousand pounds of what is necessary to "make a good voyage;" deliberations to supply this want; levy of 2s. in the £ on all adventures agreed to; if the amount be raised by voluntary increase of stock the overplus of the levy to be proportionately restored; complaint to be made to the Privy Council of all who have disappointed the preparation of the voyage by their default, 110; the levy to be paid in six days on pain of forfeiture of double the value, but all those voluntarily increasing their stock to be exempt from the levy, 111; committee to wait on the Privy Council with complaint of the defaulters, 111; order in council for the defaulters to pay at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-3; the levy of 2s. in the £ confirmed, 113; every adventurer to have a bill of adventure under the common seal of the company, 113; committee to go to the Court with list of defaulters, &c., 115; an act touching the pay-

Adventurers, *continued*.

ment of the supplies of *ss.* in the *£* and penalties for default, 137-8; two forms of bills of adventure read, 144-6; bills of adventure sealed, 152, &c., *see Bills of Adventure*; the state of the adventure on March 6, 1600, showing the amount not yet brought in, 156; order for a new supply of *ss.* in the *£* with penalties by reduction of stock in default, 160-1; *£*9,000 set down not yet brought in, 160; Earl Cumberland assigns *£*200 stock to William Beerblock, 161; Mr. Megges's adventure in arrears, 162; order in council touching the adventures in arrears and ordering all defaulters to appear and be punished for contempt, 165; warrant for the summoning of those who have not paid, 169-70; list of defaulters, 170; defaulters committed, 170-1; John Bate assigns to John Jackson, 174; William Smyth refused his freedom for *£*105 and ordered to pay up the balance, 174; Mr. Hamersley and Mr. Milward bring in their adventures, 175; Mr. Dent named in the patent desiring to assign, is referred to a general court, 175; his assignment allowed, 177; bills of adventure to be delivered to all who have paid up in full, and *6d.* to be paid for the same, 175; Richard Tailby agrees to pay *£*73 *6s.* *8d.* to Mr. Atye, and *£*100 to the Muscovia Co. in part of his adventure, 176; the liability for the supplies due on Earl Cumberland's assigned stock, 177; all those in arrears to be prosecuted, 178; certain defaulters disfranchised, 178; John Ellicott ordered to pay up his supplies, 181; Robert Bayly assigns *£*200 stock to Sir John Spencer for *£*180, and Sir John to nominate a freeman, 181; voluntary levy of *12d.* in the *£* for the North West voyage, and when to be paid, 183; Mr. Governor to peruse the charter to see if power is given to enforce payments for the North West voyage or a second voyage by the Cape, 183; a book to be sent round for adventurers to subscribe for the North West voyage at *12d.* in the *£* on their original stock, 185; Nathaniel Martin disfranchised, and John Morice made free in his place, 185; a second voyage by the Cape resolved on, adventure not less than *£*100, 186; a book to be sent round for the freemen to subscribe, 187; Joseph Jackson made free on the nomination of Sir John Spencer, 187 (*see* 181); deliberations with the Muscovia Co. as to the respective rights to discover and use the North West Passage, 187-9, *see North West Passage*; adventure subscribed for the second Cape voyage insufficient (*£*11,000), 189; the book sent round again by men able to persuade and encourage the brethren to adventure, 190; Xpofer Cletherow disfranchised and Robert Bowyer admitted in his place, 190; stock of Clement Moseley deceased to be assigned to his wife on payment of *£*20 supplies in arrears, 193; *£*230 stock assigned to Mr. Holliday by Earl Cumberland, 197; dislike to the transportation of coin out of the country, 198; hopes of obviating this by the discovery of a North West passage, 198-9; laws and ordinances for general business and for the proposed voyage to the North West, showing amount of adventure to be raised, &c., &c., 198-202, *see East India Co.*; William Nelson admitted a freeman on paying *£*240 and *£*30 premium, 205; committee to persuade those who have

not done so to pay their contributions for the North West voyage, 205; state of the North West voyage, and steps taken to encourage adventures by making every man's contributions become part of his original stock for the Cape voyage, and to bear profit accordingly, 206-8, *see East India Co.*; auditors appointed to ascertain the state of the North West adventure that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with defaulters, 217-8; day appointed for payment of voluntary supplies for the North West voyage; the rateable and voluntary supplies to be endorsed on the bills of adventure, and new bills made out shewing in one sum what is each man's interest in the voyage by the Cape, 220 (*see* 206-8); the book-keeper to enter up each adventurer's credits in a lump sum, 224; Mr. Holliday and others being in arrears with supplies for the North West voyage, it is ordered that the sums be defaulted from their stock for the voyage by the Cape, 231 (*see* 200 and 209); the book-keeper to charge up the accounts of all brethren debtors to the Co. that the amounts due may be defaulted on their stock if not paid before the return of the ships, 233; Stephen Hodson pays up *£*10 supplies, 235; the governor and deputy empowered to appoint any adventurer to perform any service which general business requireth, 240; list of bills of adventure sealed, with their dates and amounts, 250, *see also Bills of Adventure*; the state of the adventure, 263.

Ady, John, delay with timber at Woolwich, Adye, 46; warrant *£*100 for timber, 114; committee to determine the reckoning for timber, 155; the account referred to arbitration, 173.

Africa, coast of, route to the East Indies by the Cape, 211.

Agreements, with Captain Davis, 37; with Captain Waymouth for the North West voyage, 211-4, 217; with John Cartwright, preacher, for the North West voyage, 216.

Albany, William, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, *£*240, p. 258.

Aldermen adventurers, *see* Nicholas Mosley; Paul Bannyn; Leonard Holliday; Richard Goddard; John Moore; Edward Homden; Robarte Hampson; Robarte Lee; Thomas Cambell; John Swinerton; John Wates.

Aldworth, Richard, adventurer, *£*200, p. 2; Aldworth, assembly, 4.

Aleppo, Mr. Colthurst, consul, 265, *see* *Colthurst*; levy on certain goods entering, to support consuls' allowance, 267; letter of instructions to Mr. Colthurst, 270-2, *see* *Company of Levant merchants*; letter to Mr. Byddell, preacher, 275-6, *see* *Company of Levant merchants*.

Alexandretta, levy on certain goods entering, to maintain the charges of ambassador and consuls, 271, 273.

Allabaster, Thomas, assemblies, 22, 31, 39, 66, 77, 78, 80, 83; committees, 12, 26, 28, 32, 40, 58, 71, 72, 73, 77, 91, 124; general committee or directors, 63, 179; appointed accountant, 25; respecting the accounts, 41; order to provide moneys at Calais, 41; do. at Calais and Rouen, 58; warrant *£*500 for royals, 68; do. *£*500, p. 82; do. *£*500, p. 91; do. *£*500, p. 95; do. *£*700, p. 100; the conveyance of bullion from Calais, 84; commission

Allabaster, Thomas, *continued*.

for the provision of royals continued, 91; order to provide no more royals, 102; several warrants entered, 111; receives Norrom-borough ware, 138; bill of adventure sealed, *£*240, p. 256.

Allen, Gregorie; bill of adventure sealed, *£*240, p. 258.

Allen, Raphe; bill of adventure with William Starkey, *£*400, sealed, 149; bill of adventure *£*200, sealed, 261.

Allen, William, *murderer*, adventurer with Richard Barrett, *£*200, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, *£*200, p. 149; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, *£*200, p. 260.

Allom, William, *lighterman*, order to be paid *£*10 for lighterage, 173.

Allyn, George, admitted as an extra factor, 102.

Allyn, William, *see* Allen.

Altham, Mr., reads draft of the patent, 25. Ambassadors, *see* *also* *Company of Levant merchants*; letters from the Levant Co. to Mr. Lylo, English ambassador at Constantinople, 265, 282; rivalry with the French ambassador as to consular, &c., 265-6, 269, 272; Mr. Lylo's allowance, 266-7, 271; the late Mr. Barton was placed ambassador at the request of the Levant Co., 267; credit supplied to Mr. Lylo by Mr. Saunderson, 273, 279.

America, *see* *also* *North West Passage*; the objects of the attempt to discover a North West Passage through some part of America, 198, 199; the North West Passage supposed to lead to "Cataya or China or ye backside of America," 212; Captain George Waymouth's confidence in the discovery of a passage to the South seas by divers inlets that treat through the coast of America, 231.

Amounts of original adventures and names, 1-4; total, 4.

Anchor, damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Scourge," 125, 128; warrant, *£*30 *10s.*, for two for the "Hector," 151; left behind, 159; for the "Discovery," 210.

Antients, streamers and flags ordered, 108, 149.

Aneya, Henry, *see* Annis.

Angell, William, assembly, 59; warrant, *£*50, for fish, 92; to clear accounts with Mr. Holliday, 127; to bring in his account, 159; Bill of adventure sealed *£*240, p. 250.

Angella, coin, 100.

Annis, Henry, nominated factor, 77; recommended by the Lord Treasurer to be employed, 85.

Anthony, Charles, order to be paid *£*29 *10s.* for stamps for the East India money, 174.

Any, *see* Annis.

Apaome, a place recommended for the purchase of basket, 48; do. cider, 49.

Aquaviva, 38 tonne of cake required for, 30; quantity for each ship, 35; committee to provide, 75; do. cake, 76; warrant *£*96 *8s.* for 482 gallons at 4s., p. 107; do. *£*30, p. 143; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209.

Arbitration, price of the "Mare Scourge," 32; Mr. Adye's account for timber, 173; Waymouth's demands for charges, &c. referred, 240.

Archbishop of Canterbury, *Privy Council*; order in council, 164.

Archer, Henry, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, *£*240, p. 259.

Armitage, Samuel, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, *£*240, p. 252.

Arms of the Company assigned by the king of heralds, 171.

Assention, ship, tonnage, 260; 80 men; Roger Hankin, *master*; William Brand, *principal factor*; Edward Highlord, *purser*; Christopher Newchurch, *surgeon*; Thomas Salterne, *second factor*; Roger Style, *third factor*; Phillip Winchcomb, *fourth factor*. Viewed, 13; surveyors appointed, 14; inventory, 16, 22; William Leake, *purser*, guaranteed by Mr. Garway, 33; rated 80 men, tonnage 260, 34; aquaviva, 35; warrant 100 markes on account of repairs, 57; to be manned with 80 men, 72; warrant *£*200 on account of preparations, 85; the number of carpenters, caulkers, gunners, stewards, cooks, surgeons and barbers to be employed, 89-90; warrant *£*100 for her provision, 91; William Brund to sail as a principal factor, 94; ballast, 97; warrant *£*20 to Christopher Newchurch, surgeon, for furnishing his medicine chest, 98; warrant *£*100 for repairs and preparations, 99; officers appointed, 100; factors appointed, 101; warrant *£*100 for smithery, 104; do. *£*100 to Mr. Garway, 105; do. *£*100 for timber, 114; do. *£*150 towards repairs, 114; warrant to Robert Rickman, *£*133 *6s.* *8d.*, in full payment of his 6th part of the ship, 115; do. *£*333 *6s.* *8d.* to William Skidmore, in full of his sixth part, 117; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant *£*150 to William Leake for men's wages, 117; the amount of new and Spanish money apportioned to be carried and how packed, 122; warrant *£*100 to the purser for necessities, 126; do. *£*100 to Mr. Garway for her provision, 140; do. *£*50 for clearing away, 144; list of presents carried, 151; warrant *£*200 for wages and clearing away, 154; do. *£*161 *13s.* *1d.* for nails and iron work, 157; do. *£*6 *10s.* for portage and lading, 158; ship's boat at Blackwall ordered to be sold, 159; warrant *£*42 *15s.* for canvas, 168; do. *£*22 *4s.* for chaundler's provisions, 169; do. *£*16 *16s.* *11d.* for timber, &c., 180; letters from Roger Style, *factor*, and Edward Highlord, *purser*, brought home by a Frenchman, 242; letters sent to the West Country to the factors and officers, saying the merchants of Plymouth and Dartmouth have been instructed to attend to the sick and give credit for the use of the ship: orders not to break bulk or make sale of anything belonging to the general adventure, 243; arrival in the river, 243; warehouses suitable for the receipt of goods, 244-5; several committees to attend on board in turns whilst unloading, 245-6; no mariner or other person to carry anything from the ship "unless it be visited," on pain of detention of wages, 245; Mr. Style and the purser to attend on board till ship is discharged, 246; tithes due to the Lord Admiral for a prize taken, 246-7; bags to be made for the pepper, also suits without pockets for the porters employed, 247; entry to be made at the Custom House and list of goods, 247; warrant *£*5 to Mr. Middleton for riding with the first report of the return, 247; Mr. Governor and Mr. Eldred give bond for the customs due to the king, 247; warrant *£*6 for pilotage into the river, 248; the customs amount to *£*917 and Mr. Cambell

- Boats, *continued*.
Pl, mouth to be inspected, 51; warrant, £100 for boats, &c., 115; the "Assention," boat lying at Blakwall to be sold, 159; the two vessels for the North West voyage described as "flyboats," 220; warrant £13 for timber and a boat, 221; warrant £5 for a boat for the "Discovery," 223; do. 46s. 8d. for boat hire, 224.
Bulles, George, *see* Bowles.
Bolton, appointed sailmaker to the "Mare Scourge," 40.
Bona Speransa, cape of, *see* Cape.
Bond, William, *merchant taylor*, adventurer.
Bonde, with William Harrison, 200, p. 3; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
Bonds, *see also* Guaranties, Security; all factors to give bonds for their good behaviour, 105; amounts of the bonds for the factors, 105; Mr. Bannyngham and Mr. Holliday indemnified for £1,500 borrowed on their credit, 161; *see* 146; Richard Tailbey, adventurer in arrears, gives bond for £200 to the agent of the Muscovia Co., 176; Thomas Yerworth, purser, to give bond in 100 marks for his good behaviour, 205; Edward Pullison, do. do., 216-17; general bond to James Cambell in £200 to hold his father harmless against his covenant to pay the wages of John Drene, a master in the North West voyage, 220; the bond sealed, 221; Mr. Cambell and Mr. Eldred give their bonds for the payment of customs dues, 227; money to be taken up at interest on the bonds of Sir John Harte and others, 229; Mr. Cambell and Mr. Eldred to be indemnified by general bonds under the common seal, 248-9 (*see* 247); obligations of £3,000 each sealed to them, 249-50; obligations of 1,000 marks each, to Sir John Hart and Mr. Chamberlain, 250.
Bonham, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
Bookkeeper, Thomas Stephens, *see also* Accounts; to charge all defaults in supplies against the stock, 161; to draw up the West Country accounts, 173; Thomas Stephens appointed, salary £30, p. 210; order to enter up each adventurer's credits in a lump sum, 224; Thomas Stephens re-appointed, 225; order to charge up the accounts of all brethren who are debtors to the Co., that such amounts may be defaulted from their stock if not paid before the return of the ship, 233; warrant for salary, 235; admitted a freeman, 239; to make tickets for the carmen removing the "Assention's" goods to the Exchange, 248.
Book of the adventurers in the North West voyage, 185.
Book of the adventurers in the second voyage by the Cape, 186-7, 190.
Book of the "Fleming's" voyage, 125.
Booles, George, *see* Bowles.
Bootheby, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
Bostocke, Thomas, adventurer with John Ramridge, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5; surveyor for the "Assention," 14; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
Bowles, George, *see* Bowles.
Bower, James, warrant £14 for spectacles, &c., 155.
Bowdler, Richard, appointed auditor, 166; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
Bowden, John, warrant £40 for sails, 168.
Bowen, John, warrant £6 for rent of Founder's Hall for the Company's meetings, 227.
Bowles, George, assemblies, 226, 227, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 241, 242, 244, 247, 248, 249; committees, 247, 248; warrant £46 for Curraunce, 168; general committee and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £300, p. 256.
Bowles, Thomas, warrant to be paid £30 on a bill of exchange, 61.
Bowne, Thomas, *see* Boorne.
Bowyer, Robert, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; commitment warrant for non payment, 171; disfranchised, and Christopher Cletherow admitted in his place, £240, p. 100.
Bradbanck, William, *see* Bradbant.
Bradbury, Robert, warrant £80 for 15s. 4d. for sails, 173.
Bradley, —, warrant £6 for 13s. 4d. for ballast, 121.
Bradshawe, Elias, employed: 1. £20 a year, 261.
Bramley, Thomas, assemblies, 240, 241, 244, 247, 248, 249; elected Deputy Governor, 219; committee, 245; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
Brand, William, *see* Brunde.
Branding iron for the shipping mark, 107.
Branskom, John, warrant 40s. 8d. for wages in the North West voyage, 214.
Brassiers, John Maxfield, 164.
Brass pots, 222.
Bread and biskett, estimate to be drawn up, 26; to be bought at Dartmouth and Plymouth, 29; estimate of quantity and price, 34; revised estimate, 46, 47-5; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; quality, and how to be packed, 48; bakers to guarantee bread to keep sweet two years, 51; quantity ordered to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; committee to provide in London, 75; order for no more to be bought, 68; warrant £50, p. 167; do. £45 for 10s. 11d. p. 167; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; warrant £60, p. 215; do. £41 8s., p. 222.
Breeches, 18, 208.
Brende, William, *see* Brunde.
Brett, William, warrant £16 for 16s. 11d. for timber, 180.
Brewer, { Abraham Campion.
 { Anthony Duffield.
Bridgehouse, 89.
Bridgeham, Henry, *leatherseller*, adventurer, £200, p. 4; assembly, 59; bill of adventure, sealed, £240, p. 252.
Bridgewater, 73.
Brimstone, 142.
Broadbent, *see* Bradbant.
Brooke, *see* Brooke.
Brodbent, William, Master of the "Red Dragon," a fit man to take charge in the voyage, 44; appointed to sail in the "Mare Scourge," 90, 100; order to be paid £100 on account, 104; is lent £100 on mortgage, 128; bill of adventure sealed in special terms, 153; repayment of his mortgage, 151.
Brooke, Robert, adventurer with Augustine Skynner and Thomas Westray, £300, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
Brown, *see* Browne.
Browne and Co., order to supply cordage, pitch, tar, &c., 121.
Browne and Co., Richard, adventurers, £500, p. 3; assembly, 5; committees, 245, 246.

- Brunde, William, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the second sort, 82; will not accept as second factor, 93; chosen as a principal factor and nominated to the "Assention," 94, 100; warrant £100 for his provision to sea, 125; commission to take chief command in the event of deaths of Captains Lancaster and Middleton, 135; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 150.
Buck, Robert, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
Buckhurst, T., *see* Lord Treasurer.
Bullion, *see* Coin.
Burde, Mr., assembly, 30.
Burford in the County of Oxon, 193.
Burrage, William, confirmed as boatswain of the "Mare Scourge," 33.
Burrell, Richard, adventurer, £200, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
Burrell, William, assemblies, 20, 22, 26, 27, 29, 30, 31, 39, 46, 50, 99, 156, 158, 167, 244, 245; committees, 27, 153; surveyor for the "Hector," 14; general surveyor, 21; to provide timber, 21; warrant to take up carpenters and shipwrights, 40; nominates sail makers, 40; order for timber, 46; warrant £100 for timber, 47; order to take men from the "Susan" to finish the "Mare Scourge," 56; warrant £200 for timber, 65; order to see the ships "symment" upon their sheeting "before leaving dock, 69; order to use a mast for the "Hector," 71; warrant £200 on account of the shipping, 74; do. £100, p. 85; order for timber, 80; warrant £80 for timber, 92; do. £100, p. 104; do. £200 for boats, &c., 115; to settle accounts with Mr. Wiseman, 127; warrant £100 on account, 157; to sell the "Assention's" boat, 159; to gather together in a warehouse all stores left behind, 159; to be called on for his account, 159; to enquire into Mr. Acye's account for timber, 173; order to be paid £15 for his pains in the provision of timber, &c., 181; all pursers to deliver him their bills to receive allowance, 215; agrees with William Hedger on the price of a boat for the "Discovery," 223; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
Busbridge, *see* Busbridge.
Busby, *see* Busbie.
Bushea, a fit place to buy cider, 49.
Butchers, { Austyn Bandicott, 2-8.
 { William Russell, 214.
Butler, Henry, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 250.
Butter, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 75; do. for the North West voyage, 209; warrant, £14 5s., p. 125; do., £91 5s. 6d. for butter and cheese, 143; do., £92 10s. for butter, candles, powder, &c., for the North West voyage, 219.
Busbie, Raffe, *grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. 4; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
Busbridge, John, *linendraper*, adventurer with James Turner, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 5, 59; compounds for iron, 41; warrant, £125 for linen cloth, 97; do. £150 on account of iron, 104; do. £300, p. 111; bill of adventure, sealed £240, p. 253.
Busby, *see* Busbie.
Byddell, Mr., *percher at Aleppo*, letter from the Levant Company, 275-6; *see* Company of Levant merchants; successor to Mr. May, 281.
Cables, 219.
Calais, £3,000 worth of royals to be taken up there, 41; £3,000 do., 58, £500, p. 68; Mr. Allaba-ter commissioned to convey the bullion from thence, 84.
Cambell, James, bond of indemnity, £200, pp. 220, 221. *See* Bonds.
Cambell, Thomas, *alderman*, adventurer with Miles Huberd, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 5, 7, 9, 10, 181, 190, 192, 194, 196, 197, 203, 208, 216, 219, 226, 227, 229, 230, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 238, 240, 241, 242, 244, 247, 248; appointed director, 6; committee, 8; general committee, 179; treasurer for the North West Passage voyage, 200; warrants as treasurer, *see* warrants per Mr. Cambell; all contributions for the North West voyage to be paid in to him by the end of March, 1601, p. 205; bound by covenant to pay the wages of John Drene, 220; a bond of indemnity, £200, given to his son, 220; the bond sealed, 221; general committee and sworn, 225; elected governor, 226; Mr. Cartwright delivers to him Captain Waymouth's journal, 228; resolutions for the sale of stores from the two pinnaces, 230; warrant for payment of mariners hired from Dartmouth to London, 231; relates the result of proceedings against Captain Weymouth before the Lords of the Council, 233; thinks only one ship should go in the second North West voyage, 236; warrant to the Treasurer to pay 24s. for keeping the two pinnaces returned from the North West, 241; the pinnaces not to be sold under £300 each without his consent, 242; bound with Mr. Eldred as security for the payment of customs dues on the goods brought home in the "Assention," 247; is indemnified by a general bond of £3,000 under the common seal, 249; the bond sealed, 249; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256; *see also* Governors.
Campion, Abraham, *brewer*, warrant, £200 for beer, 155; do. £500, p. 171; do. £39 2s. 4d., p. 193; do. £120 3s., p. 221.
Canary wine, *see* Wine.
Candell, Francis, *painter*, warrant, £30 for painting the "Red Dragon," 157; do. £48, p. 172.
Candish, William, warrant, £150 for lead, 105; do. £49, p. 143.
Candish, Captain, 72.
Candler, George, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
Candier, Richard, recommends Thomas Wasse as a factor, 56.
Candles, *max* and *ordinary*, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 76; do., for the North West voyage, 209; warrant, £200, p. 104; do. £66, p. 142; do. £92 10s. for candles, butter, powder, &c., for the North West voyage, 219.
Candy she, *see* Candish.
Cannons, 159.
Canterbury, 278.
Carvas, warrants, £200, p. 114; do. £100, p. 103; do. £42 15s., p. 104; do. £200, p. 107; do. £300, p. 172; do. £143, p. 220.
Carynge, George, adventurer with William Paule, £300, p. 2.
Cape of Bona Speransa, 182, 183, 186, 191, 198, 199, 203, 204, 207, 211, 220, 224, 239.
Captains, *see also* Masters, Thomas Baker, John Davies, Captain Candish, James Lancaster, John Middleton, George Waymouth,

"Carnation," ship of Colchester, 263.
 Carpenters, *see also Shipwrights, see Edward Stephens, Nicholas Symonds*, 14, 27; warrant by the Lord Treasurer for taking up carpenters, 40, 263; number to be employed in each ship, 89; to be hired by Mr. Burrell and their wages agreed on, 89; committee to provide stores, 117; masts overcharged, 121, 157; committee to agree on disputed prices of timber, 124; Adam Wood, 168, &c.; Nicholas Symonson, 172, &c.; warrant £80 for wages for work on the ships for the North West Passage voyage, 206.
 Carrell, Robert, *auditor*, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Carriages, 2 trucks, 103, 221.
 Carriage Makers, John Hedland, 163; George Gryce, 221.
 Carter, Richard, adventurer with Sir Stephen Soame, £400, p. 1.
 Cartwright, John, *preacher, see also North West Passage and Waymouth*, engaged for the North West Passage voyage, 216; his salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 216; his return and delivery of Captain Waymouth's Journal to the Governor, 228; can give no other particulars of the voyage, 228; accused of persuading Captain Waymouth to return and abandon the voyage, 232; ordered to give up the gown and apparel delivered to him to be used if the voyage had reached China, 232.
 Cason, John, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.
 Cassalia Wine, 209.
 Cashiers ordered to be repaid their losses in receiving and disbursing moneys, 227.
 Cask, Cask, committee to provide and quantity required, 30; warrant £200, p. 41; do. £100, p. 92; the supply in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; warrant £100, p. 104; shipping mark, 107; warrant, £73 *loc. cit.*, p. 143; do. £61, p. 146; do. £57 *ibid.*, p. 147; do. £40 *ibid.*, p. 149, 162, and £30 *ibid.*, p. 148; do. £3 *ibid.*, p. 172; do. £50 *ibid.*, p. 218.
 Cassocks, 138, 208.
 Castle Soap ordered, 107. ? Castile.
 Cataia } Proposed trade by the North West
 Cataya } Passage if discovered, 199; supposed destination of the voyage if the passage is discovered, 212; Captain Waymouth to have £500 if he arrive at any port in Cataia, &c., 214; the salary of Mr. Cartwright, preacher, contingent on reaching Cataia, 216; Queen's letters to the Emperor, 217; Cartwright's gown for use in Cataia if reached, 232.
 Cater, George, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Cater, William, assembly, 59; warrant, £28 *loc. cit.*, p. 260.
 Caudell, *see Candell*.
 Caulkers (Cawkers, number to be employed in each ship, 89; to be hired by Mr. Burrell and wages agreed on, 89.
 Cavendish, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
 Cecyle, *see Cycill*.
 Cellarage under the Exchange used as a warehouse, 245, 248.
 Chamberlain }
 Chamberlaine }
 Chamberlayn } *see Chamberleyn*.
 Chamberlayne }

Chamberlein } George, assembly, 59, bill of
 Chamberleyn } adventure sealed, £240, p.
 261.
 Chamberleyn, Richard, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 261.
 Chamberleyn, Robert, assemblies, 225, 226, 227,
 229, 232, 235, 236, 242, 244, 248; warrants
 as treasurer, *see warrants per Mr. Chamber-*
leyn; nominated factor, 77; elected treasurer,
 226; Stephen Hodson's supplies, 235; ordered
 to pay bills drawn by Plymouth merchants
 for expenses on the return of the "Assention,"
 244; requested to give his bond with Sir John
 Harle for £1,000 as security for money to be
 raised at interest for expenses on the return of
 the "Assention," 249; indemnified by a ge-
 neral bond under the common seal, 250; bill
 of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Chamberlin, Andrew, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 251.
 Chambers, William, adventurer with William
 Stroane, £500, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 14, 20, 22,
 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 33, 37, 39, 46, 56, 58, 64, 66,
 67, 68, 69, 71, 73, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88,
 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102,
 103, 106, 107, 112, 113, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125,
 128, 138, 139, 140, 142, 158, 170, 172, 174, 176,
 177, 194, 203, 204, 208, 214, 215, 216, 219, 219,
 225, 227, 233, 235, 240, 244, 248; committees,
 12, 13, 22, 27, 30, 67, 69, 70, 76, 79, 120, 127,
 128, 143, 209, 234, 240, 245; views ships, 13;
 feeoffee in trust for ships bought, 32; warrant,
 £100 for casks, 33; to provide cider, 38;
 warrant £200 for casks and iron work, 41;
 the purchase of the "Mare Scourge," 45;
 signature to the West Country commission,
 52; warrant, £100 for casks and hoops, 55;
 general committee, 61; warrant, £100 for
 casks, 92; recommends Walter Poyner as a
 factor, 97; warrant, £100 for casks, 104;
 warrant to pay 34s. *ad.* to Captain Mid-
 dleton, 142; *auditor*, 147; general committee
 and sworn, 179; do. 245; warrant, £150 for
 cloth, &c., 215; do. £150 for disbursement
 for the North West Passage voyage, 217; the
 dislike to Thomas Verworth, *purser*, 219;
 bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
 Chanlettes, sixty pieces shipped without war-
 rant, 123.
 Champion, Richard, warrant to bring in his ad-
 venture at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 261.
 Chapman, George, warrant, £36 *loc. cit.* for casks,
 149.
 Charters of the company, *see also Patent*, the
 charters to be perused to see if power is given
 to compel payments towards the North West
 Passage voyage or a second voyage by the
 Cape, 183.
 Chaundier, George, assembly, 63.
 Chaundlers, *see Thomas Correll, Mr. Skelton,*
Simon Yonans.
 Cheese, estimate of quantity and price, 35;
 committee to provide, 75; do. for the North
 West voyage, 209; warrant, £37 *loc. cit.*, p.
 125; do. £61 *ibid.* for cheese and butter, 142.
 Cherie, Francis, *factor*, adventurer, £200,
 21; assemblies, 4, 10, 22, 68, 22, 86, 88, 94,
 98, 100, 104, 109, 112, 119, 128, 144, 169, 177,
 225; committees, 9, 11, 12, 60, 70, 115, 127;
 views ships, 13; general committees, 83;
 orders silver plate, 115; sells the ship "Guilt"
 for £200, p. 147; *auditor*, 218.
 "Cheriton," 116, 15.
 Chery, *see Cherie*.

Cheskeens (Sequins), Turkish money, 266, 267,
 271, 274.
 Chests, for cloth, 118; Warrant, £11 *ibid.*, 138.
 Chief command in the voyage; commission to
 Captain Lancaster, and others in succession,
 132-7.
 China, proposed trade by the North-West Pas-
 sage, if discovered, 199; supposed destination
 of the voyage if the passage is discovered,
 212; Captain Waymouth to receive £500 if
 he arrive at any port in China, &c., 214; the
 salary of Mr. Cartwright, *preacher*, contin-
 gent on reaching China, 216; the Queen's
 letters to the Emperor, 217; Mr. Cartwright's
 gown to be used in China, if reached, 232.
 Cicell, *see Cycill*.
 Cider, the provision of in the West Country, 21;
 estimate of quantity and price, 34; Mr.
 Chambers to purchase what he can, 38; re-
 vised estimate, 46, 54-5; 100 tons to be bought
 in the West Country, 41, 53; instructions as
 to quality and preparation for shipment, 48;
 best places for buying, 49; 40 tons to be
 provided, 67; 60 tons to be provided in the
 West Country, 68; committee to provide
 casks, 76; £5 allowed to Mr. Fletcher for
 racking, 176.
 Cinnamon, estimate of quantity and price, 35;
 quantity ordered and committee to purchase,
 75; quantity brought home by the "Assen-
 tion" and entered at the Custom House, 247.
 Clark, Walter, warrant, £105 *loc. cit.* on bill
 of Exchange, 102.
 Clarke, *see Clerke*.
 Clark wine, 199.
 Clenche, John, brought in as an adventurer of
 £200 by Mr. Megges, 162; made free, though
 not named in the patent, 177; bill of adven-
 ture sealed, 255.
 Clerke, Richard, assemblies, 237, 241; Com-
 mittees, 107, 237, 239, 245, 246; bill of ad-
 venture sealed, £240, p. 255.
 Cletherow, Christopher, admitted adventurer
 and freeman in lieu of Robert Bowyer, 190;
 bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Clinche, *see Clerke*.
 Cloth, *see also Cassocks, Gowns, Breeches*.
 Cloths, } Committee to provide, 31; quantity to be
 sent out as merchandise with description and
 price, 36; do. £12 *ibid.* for cloth work
 done, 159; proposed trade with China and
 done, 159; by the North West Passage if dis-
 covered, 199; warrant £150, p. 215; do. £20
 for mariner's clothes, 218; suits without
 pockets to be made for the porters employed
 to fill bags of pepper, 247.
 Clothworkers, *see John Jackson, Joseph Jack-*
son, John Morice, Nicholas Pearce, Ed-
ward Collins.
 Cloves, estimate of quantity and price, 35;
 quantity ordered and committee to provide,
 75; quantity brought home by the "Assen-
 tion" and entered at the Custom House, 247.
 Coals, sea coals for the North West Passage
 voyage, 210.
 Cobbe, Robert, being behind with his adventure,
 offers security of bonds, 67; bill of adventure
 sealed £240, p. 253.
 Cockain, Richard and Co., adventurers
 £3,000, p. 2.
 Cockain, Richard, assembly, 4.
 Cokes, Mr., touching the salary of Mr. Byddell,
preacher at Aleppo, 75.

Cokes, Richard, *grocer*, adventurer £200,
 p. 2; assemblies, 4, 5, 59; bill of adventure
 sealed £240, p. 259.
 Cokes, Robarte, *see Cox*.
 Cockeyn, William, assemblies, 4, 7, 10; di-
 Cockin, } rector, 6; committee, 8.
 Coghill, John, adventurer with Henry Parke-
 hurste, £200, p. 3.
 Coin, *see also Money*; petition to the Privy
 Council for leave to send out foreign money
 and to coin more in the mint when required,
 8; petition to carry 5 ml. weight of bullion
 without charge, 10; warrant solicited to coin
 £5,000 in the Tower, 78; committee to provide
 £5,000 of bullion for coining, 80; Mr. Alla-
 baster commissioned to convey bullion from
 Calais, 84; Lord Treasurer solicited for
 £3,000 bullion in the Tower, 87; order to coin
 £20 additional to be distributed to the lords
 and others, 114; respecting the £6,000 coining
 in the Tower, 120; mislike to the transpor-
 tation of treasure out of the country, 198.
 Cokes, *see Cokes*.
 Colchester, 263.
 Cole, Elkana, nominated factor, 77.
 Coles, Mr., warrant £200 on Bill of Exchange,
 57.
 Coles, George, assembly, 60; bill of adventure
 sealed £240, p. 253.
 Colles, John, warrant £100 on Bill of Exchange,
 88; do. £40, p. 104.
 Colleton, fit place to buy cider, 49.
 Collimore, Richard, nominated factor, 77;
 Roger Style appointed to take his place, 105.
 Collins, Edward, *clothworker*, adventurer,
 £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.
 Cothurst, Richard, *consul at Aleppo*; advises
 respecting the differences between the French
 and English ambassadors at Constantinople,
 265; as to a fixed salary, 266; letters of in-
 structions from the company of Levant Mer-
 chants, 270-2, 278-9, 273; *see Company, &c.*
 Combe, } John, *see Coombe*.
 Commissions, *see also Committees*; for the
 provision of victuals in the West Country,
 28; Captain Baker's commission to buy vic-
 tuals, &c., 38, 40; do. read and signed, 41;
 do. full copy, 47-52; to Mr. Allabaster's ser-
 vant to take up royals at Calais, 41; West
 Country commission altered, 46; to Captain
 Davies to provide victuals, &c., in the West
 Country, 52; to various committees for the
 provision of victuals, 77; to Mr. Allabaster
 to convey bullion from Calais, 84; to Captain
 Lancaster as chief in command of the voyage,
 and others in succession, viz.: power to cor-
 rect offences; penalties for private trade;
 ships to be searched for private merchandise;
 penalties for deceit and fraud; instructions
 for leaving resident factors in the Indies;
 instructions for the devolving of the chief
 command in case of death, &c., 132-7; to
 Mr. Howe and Mr. Combe to go into the
 West Country to attend the discharge of the
 ships, 147, *see 140*; four commissions for the
 factors in succession, 153; to Captain Way-
 mouth to bring his ships returned from the
 North West Voyage round to London from
 Dartmouth, 227-8; for the sale of the goods
 brought home in the "Assention," 249.
 Committees, for the direction of the voyage
 generally, also to make suit to the Queen for
 sole privilege and for immunities from cus-
 toms and other favours, 6; to solicit the

Committees, *continued*.

Lords of the Council with a petition for privilege, &c., 8; to seek for ships, 8; to solicit the Lords of the Council for an answer to the petition, 9; to solicit the Lords of the Council for further favours, &c., 10; for the preparation and business of the voyage with power to use the help of any adventurer in any employment requiring the same, 12; to inspect the ships at Woolwich and Deptford, 13; to request the use of the docks at Woolwich and Deptford, 13; surveyors for the ships "Hector," "Assention," and "Susan," 14; for the provision of victuals and dollars in the West Country, 21; to find pinnaces in the river fit for the voyage, 22; to consider the estimate of victuals for the voyage, 26; to consider what merchandise is suitable to be shipped, 26; to survey the ship "Mare Scourge," 27, 33; to prepare a commission for the provision of victuals, &c., 28; to provide casks, 30; to provide clothes and kerseys, 31; to arbitrate on the price of the "Mare Scourge," 32; to act as feeoffees in trust for the ships bought, 32; to buy beans and mustard-seed, 33, 65; to compound with Captain Davies for the voyage, 37; to compound with Peter Francis, a native of Portugal, 38; to watch the preparation of the "Mare Scourge," 39; to act as remembrancer and in some sort prepare the business for the general committee, 40; to choose and appoint masters and mariners, 57; to treat with Captain Lancaster for taking chief command, 58, 66, 71, 73; general committee of 24 as mentioned in the patent, 63; to purchase biskett to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; to purchase beer, 67; to purchase cider, 68; to provide beef and pork, 68; to compound with Roger Hankin, *Master Mariner*, 69, 70; to review the estimate of victuals and the progress of the victualling, 72; several committees to purchase various kinds of provisions, &c., 75, 6; to agree with Captain Middleton for the voyage, 77, 90; to solicit the Lord Treasurer's warrant for coining £5,000 in the Tower, and for providing bullion for the same; also to finish the patent; also to solicit the Lord Treasurer's warrant to transport provisions in the West Country, 78; to order small merchandise—knives, glasses, &c., 79; to provide lead and tin, 79; to provide £5,000 of bullion, 80; to buy Spanish meal taken prize by Lord Willoughby's ship, 86; to hire and compound with a master and officers, 87; to solicit the Lord Treasurer for £3,000 bullion in the Tower, 87; to confer with Mr. Beare to be one of the four chief masters, 90; to confer with Henry Napper as to his employment, 94; to confer touching letters to Potentates in the East to be solicited from the Queen, or; to set down all names to be mentioned in the patent, 91; to audit the accounts of the pursers, 99; to audit the accounts of the treasurers, 107, 156, 166; to make complaint at Court against defaulting adventurers, 111; to purchase 120 oxen for making salt beef, 114; to go to Court with the names of defaulting adventurers, also to answer their petitions, 115; to provide silver plate, 117; to provide gunners, stewards, cooks, and carpenters' stores, 117; to enter all goods, pay customs, and make a cargazon of the whole, 118; to provide prunes, currants, and raisins,

118; to attend to the shipping of the money and victuals in the West Country, 120; to seal the bargain of sale of the "Susan" at £1,600, p. 120; to agree with the carpenters on disputed prices of timber, 124; to devise orders for the prevention of private trade, 124; to confer as to the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Scourge," 125; to take an inventory of all the furniture of the ships, 125; to agree with Captain Middleton, 127; several committees to settle accounts with various creditors, 127; to see to the discharge of the ships from the West Country, 128, 140; to wait on Lord Cumberland respecting the damage done to a ship by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; to receive a mortgage from William Brolebeant as security for £100 loan, 128; to entreat a warrant from the Lord Treasurer and Mr. Secretary for the removal of the plate and other presents from Mr. Governor's house, 141; to see the moneys entered in the Custom House, and waterborne to Gravesend and stowed in the ships, 142; to find a small ship to stow provisions and accompany the voyage part way, 143, 147; to audit the accounts of the purser of the "Red Dragon," 147; to go to Gravesend to see to the discharge of the ships, 147 (see 140); to settle disputed accounts for timber with Mr. Ady and other shipwrights, 155; to audit the accounts of the treasurer's, 156, 166; the general committee, 170; to set down the charge for three pinnaces, &c., for a voyage to find the North West Passage, 183; to confer with the Muscovia Company as to their rights in the discovery of the North West Passage, if made, 186; to expedite the preparation of the North West Passage voyage, and to devise laws and ordinances for the guidance of general business, 196, 7; to prepare the shipping, &c., and forward the preparation of the North West Voyage, 202, 3; to persuade adventurers to bring in contributions for the North West Voyage, 205; three committees to provide victuals and other necessities for the North West Voyage, 214; to audit and report on the accounts of the North West Voyage, 217; the general committee elected and sworn, 225; to see to the discharge of the ships returned from the North West Voyage, 239; to prepare a second voyage to the North West, and to calculate the charges, 234; to consider the cost of equipping one vessel, and to confer with Captain Waymouth, 237; to attend to the sale of the ships and stores returned from the North West Voyage, 239; to investigate the demands of Captain Waymouth, 240; to make choice of merchants in Plymouth, Dartmouth, &c., to be instructed to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 243; several committees to watch in turns the unloading of the "Assention," 245-6; to buy polldavies and make bags for the pepper, also suits without pockets for the porters, 247; to see the cellars and vaults under the Exchange prepared to receive goods, 247, 248; to see the goods sent to the warehouse, 248; to attend at the warehouse and receive and weigh the goods, 248. Common Seal of the Company. Ordered, 111; references to, 132, 141, 145, 247, 248, 249, 250; the seal of the Muscovia Company, 189.

Company of Levant Merchants.

Several drafts of letters in the East India Company's Record Book tending to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth of the Levant Company, as several persons mentioned appear to have been prominent members of both companies, notably, Sir Thomas Smith (see 62 and 881), who was governor of both companies, 265-83, *vis.* 1:—

Letter to Mr. Lylo, ambassador at Constantinople: instructions as to the differences with the French respecting consular, &c.; orders to desist from all contention but to lose no advantage; Signior Paul Pinder sent home to acquaint Her Majesty of the doings of the French; complaints to the Queen by the French ambassador's lieges in London; private advices sent by Mr. Staper; accounts sent home by Signior Paul Pinder; amount of salary offered and how to be provided for; no bills of exchange to be drawn but a levy to be charged on all goods entering Constantinople and Aleppo to meet the charges of the ambassador and consul; troubles arising out of bills drawn by the late ambassador Mr. Barton in favour of John Bate and payment refused by the company; Mr. Bate's proposed course to recover his money; instructions to preserve the honour and credit of Her Majesty and the company and to avoid the errors of Mr. Barton; further instructions as to the rivalry with the French as to the Dutch consular, &c.; Acts of Court and instructions for enforcing the levy on goods, 264-70.

Letter to Mr. Colthurst, consul at Aleppo: he is dissatisfied with the offer of half the consular, as he fears a falling off of trade on account of the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch; it is thought the Dutch will prefer peaceable trade in Turkey to the perils of the East India voyages; duties to be levied on goods entering Turkish ports to maintain his charges and those of the ambassador at Constantinople and thus avoid bills of exchange on Venice; instructions respecting the rivalry with the French as to Dutch consular; orders for the prevention of private trade to Marcellles (Marcelles); Sir Anthony Shurley's doings in Persia; Acts of Court for the duties to be levied, 270-2.

Letter to John Saunderson, merchant at Constantinople: the toleration of the Dutch trade in Turkey; the French rivalry as to the Dutch consular, &c.; Signior Pinder sent home to acquaint the Queen as to the proceedings of the French; thanks for supplying the wants of the ambassador; proposed course for meeting the ambassador's charges in future; instructions for selling, repairing, or letting the Galata House; the ambassador creditor for 1,000 chequens; allowance for the collection of consular, 273-75.

Letter to Mr. Byddell, preacher at Aleppo: his salary £50 per annum; gratuity of £10 allowed; his good character, 275-6.

Letter to ———, factor at Scanderona (?): invoices sent of the goods shipped in the "Exchange"; orders to seize all goods not invoiced; complaints of impartial dealing; trouble with mariners refusing to carry

goods into the magazines; all goods received or shipped to be certified to the Company, 276-7.

Petition to the Privy Council respecting the Company's ships seized at Venice as restitution for the late prize taken by the English men-of-war, 277-8.

Letter to Mr. Colthurst, Consul at Aleppo, to attend to the affairs of the late Mr. Edward Rose, factor there, 278-9.

Letter to John Saunderson: the ambassador's allowance and steps taken to support it; the trouble arising out of the action of the English men-of-war in the Straits; bills of exchange will be paid; troubles arising through the opposition of parties offering to pay imposts on certain goods to the Queen; the Company agree to pay £4,000 per annum to the Queen for a renewal of privileges and in lieu of imposts; Saunderson's demand for increase of salary, 279-81.

Letter to Mr. May, ex-preacher at Aleppo, ordering him to come home at once, 281.

Letter to the ambassador at Constantinople: the Queen's letter respecting peace with Spain falsified in translation by the French king; the outrages by the English men-of-war in the Levant; the payment of £4,000 per annum to the Queen in lieu of imposts on wine, oil, &c.; privileges to be confirmed, 282.

Letter to Mr. Colthurst: as to his allowance; the payment of £4,000 per annum to the Queen; privileges about to be renewed under the great seal; the outrages by the men-of-war, 283.

Compasses, 218.
Comptroller, Mr. (Privy Council). Orders in council, 112, 164.

Constantinople. Letters to Mr. Lylo, English ambassador, 265-70, 282, see *Company of Levant merchants*. Levies on goods entering Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassadors and consuls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 273-4; letters to John Saunderson, Merchant, 273, 279.

Consulage. Differences between the French and English ambassadors at Constantinople, 265-6, 269, 271-2, 273, see *Company of Levant merchants*; consular at Aleppo thought to be affected by the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch, 270; allowance to Mr. Saunderson for collection of consular, 275; Mr. Colthurst's allowance, 283.

Consuls. Mr. Richard Colthurst at Aleppo, 265, &c.; see *Colthurst and Aleppo*.
Cony skins, 271, see *Skins*.

Cooks, the number to be employed in each ship, 90; committee to provide stores, 117.

Coombe, { John, adventurer, £200, p. 4.
Coombes, }

Assemblies, 59, 64, 65, 71, 73, 74, 77, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 93, 95, 99, 100, 103, 107, 108, 115, 116, 117, 122, 124, 128, 140, 142, 143, 144, 148, 170, 172, 173, 176, 227, 229, 231, 232, 236, 238, 244; committees, 75, 76, 77, 128, 228, 234; general committee, 63; buys vinegar, 115; warrant £14 *12s.* for vinegar, 116; warrant £20 for attending to business in the West Country, 140; commission to go into the West Country and see to the discharge of the ships, 147 (see 140); orders to bring in his West Country accounts, 172; presents his account, 173; allowed £18 *7s.* 2d. with Mr. Howe for expenses in the country,

Coombes, John, *continued*.
176; appointed auditor, 218; general committee and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
Coopers, William Done, 139; John Davies, 218; John Spencer, 148.
Copper vessels, 164, 222.
Cordage ordered to be purchased of Browne and Co., 121; warrant £180 to John Lacy for cordage bought of the Muscovia Co., 126; bought of the Muscovia Co., 162, 176, 204; warrant £34 7s. 10d., p. 222; do. £129 9s., p. 224; the cordage returned from the North West voyage to be sold as current prices are high, 241.
Cordall, Thomas, *mercier*, adventurer, £300, Cordell, p. 2.
Assemblies, 30, 37, 44, 46, 47, 56, 57, 58, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 76, 80, 82, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 116, 118, 122, 128, 139, 140, 142, 143, 144, 148, 150, 151, 152, 154, 156, 158, 162, 163, 172, 176, 181, 182, 183, 184, 187, 192, 205, 206, 215, 217, 219, 227, 237, 242, 244; committees, 6, 8, 10, 12, 40, 57, 58, 62, 71, 73, 75, 77, 87, 90, 91, 99, 107, 124, 128, 147, 155, 166, 183, 191, 197, 203, 209, 234, 237; surveyor of the "Mare Scourge," 33; appointed adventurer £500 by the Earl of Cumberland, 45; signatures to West Country commissions, 54, 55; general committee, 63; reports purchase of the "Guift," 147; assigned by Mr. Brodebent to pay the balance of his mortgage, 154; auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; signature to treasurer's warrant, 206; general committee and sworn, 225.
Cornelis, John, *goldsmith*, adventurer, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 5, 59; Cornelius, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
Cornwall, *see Devon and Cornwall*.
Cotton, Roger; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
Cotton, William; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
Couchman, John; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
Council, Lords of the, *see Privy Council*.
Councils' opinion as to the respective rights of the Muscovia and East India Cos. in the discovery of the North West Passage, if made, 106.
Court of Admiralty, 128.
Courts, *see General Courts*.
Covell, Francis, supplies peas, 31; beans and mustard seed, 33; peas and beans, 65, 66; oatmeal, 75; warrant £100 on account, 82; do. £100, 96; do. £17 4s. 11d., 105; do. £22 4s., 164; do. £22 4s., 169.
Covenants, *see Bonds*.
Cowper, John, *notary*, adventurer, £200, p. 3.
Coxe, Robarte, *grocer*, adventurer, £250, p. 1; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
Crane, John, warrant £4 9s. 8d. for pulleys, 167.
Credit order for £1,500 to be raised at interest on the credit of Mr. Bannying and Mr. Holliday, 146.
Cressell, Robert, nominated factor, 77.
Cresswell, Robert, recommended as a purser, 39.
Crispe, Ellis, warrant £200 on bill of exchange, 68; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
Crispe, Nicholas, adventurer, £200, p. 3; as-

semblies, 5, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
Crompton, Hughe, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
Crosse, —, *viutner*, warrant £14 10s. for Malaga wine, 169.
Cryse, *see Crispe*.
Cryspe, —, *see Crispe*.
Cullymore, James, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
Cumberland, Countess of, bill of adventure sealed, £50, p. 262.
Cumberland, Earl of, assemblies, 44, 47, 69, 87; offers the ship "Mare Scourge," 20; committee to survey and report on the ship, 27; declines £3,000 and offers her at £4,000, p. 29; will not take less than £4,000, but is offered £3,500, p. 30; accepts £3,700, p. 32; advises a chain pump for the ship, 44; seals bargain for the sale of the ship, 45; becomes an adventurer, 45; damage done by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; assigns £200 of his adventure to Wm. Heerblah, 161; the supplies due on £570 of adventure assigned to Mr. Bannying, 177; assigns £230 adventure to Mr. Holliday, 197, 262; bill of adventure sealed, £500, p. 262.
Currants, 118, 168; impost offered to the Curraunce, Queen in opposition to the Le-Currants, want Company, 280.
Custom House, committee to see the monies entered, 142; goods brought home by the "Assention" entered, and list of the same, 247; the entries of goods shipped by the "Exchange" to Scanderona, 276.
Customs. Suit made to the Queen for immunities from Customs, 6; petition to the Privy Council, 8-9; freedom of the Dutch from Customs, 9; committee to pay custom, 118; bonds given for the payment of dues on the goods brought home by the "Assention," 247; duties amount to £917, p. 248.
Cutler, Thomas, *grocer*, adventurer £200, p. 3.
Cycill, Sir Robert, *secretary*, letters from the Privy Council to the Company, 60, 61; orders in council, 112, 164; the complaints of the French as to consular, 265.
Dale, William, adventurer, £100, p. 2; assemblies, 59, 226, 227, 229, 230, 238, 240, 244, 247; warrant £112 on Bill of Exchange, 58; general committee, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
Dartmouth, provisions at, 29; Mr. Sandy, 70; recommended for the purchase of biskett, 48; do. cider, 49; to be the place of assembly for all provisions bought, 41; return of the ships from the North West Passage Voyage, 227-9; mariners hired to bring ships to London, 231; letters to the principal merchants to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 242.
Dassell, Thomas, nominated factor, 77; appointed third factor of the "Hector," 101; warrant £30 for wages, 104; bill of adventure sealed, £50, p. 253.
Davies, Jer-on or Jeremie, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 260.
Davies, Captain John, assemblies, 14, 22, 24, 26, 27, 31, 47, 143; committees, 22, 26, 68, 72; view ships, 13; sent to the West Country for provisions, 21; ordered to draw out an estimate of victuals for 500 men, 22;

Davies, Captain John—*continued*.
letter to the Earl of Essex asking his approval of Captain Davies as Chief Director of the voyage, 25; presents his estimate of victuals, 26; compounds for his entertainment and profit in the voyage, 37 (*see also* 152); respecting the provision of seines, hooks, and lines, 49; do. victuals, &c., 51; commission for purchasing provisions, &c., in the West Country, 52, 54, 55; letter to, 66; letter from, 74; to sail in the "Red Dragon" as pilot-major of the fleet, 100; warrant £300 for salary, 127; bill of adventure sealed with profit contingent on the success of voyage, 152.
Davies, John, *Cooper*, warrant £50 11s. 8d. for casks, 218.
Davies Straits, Captain Waymouth's sailing orders, 212.
Davis, Captain John, *see Davies*.
Davies, George, warrant £19 6s. 3d. for chests for cloth, 118; do. £11 1s., p. 138.
Deals, 164, 169, 171, 218.
Deane, James, *Draper*, adventurer, £300, p. 3; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £360, p. 254.
Deane, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 259.
Decro, Benjamin, *Agent of the Muscovia Co.*, warrant £57 16s. 8d. for cordage, 187; do. £109 16s. 8d., p. 204.
Denham, William, *Shipwright*, warrant £6, p. 169; do. £12 for pulleys, &c., 221.
Denman, Mr., *Master of the Bridgehouse*; order to deliver timber to Mr. Burrell, 80.
Dent, Francis, assembly, 59; desires to assign his adventure to George Bennet, 175; the assignment allowed, 177.
Deodands for the "Hector," 169.
Deptford, committee to inspect ships there, 13; use of the docks requested, 13.
Deputy governors, Mr. William Rumney elected, 171, *see Rumney*; the oath of office, 179; powers at general courts, 200-2; Mr. Rumney re-elected, 225; Mr. Thomas Bramley elected in place of Mr. Rumney, 239; power to depute adventurers to perform any services required, 249.
Devon and Cornwall, letter from the Lord Treasurer to her Majesty's Receivers authorising credit to be given to the Company's agents, 38.
Deycro, *see Decro*.
Deyns, William, *Ironmonger*; warrant £30 8s. for necessities for the pinnaces, 222.
Dickson, *see Dixon*.
Dix, Roger, bill of adventure, sealed, £240, p. 260.
Directors of the voyage and their duties, 6, 12, 63; Captain Davies principal director, 25.
Discovery, one of the ships for the North West voyage, *see also North West Passage*, *Pinnaces*, *Ships*, *Waymouth*, *Verworth*; warrant £100 for anchors and other necessities, 210; manned, victualled, and prepared according to Captain Waymouth's own desires, 211, 212; several warrants for the provision of stores and necessities, 220-24, *see Warrants*; return to Dartmouth, 227-29; ordered to be sold with all stores, &c., 230; arrival in the Thames, 229; the boatswain, gunner and carpenter aver that Mr. Cartwright, the preacher, was the main mover for the return of the expedition, 232; warrant, £4, to the porters for landing and housing the stores, 238; warrant, £6, to Edward

Pullyson, *purser*, in full of his account and for wages, 240; the sale of the ship deferred, 241; ordered to be sold if £300 can be obtained, 242.
Disfranchisement of certain defaulting adventurers, 178; of Nathaniel Martin, 185; of Xpofer Cletherow, 190.
Dixon, William, *purser of the "Red Dragon"*; warrant £50 for the use of the ship, 105; do. £100, p. 108; do. £100, p. 111; do. £100 for the "Hector," 111; do. £150 for the "Red Dragon," 114; do. £250, p. 117; do. £250, p. 120; do. £200, p. 127; do. £200, p. 139; do. £100, p. 144; William Brodebent's account, 153; warrant £150 for mariners' wages, &c., 154.
Docks at Woolwich and Deptford; the use of requested, 13; the "Mare Scourge" at Woolwich, 27; dock charges to be paid, 80; ships ready to come out, 92.
Dollars, *see Spanish money, royals, &c.*; the provision of, in the West Country, 15; 1,000 dollars contracted for at 4s. 6d., p. 20; adventures received in dollars, 63; duties charged at Constantinople and Aleppo to be answered in London at 5s. 6d. the dollar, 267, 271; Mr. Byddell's salary to be rated at 5s. the dollar, 276.
Doncomb, Giles, adventurer with Richard Welbye £200, 4.
Done, William, *Cooper*, warrant £38 7s. 7d., p. 139.
Donkon, James, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 257.
Dorrington, George, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 261.
Downs, the, letter sent to Captain Waymouth, 223.
Dragon, ship, *see "Red Dragon"*.
Drapers, *see Thomas Garwaye, William Garwaye, James Deane*.
Drewe, John, *master of the "Godspeed"*; appointed master of a ship for the North West voyage, 206; warrant £50 on account of wages, 206; do. £10, p. 219; Mr. Alderman Cambell, treasurer, bound by covenant for the payment of his wages, 220; bond of indemnity £200 sealed to James Cambell, 221; examined as to the causes of the return of the North West Expedition, 232; avers that Mr. Cartwright was the persuader for the return, 232; warrant £5 for wages, 234.
Drugs; Edmund Scott to go on the voyage in hope of his service in the choice of drugs, 109.
Duck, Thomas, warrant £29 for ancients and streamers, 149; do. £12, p. 163.
Duckett, John, adventurer with William Halliday, £200, p. 3.
Ducy, Robert, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 259; do. 260.
Duffield, Anthonie, *Brewer*, warrant £15 7s. for beer, 154.
Dunkin, James, assembly, 60.
Dutch; their success in the East Indies; preparing for a new voyage; ships bought in England, 8; freedom from Customs, 9; their preparations, 110; return of their voyage with honour, 189; their example propounded to the East India Co. in a letter signifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delay in the second voyage, 191; an Englishman brought home out of the East Indies in the Dutch ships, 194; the rivalry between the English and French at Constantinople to obtain the

Dutch, *continued*.

Dutch consular, 265, 266, 269, 271: the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch as affecting the consular at Aleppo, 270; trade in Turkey, 270, 273.

Dyckes, *see* Dixon.

East India Company: list of adventurers and the amounts subscribed, 1-4; formation of the company, royal assent, objects, rules to be made, 5; rules made, 6, *see* Rules; directors appointed, 6; suit to be made to the Queen for sole privilege and immunities and freedom from customs, 6; all officers or factors to be elected by a general assembly, 6; petition to the Privy Council for incorporation, privilege, &c., 8-10, *see* Privy Council; preparation of the voyage postponed by reason of the treaty of peace in hand with Spain, 10; the preparation resumed, 11, 12; general committee, 12; the adventure proves larger than expected, and hence more shipping required, 27; no gentlemen to be employed, 28; agreement with Captain Davies for his profit in the voyage, 37; remembrancers appointed to prepare the business for the general committee, 40; no adventure of £200 to be refused until £55,000 is reached, 45; general court summoned to take notice of a letter signifying Her Majesty's pleasure, 57; general court, 58-63, viz. the objects and proceeding of the company reviewed, 60; letter from the Privy Council confirming privileges, with assurances of no hindrances of the voyage, 61; adventurers in arrears to be certified to the Privy Council, 61; the patent drawn up, 62 (*see* 198); election of Sir Thomas Smyth as first governor, 62; election of the general committee of 24, pp. 62-3; all business committed to the care of the governor and committee, 63; election of four classes of factors, 81-3; deficiency in the adventure, and steps taken to supply it, 110-11; order in council for defaulting adventurers to bring their money at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-13; common seal ordered, 113; every adventurer to have a bill of adventure under the common seal, 113; coining in the Tower (? special coinage), 114; resolution respecting prizes and prize money, 118; ordinances, laws, and decrees for the guidance of trade, 129, 131 (*see also* 197, 202); everything to be managed as a joint stock, and no private trade to be practised, 130; all private goods shipped to be forfeited to the common stock, 130; ordinances against fraud, 130; proposed leaving of factors to trade in the East Indies, 131; the commission to the general or principal merchant and to others in succession, 132-37, *see* Commissions; two forms of bills of adventure for merchants and factors, 144-46; £1,500 to be borrowed on the credit of Mr. Bannyngham and Mr. Holliday, 146; the treasurer's accounts on March 6, 1600, showing amount of debts also of adventures not yet brought in, 156; being £9,000 in arrears, a supply of 25, in the £ is ordered, with penalties by reduction of stock in default of payment, 160-61; order in council touching the discredit likely to arise by the remissness of the company in paying their debts, and ordering defaulting adventurers to appear and be punished for contempt, 164-65; resolution that great care be taken to remove all

discredit, and for the better ordering of business, Alderman Wattes elected governor in place of Sir Thomas Smyth in prison, 166; auditors chosen for the treasurer's accounts, 166; an estimate to be made of the money in the treasurer's hands, 167; warrant for the summoning of all defaulting adventurers, 169-70; arms assigned by the King of Heralds, 171; disfranchisement of certain defaulters, 177, 181; election of governor, deputy, and committee, 178-79; the oaths of office, 179-80; letter received from Captain George Waymouth touching his attempt to be made for the discovery of a North West Passage to the East Indies, asking whether the company will undertake the enterprise, and if not whether they will allow private men to deal therein, giving them the benefit of the discovery, if made, by the sole trade for certain years, 182, *see* North West Passage and Waymouth; a second voyage by the Cape proposed, 182; the charters to be perused to see if power is given to compel payments towards the North West Passage voyage, or the second voyage by the Cape, 183; second voyage by the Cape resolved on, the adventure to be not less than £100, p. 186; adventure subscribed for the second voyage amounts to £11,000 only, which is insufficient, 189; enquiries by the Lord Admiral and Mr. Secretary as to the great delay in furthering the voyages as compared with the Dutch, and complaining that the company were not so respective of Her Majesty's honor as they should be, 189; the causes of the delay, 189; to avoid delay no ship to be prepared until approved by a general court, 189; the subscription book to be carried round by men able to persuade and encourage the brethren to adventure, 190; letter from the Privy Council notifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delay in the second voyage, and propounding the example of the Dutch, 191; general court summoned to deal with the matter, with penalty of 20s. for non-attendance, 191; return of two Dutch ships laden with pepper, 194; an Englishman brought home by the Dutch after being detained a prisoner four years, and knowing the language of Sumatra; Mr. Wattes is desired to induce him to come over to confer as to trade, &c., 194; committee appointed to expedite the second voyage by the Cape and the North West voyage, and also to devise laws and ordinances for the better guidance of general business, 196-97; laws and ordinances for the government of trade, &c., as devised by the committee and revised and agreed on by the generality, viz. preamble; by the Queen's letters patent the company have the sole right to the trade with the East Indies for 15 years, either by the Cape or by such passages as shall be hereafter found out by the parts of America; in the late voyage by the Cape the greater part of the adventure was taken out in English and foreign coin prepared with great difficulty and not without dislike to the transportation of treasure out of the country; therefore for the good of the country, and in order to carry on the trade with the Indies with little or no money, it is resolved to attempt to discover a passage through some part of America, so that by reaching Cataia or China, countries of temperate climate, a

East India Company, *continued*.

market would be found for a liberal sale of clothes and kerseys to the general advancement of English trade; resolved therefore that the voyage to the North West be set forth with all convenient expedition; two ships or pinnaces to be employed; every adventurer to contribute at least 12d. in the £ on the amount of his adventure for the voyage by the Cape; if the discovery be made every man to participate in the benefit in proportion to his adventure, and in all future voyages in the same ratio only; dates for the payment of adventures: Mr. Campbell appointed treasurer; any one declining to adventure or being behind time in his payments to be fined 5 times the value of his levy at 12d. in the £ to be deducted from his original stock, such fines to be employed in the preparation of the voyage, and any surplus proportionately divided; all future contributions or levies for the general trade to be paid on the days appointed on pain of fines in the discretion of the company or of the auditors; penalty for absence from a general court, 12d. for being late, 6d.; no one to speak on any one matter more than three times, penalty, 3s. 4d.; penalty for uncivil speeches or behaviour, 10s.; no one to interrupt another in a speech or disturb by private whisperings, but all replies to be directed to the governor or deputy on pain of penalty, 2s. 6d.; silence to be kept at the stroke of the hammer, penalty, 6d.; penalty for non-payment of fines, imprisonment; no person to leave a general court without leave, penalty, 12d.; all fines to be employed to the general use of the company or to the relief of the poor, 197-202; committee for the preparation of the North West Voyage, 202-3; the tardiness of payment of contributions for the North West Voyage reported at a general court; the expenses already incurred amount to £700, all which would be lost, and the company discredited at home and abroad if the voyage did not proceed; resolved therefore for further encouragement that all sums brought in shall be deemed part of the adventure for the voyage to the Cape, and shall bear profit and benefit in that voyage in proportion with the original stock; the act for the forfeiture of five times the value of the levy by defaulters confirmed and fortified, and ordered that suit be made to the Privy Council to approve the same; those present set down their contributions in writing that their consent may appear to those absent, and all contributions to be endorsed on the bills of adventure; all contributions to be brought in by the end of March, 1602, after which date no payments to be received without the consent of a general court, 206-8; committees appointed to provide victuals and other necessities for the North West Voyage, 209; articles of agreement with Captain Waymouth with his orders and instructions, 211-14, viz. the company's desire to discover a nearer passage to the East Indies (*see* page 182, Waymouth's suggestions); Captain Waymouth considered a fit and proper person to attempt the discovery, and is allowed £100 to furnish his instruments to his own choice; two ships committed to his own choice; the "Discovery" and the "Godspeed," manned, victualled, and fur-

nished for 16 months to his own desires, and also laden with various merchandise; Waymouth agrees to be ready to sail by a certain date and to proceed towards the coast of Greenland into Davies Straits, thence to the north west "or as he shall find the Passage best to lye" towards the kingdoms of Cataya or China "*or ye backside of America*," without giving up the attempt as long as he shall find those seas navigable, or any possibility of finding a passage, and will not return or suffer voluntarily any of his company to return till a year has been bestowed on the attempt; agreed for merchants and pursers to go in the ships to keep a register of goods laden and how disposed of, also to make notes, journals, and observations for the direction and help of posterity; within 10 days of his return to deliver a report of all his proceedings, and within 40 days on a summons to appear before the company and relate such things as they desire to be informed of, and will not discover the secrets of the voyage to any person whatsoever; within 40 days of his return the company will on proof of his having arrived at any port in China, Cataya, or Japan by the North West Passage pay unto him £500, but if the passage be not discovered it is agreed that he is to make no claim for salary, wages, or reward, seeing that the expense of the voyage was undertaken at his persuasion and on his resolution to adventure his life for the good of his country, 211-14; agreement with John Cartwright to go as preacher in the North West Voyage with salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 216; the agreement with Waymouth read to the generality, also the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China and Kathia, 217; auditors chosen to report on the state of the adventure, that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with the defaulters, 217-18; day appointed for the payment of supplies for the North West Voyage; the rateable and voluntary supplies to be endorsed on all bills of adventure, and the secretary then to make out new bills showing in one lump sum what is every man's interest in the voyage by the Cape, 220 (*see* 206-8); order to the book-keeper to enter up each adventurer's credits in a lump sum, 224; election of treasurer, secretary, book-keeper, and beadle, 226; election of governor, deputy, and committees, 225-26; the return of the North West expedition, 227, *see* North West Passage; Mr. Holliday and others being in arrears with supplies for the North West Voyage, it is ordered that the same be deducted from their stock, 231 (*see* pages 200 and 207); the book-keeper ordered to charge up the accounts of all brethren debtors to the company, that the amounts may be defaulted on their stock if not paid before the return of the ships, 233; proceedings against Waymouth before the lords of the council; deliberations and preparations for a second voyage; the idea of a second voyage abandoned, and the ships and stores ordered to be sold off; dispute with Waymouth as to his demands for charges, and the same referred to arbitration, &c., &c., 232-42, *see* North West Passage; Mr. Thomas Bramley elected deputy-governor in place of Mr. Rumney, 239; letters from the "Ascension" brought home by a Frenchman

East India Company, continued.

who lately departed at sea from that ship, by which good hope is conceived of a successful voyage and encouragement given to set forth another, 242-43; letters to be written to the factors and officers of the "Assention" and sent into the West Country saying that orders have been sent to the principal merchants in Plymouth, Dartmouth, &c., to take any sick men on shore and supply their wants and to give credit for money required for the use of the ship; orders not to break bulk or make sale of anything belonging to the general adventure; committee to make choice of the merchants in Plymouth, &c., to be written to, to supply the wants of the ship, and the same to be reimbursed by the treasurer, 243-44; arrival of the "Assention" in the river, 244; warehouses for the goods, 245; committees to order in turns to the unloading, 245-46; no mariner to remove anything from the ship "unless it be visited" on pain of detention of wages, 245; the tithes due to the Lord Admiral for a prize taken in the East Indies, 246-47; bags to be made for the pepper, also suits for the porters without pockets, 247; list of goods brought home and entry to be made at the Custom House, 247; Mr. Governor and Mr. Eldred give bond for the payment of customs, 247; customs amount to £917, and Mr. Cambell and Mr. Eldred indemnified for their bonds given for the payment of the same, 248; £2,000 to be taken up at interest for the payment of mariners' wages, and Sir John Harte and others asked to give their bonds to secure the same, 249; future monies required, to be raised by a levy by the pole and upon the rates of particular adventures, 249; order for the sale of the goods brought home, 249; the governor and deputy empowered to appoint any adventurer to perform any service which the general business requireth, 249; two obligations of £3,000 each sealed to Mr. James Cambell and Mr. John Eldred, who gave their bonds for the payment of customs, 250; two obligations of 1,000 marks each to Sir John Harte and Robert Chamberlayne for money taken up at interest, 250; several drafts of letters of the Levant Company written in the East India Company's record book tending to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth of the Levant Company, several persons mentioned appearing to have been prominent members of both companies; notably Sir Thomas Smith (see 62 and 281), who was governor of both companies, 265-83; see *Company of Levant Merchants*.

East Indies: the objects of the East India Company, 5, 60; the Dutch voyages, 8; letters from the Queen to potentates in the East, 91, 121, 134; resident factors, 97, 102; Mr. Hacklett, historiographer, reads his notes and is desired to furnish a list of places where trade is, 124; orders and instructions respecting the leaving of resident factors, 131; warrant £13 7s. 8d. to William Segur, *Herallt*, for writing the Queen's letters to the kings of the East Indies, 139; the presents for the kings and how distributed in the ships, 151; warrant £29 10s. for making stamps for the East India monies, 174; Captain George Waymouth's proposed voyage for the discovery of a North West Passage

to the East Indies, 182; see *North West Passage*; an Englishman, a prisoner for four years, brought home from the East Indies by the Dutch, 194; two Dutch ships returned laden with pepper, 194; abstract of the objects and aims of the company in reference to trade in the East Indies, 198; see *East India Company*; Waymouth's confidence in the discovery of a passage by divers inlets that treat through the coast of America, 233; the return of the "Assention," 242, &c.; see *East India Company* and "Assention"; the discovery of the East Indies by the Dutch as affecting the Consulate at Aleppo, 270.

Eaton, Thomas, adventurer with William Essington, £200, p. 3.

Edmondson, Thomas, *Clerk to the Privy Council*, signatures to orders in council, 113, 165.

Edmonds, Richard, adventurer with Humfrey Wymers, £200, p. 3.

Edward, William, *plumber*, warrant £8 8s. for lead and soda, 224.

Edwardes, Thomas, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.

Eldred, John, adventurer, £400, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 37, 44, 45, 46, 57, 58, 59, 64, 67, 71, 73, 76, 80, 82, 83, 84, 94, 95, 98, 102, 103, 104, 106, 108, 109, 113, 114, 119, 121, 122, 124, 125, 139, 144, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 171, 175, 177, 192, 197, 206, 224, 229, 230, 232, 236, 247; committees, 12, 26, 31, 76, 120, 141, 155, 248; views ships, 11; fee for the "Malice Scourge," 45; general committee, 63; recommends Thomas Eldred as a captain, 72; general committee and sworn, 179; ditto, 225; bound with Mr. Cambell as security for the payment of customs dues on the goods brought home in the "Assention," 247; indemnified by a general bond under the common seal, 248; the bond of indemnity in £3,000 sealed, 249; bill of adventure sealed, £600, p. 250.

Eldred, Thomas, of *Hpswick*, willing to be employed as a captain, 72.

Eldred, J. Tristram, *furser of the two pinnaces*, Eldrich, warrant £4 7s. to be disbursed for mariners' lodgings, &c., 222; warrant £6 13s. for his pains taken in the company's affairs, 226.

Elections: of officers, 6, 8; of Sir Thomas Smyth as governor, 62; of three principal factors, 81; of four second class factors, 82; of third and fourth class factors, 83; of William Rumney as deputy governor, 111; of Mr. Alderman Wattes as governor, in place of Sir Thomas Smyth in prison, 106; of Mr. Wattes as governor, and Mr. Rumney as deputy, 179; of the general committee, 179, 225; of Sir John Harte as governor, and Mr. Rumney as deputy, 225; of Alderman Cambell as governor, in place of Sir John Harte, who declines, 226; of Thomas Bramley as deputy, in place of Mr. Rumney, 239.

Elington, Francis, warrant £600 for cloth, 45.

Elizabeth, Queen, see *Queen*.

Ellacott, John, of *Exeter*, respecting money

Ellacott, on the West Country, 50, 51, 53.

Ellacott, 54, 56, 64; bills of exchange, 58.

Ellacott, 65, 67, 81, 102, 108, 109, 115, 119; Ellacott, Spanish money, 66; warrant £500 for royals of plate, 105; to confer with Mr. Pope as to shipping the Spanish money, 119; as to Mr. Augustine Skinner's adven-

Ellacott, John—continued.

ture of £200 being received in royals, 124; bill of adventure sealed, £220, p. 149; ordered to render his account and pay up his supplies, 181.

Emerson, James, order to be paid £30 for aquaviva, 143.

Essex, Earl of, letter to, on behalf of Captain Davies, 25.

Essington, William, adventurer with Thomas Eaton, £200, p. 3.

Evesed, Thomas, *beadle of the Company*, Evesed, warrants for general courts, 57.

Evettsett, 228, 235; salary fixed at £10 per annum, 204; re-appointed, 226; warrant for 25s. 7d. disbursed to Mr. Pope's man, 238.

Evington, Francis, adventurer; assembly, 59; warrant £120 on bill of exchange, 56; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Europe, Coast of, route to the East Indies, 211.

Exchange, ship of the *Levant Company*, letters sent, 273, 279; Mr. Hollday, part owner, 276; goods shipped and invoices sent, 276.

Exchange, the, warehouses under, 245; committee to prepare the vaults and receive goods, 248; committee to receive and weigh goods, 248.

Exeter, 56, 58, 66, 74, 81, 83, 84, 97, 102, 106, 119, 125, 181, 209.

Eydes, John, of *Exeter*, bill of exchange, £50, p. 83.

Factors, all to be elected by a general assembly, 6; Thomas Wasse recommended, 56; list of factors nominated, 77; the scale of remuneration fixed, 81; election of four sorts of factors, 81, 86, 83; to give security and to abstain from private trade, 86; Roger Style not being elected, offers to serve without salary, or to remain in the East Indies and learn the language, 86; the choice of factors to be discussed at a general court, 92; Mr. Brund recommended as a principal factor, 93; elected, 94; names of the principal factors appointed to each ship, 94; Walter Poyner recommended as an extra factor without salary to serve in case of death, or to be left resident in the Indies, 97; William Martin recommended and security offered as a resident factor in the Indies, 97; appointed to their respective ships, 100-1; bonus £50 to Robert Pope for his pains in the provision of victuals, &c., 101; list of extra factors to serve in case of death, or be left resident in the Indies, 102; Mr. Howe to answer letters from factors in West Country, 103; warrant £30 to William Wilford for salary, 103; Roger Style to take the place of Richard Collymore of the third class, 105; bonds to be given for truth and good behaviour, 105; amounts of bonds for the four classes, 105; warrant £50 to William Starky for his salary and preparation, 106; ditto £30 to Roger Style, 108; orders for the prevention of private traffic, 130; orders and instructions for factors left resident in the Indies, 131; form of bill of adventure read, 144-5; bills of adventure sealed, 148, 149, 150, 152, 153; four commissions sealed, 153; letters to the factors of the "Assention" on her return, 243; names of factors offering to be employed, 263; orders for the prevention of private trade from Aleppo to Marseilles,

273; difficulties at Venice by reason of prizes taken by English men-of-war, 278; orders to Mr. Colthurst to attend to the estate of Edward Rose, deceased, at Aleppo, 278-9; money taken up from Mr. Leet's and Mr. Salter's factors, for the use of the ambassador, 280.

Fans, 141.

Farrar, Nicholas, *Skinner*, adventurer, £200, Farrar, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 59; committees, 186, 229, 230; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.

Farrington, Thomas, *Vintner*, adventurer, £200, 2; assemblies, 59, 180, 181, 183, 184, 187, 190, 193, 194, 196, 197, 203, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 218, 224, 225, 227, 228, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235; committees, 197, 209; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; signatures to treasurer's warrants, 210; bill of adventure sealed £240, 253.

Feathers, 141, 151.

Fenton, Peter, *carpenter of the "Susan"*, deceit in the supply of masts, 121.

Ferries, William, assemblies, 236, 238, 240, Ferries, 241, 244, 247, 248; offers the ship

Ferries, "Phoenix," 14; assembly, 59; general committee and sworn, 226; to provide bags for pepper and suits without pockets for the porters, 247; committee, 248; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 251.

Ferror, Nicholas, see *Farrar*.

Ferror, William, see *Ferries*.

Ferries, William, nominated factor, 77.

Fines, various fines or penalties for breach of rules, 200-2; all fines to be employed to the use of the Co. or to the relief of the poor, 202.

Fish, estimate of quantity and price, 34; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; as to quality and packing, 49; 1000 ling to be bought to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; committee to provide, 75; warrant £50, p. 92; stockfish for the North West Voyage, 209.

Fisher, William, assembly, 59; warrant £80 for oil, 114; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 260.

Fishing tackle, 52.

Futche, Mr., committee for merchandise, 26.

Flags, streamers and ancients ordered, 108; do. for the "Hector," 151.

Fleming, J. Giles, bill for iron, 128; balance

Fleming, due to Richard Hart, assigned to Mr. Flemyng, 147; warrant £29 1s. 4d., p. 172.

Flemyng's Voyage, the Book of the, dedicated to the Co., 125.

Fletcher, Mr., provision of cider, 38, 68; Fletcher and Co., order to settle accounts, 127; allowed £3 for racking cider, 176.

Fletcher, John, auditor, 166, 218; warrant £129 6d. for cordage, 224; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 250.

Fletcher, Walter, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 5.

"Flyboats" for the North West Voyage, 220, 221.

Formation of the Co. and objects, 5.

Fortescue, Sir John, *Privy Councilor*; letter from the Privy Council to the Co. favouring the voyage, 61; orders in council, 112, 164.

Founders Hall; used for the Company's meetings, 11; general court, 57; warrant £6 for six quarters rent, 227.

Fowle, Alphonsus, bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 255.
 Franklyn, John, carries a letter to Captain Waymouth in the Downs, 223.
 Francis, Peter, of *Bridgewater*, a native of Portugal; compounds for his entertainment in the voyage, 38; to sail in the "Susan" with Mr. John Havard, 117.
 Free-brethren } of the Company, see *Freemen*.
 Free-brethren }
 Freeman, see *Freeman*.
 Freemen, see also *Disfranchisement*; adventurers not named in the patent to be deemed equally as free as those mentioned, 109; their names to be presented and then confirmed as free, 110; William Beerblock admitted by way of assignment of part of Earl Cumberland's stock, 161; John Jackson admitted in lieu of John Bate, 174; refusal to grant freedom for £100, p. 175; Francis Dent named in the patent desires to assign, and referred to a general court, 175; list of persons made free though not named in the patent, 177; disfranchisement of certain defaulting adventurers, 178; Robert Hayly assigns to Sir John Spencer, and renounces his freedom, 181; Sir John Spencer allowed to nominate a freeman, 181; John Morice made free in place of Nathaniel Martin disfranchised, 185; book sent round for all freemen to subscribe to the second voyage, 187; Joseph Jackson made free on the nomination of Sir John Spencer, 187 (see 181); Robert Bowyer made free in the place of Xpofer Clethrowe, 190; William Nelson admitted on paying £240 adventure and supplies and £30 premium, 205; freedom denied to Peter Wellington, 226-7; the freedom of Thomas Stephens deferred, 227; Thomas Stephens admitted, 230.
 Freman, Ralf, adventurer with William Freman, £300, p. 2; assembly, 4.
 Freman, William, adventurer with Ralf Freman, £300, p. 2; assemblies, 180, 181, 186, 192, 204, 205, 215; general committee and sworn, 179; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 258.
 French; letters brought home from the "Assention" by a Frenchman, 242; rivalry between English and French ambassadors at Constantinople as to consular, 265, 266, 269, 271, 272; complaints to the queen by the French ambassador, 265, 271, 273; Signior Paul Pinder sent from Constantinople to acquaint the queen of the doings of the French, 265, 272, 273; instructions to the English ambassador, 266, 269; do. to the consul at Aleppo, 271-2; orders for the prevention of private trade by French ships from Aleppo to Marseilles, &c., 272.
 Fretum, Davies, route to the North West Passage, 212.
 Frier, } John, assembly, 59; bill of adventure
 Fryer, } sealed £240, p. 260.
 Frythe, Roger, *smith*, warrant £19 for iron work, 221.
 Furner, Symon, warrant £326 13s. 4d. for powder, 122; do. £371 15s., p. 144; do. £16 10s., p. 184.
 Fysher, see *Fisher*.
 Gallata House, instructions to Mr. Saunderson for its sale or letting, 274-5.
 Gallant, Peter, merchant in Turkey, 268.
 Gamond, John, surgeon of the "Susan," warrant £20 to provide remedies, 98.

Gamram, } Nathaniel, elected factor of the
 Gamrym, } third sort, 83; to sail in the "Dragon," 101; warrant £30 for his entertainment, 139; bill of adventure sealed £30, p. 150.
 Garrard, Samewell, adventurer with John Suzan, £200, p. 4.
 Garroeway, see *Garway*.
 Garway, Thomas, *Draper*, adventurer, £200, p. 1; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 253.
 Garweye, } William, *Draper*, adventurer, £500,
 Garwey, } p. 2; assemblies, 7, 9, 10, 20, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 37, 46, 57, 58, 64, 68, 69, 73, 78, 80, 82, 85, 86, 88, 90, 93, 94, 98, 99, 102, 106, 107, 108, 114, 116, 118, 121, 138, 140, 142, 144, 148, 151, 152, 158, 164, 167, 184, 186, 190, 196, 236, 237, 244, 247; committees, 6, 8, 9, 12, 32, 58, 71, 76, 77, 87, 91, 106, 141, 147, 155, 197, 234, 237, 239; views ships, 13; surveyor for the "Assention," 14; to enquire price of peas, 26; desired to answer the Lord Treasurer's letter respecting the employment of Sir Edward Michelborne, 28; guarantees William Leake as purser of the "Assention," 31; warrant 100 marks towards repairs of the "Assention," 57; do. £200, p. 85; do. £100, p. 91; do. £100, p. 105; do. £150, p. 114; do. £100, p. 126; do. £100, p. 140; do. £50, p. 144; general committee, 61; warrant £104 5s. 6d. for oil, 114; buys steel, 138; assigned by Mr. Brodebert to pay balance of his mortgage to the company, 154; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225.
 Gawldsmith, Mr., supplies meal, 90.
 General Courts.
 October 28, 1600. The objects and proceedings of the company reviewed, 60; letter from the privy council confirming privileges, &c., 61; adventurers in arrears to be certified to the privy council, 61; the patent drawn up, 62, (see 198); election of Sir Thomas Smyth as first governor, 62; election of the general committee of 24, 62-3; all business committed to the care of the governor and committee, 63.
 December 8, 1600. Order for the bringing in of adventures in arrears, 93; Mr. Brund elected a principal factor, 93.
 January 9, 1600-1. The patent read, 109; deficiency in the adventure and steps taken to supply it, 111; Mr. Rumney elected deputy governor, 111.
 January 14, 1600-1. Order in council for adventurers in arrears to bring in their money at once on pain of imprisonment, 112-13; order confirming a levy of 2s. in the £, 113; the common seal ordered, 113.
 February 10, 1600-1. Laws and ordinances enacted, viz., all things to be managed as a joint stock and no private trade to be practised, 132; all private goods shipped to be forfeited to the common stock, 130; ordinances against fraud, 130; proposed leaving of factors to trade in the East Indies, 131; the commission to the general or principal merchant and to others in succession, 132-37 (see *Commissions*); an act touching the bringing in of the supply of 2s. in the £, 137-38.
 April 1, 1601. A new supply of 2s. in the £ to pay the company's debts, 160; the £1,500 taken up at interest by the treasurer to be discharged by the company, 161; William Beerblock admitted an adventurer of £200 by way of assignment of so much of the

General Courts, continued.
 Earl of Cumberland's stock and also made free, 161.
 April 11, 1601. Order in council touching the discredit likely to arise through the remissness of the company in paying their debts and ordering defaulting adventurers to appear and be punished for contempt, 164-65; resolution that great care be taken to remove all discredit, and for the better ordering of business Alderman Wattes elected governor in place of Sir Thomas Smyth in prison, 166; auditors chosen for the treasurers' accounts, 166.
 May 29, 1601. John Bate disfranchised, and John Jackson admitted a freeman, 174; respecting other adventurers in arrears, 174-5.
 July 6, 1601. Certain persons made free whose names are not in the patent, 177; touching the supplies due on the Earl of Cumberland's assigned stock, 177; adventurers in arrears to be prosecuted, 178; certain freemen disfranchised, 178; election of governor, deputy, and committees and the oath of office, 179-80.
 July 24, 1601. Assignment of John Hayly's stock to Sir John Spencer, 182; letter received from Captain George Waymouth proposing that the company should undertake a voyage for the discovery of a North West Passage to the East Indies, 182.
 August 7, 1601. A voyage to discover the North West Passage resolved on, 181; a levy of 12d. in the £ to support the expense of the same, 183; committee appointed to estimate the expense, 183; the governor to peruse the charters to see if authority is given to compel contributions for the North West Voyage, 183.
 September 2, 1601. Two ships for the North West Voyage to be prepared forthwith and the subscription book to be sent round for adventurers to set down their sums at 12d. in the £, 185.
 September 13, 1601. Differences with the Muscovia Co. as to the respective rights of the two companies to the North West Passage if discovered, 186; a second voyage by the Cape resolved on, and the adventure to be not less than £100, p. 186.
 October 12, 1601. Respecting the differences with the Muscovia Co. as to the North West Passage, 187-89, see *North West Passage*; the second voyage by the Cape, complaints as to the delay, &c., &c., 189-90, see *East India Company*.
 November 5, 1601. See *North West Passage*, 190-91; letter from the privy council respecting the delay in the second voyage by the Cape, and propounding the example of the Dutch, 191.
 November 9, 1601. See *North West Passage*, 192; the assignment of the stock of Clement Moseley, deceased, 192-93.
 December 22, 1601. See *North West Passage*, 194-96.
 January 5, 1601-2. See *North West Passage*, 196-97.
 January 11, 1601-2. Laws and ordinances for the government of trade, &c., agreed on, 197-202, see *East India Company*; committee to expedite the North West Voyage, 202-3.
 March 17, 1601-2. William Nelson admitted

an adventurer of £200 on paying £30 premium, 205; the supply for the North West Voyage to be brought in at once on pain of forfeiture, 205; Thomas Yerworth engaged as purser, 205.
 March 29, 1602. Touching the supplies for the North West Voyage, see *East India Company*, 206-8.
 April 14, 1602. Several warrants signed, 214-15.
 April 30, 1602. Articles of agreement with Captain Waymouth read, also the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China, 217; auditors appointed to ascertain the state of the adventure that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with the defaulters, 217-18.
 May 18, 1602. Bond of indemnity sealed to Alderman Cambell; supplies for the North West Passage to be brought in at once; new bills of adventure to be made out containing every man's stock and all supplies in one gross sum, 220; several warrants for necessities for the North West Voyage, 221.
 July 6, 1602. Election of governor, deputy, and committees, &c., 225-6.
 July 28, 1602. Election of Mr. Cambell as governor, 226.
 September 17, 1602. The return of Waymouth, 228-9, see *North West Passage*.
 October 18, 1602. Certain stores, &c., returned from the North West Passage to be sold, 230; Alderman Holliday's payments being in arrears, ordered that the same be deducted from his stock, 231.
 November 24, 1602. Proceedings respecting Waymouth's return, see *North West Passage*, 233-4.
 January 4, 1602-3. Deliberations as to a second voyage for the discovery of a North West Passage, 237-8.
 January 26, 1602-3. The North West Voyage abandoned and committee appointed to see to the sale of the ships and stores, 238-9; Mr. Thomas Bramley chosen deputy-governor, 239.
 June 6, 1603. Letter received from the purser of the "Assention" homeward bound, 242-3.
 June 16, 1603. Proceedings respecting the return of the "Assention," see *East India Company* and "Assention," 244-7.
 June 23, 1603. Customs Duties on the goods from the "Assention," 248; money raised to pay the mariners, 249; orders and commissions for the sale of the goods brought home, 249.
 George, Giles, nominated factor, 77.
 Gibbons, Roger, warrant £39 on bill of exchange, 79.
 Gibson, Anthony, adventurer, committees, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 258.
 Gilderns, 208.
 Ginger, quantity ordered and committee to provide, 75.
 Girdeler, Francis Tailor, 169. (N.B. The Girdlers Company was incorporated in 1448.—*Bailey*.)
 Glasses, to be ordered, 79; warrant £43 16s. 6d., p. 129.
 Globe, ship, viewed, 13.
 God, John, warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 82.
 Goddard, } Richard, *Alderman*, adventurer,
 Goddard, } £200, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 7, 9,
 10; committees, 6, 8, 12.

Godspeede, one of the ships for the North West Passage Voyage, *see also* *Pinnaces, Ships, "Discovery," North West Passage, Waymouth*. John Drewe, master; Edward Pullison, purser; John Lane, master's mate; Thomas Boarne, steward. Warrant £10 to John Drewe in part of his wages, 210; manned, victualled, and furnished to Waymouth's own desires, 211-12; covenant for the payment of John Drewe's wages, 220, 221; several warrants for the provision of stores and necessaries, 220-1, *see Warrants*; return to Dartmouth, 227-9; arrival in the Thames, 229; ordered to be sold with all stores, &c., 230; Mr. Cartwright, preacher, accused of being the persuader of the return of the voyage, 232; various warrants for wages, 234-5; warrant £4 to the porters for landing and housing the stores, 238; warrant £20 to the wife of Thomas Bowrne, steward, in full of all demands, 240; sale of the ship deferred, 241; ordered to be sold if £300 can be had, 242.

Golding, Robert, of Radcliff, mariner; order to be paid £300 for the "Guft," 154.

Goldsmiths, *see* Richard Wiseman, John Cornelis, Richard Vonson, William Beerblock, George Smythes.

Goods, *see* Merchandise.

Gore, John, adventurer with William Gore, £300, p. 3.

Gore, Ralph, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £350, p. 253.

Gore, Robert, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 255.

Gore, William, adventurer with John Gore, £300, p. 3.

Gosson, Richard, ordered to clear accounts Gosson, with Mr. Holliday, 127; to bring in his account, 159; [bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251]; do. £240, p. 261.

Gover, John, warrant £96 8s. for aquavitate, 107.

Governor and Company, *see* East India Company, also *Company of Levant Merchants*.

Governors of the East India Company, *see also* *Deputy Governors*; Mr. Thomas Smyth elected first governor, 62; Mr. William Rumney elected deputy, 111; Sir Thomas Smyth being in prison and Mr. Rumney ill, Mr. Alderman Wates elected governor, 166; Mr. Wates re-elected with Mr. Rumney as deputy, 179; the oaths of office, 179; powers at a general court, 201-2; Sir John Harte elected governor, 225; Sir John Harte declines to serve and Mr. Cambell elected in his stead, 226.

Gowns, 208.

Grand Signior (*Turkey*); grants all capitulations except as to consular, 265.

Grants of Privilege, &c., *see* Patent, also *Privilege*.

Gratuities, £100 in gold to be given, 106; £20 (or 20s.?) to William Walter who dedicated to the company the Book of the Flemmyng's Voyage, 125.

Gravesend, 44, 153; ships to be surveyed there before sailing, 141; bullion to be shipped there, 142; Mr. Holliday to take down money for harbour wages and clearing expenses, 146; committee to see the discharge of the ships thence, 147; committee left there, 152; warrant to Mr. Rumney for travelling expenses, 158; Waymouth to sail from thence, 216.

Great Seal, warrant for expense of making, 107.

Greene, Lawrence, adventurer, £200, p. 2.

Greene, Reynold, adventurer with John Newman, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 59; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 251.

Greene, Robert, nominated factor, 77.

Greenewell, *see* Greenwell.

Greenwood, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.

Greenland, *Groyland*, 212.

Greenwell, William, assemblies, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 193, 196, 197, 226, 228, 232, 236, 237, 241, 242, 244, 247; committees, 183, 186, 191, 197, 203, 209, 234, 237, 239, 247, 248; surveyor of the "Malice Seurge," 33; auditor, 166; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.

Greenwell, *see* Greenwell.

Gregorie, Richard; warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 84.

Greenwell, *see* Greenwell.

Grocers, *see* Nicholas Barnesley; George Bowles; Richard Burrell; Raffe Buxie; Richard Coxes; Robarte Cox; Thomas Cuttler; George Holman; Thomas Jaxon; William Nelson; Edmond Nicholson; Robarte Sandye; Nicholas Style; Oliver Style; warrant to pay the grocers' porters for loading the ships, 154.

Grove, Peter; warrant £70 in full payment, 71.

Grove, Philip, second pilot; assembly, 46; appointed pilot, 47; warrant £30 on account of wages, 56; committee on lead, 79; to sail in the "Hector" as second pilot of the fleet, 110; warrant £11 for boat hire, &c., 138; to have a bill of adventure for the composition made with him, 139; bill of adventure sealed £500, p. 148.

Groyland, Greenland, 212.

Gryce, George, carriage maker, warrant £3 8s. p. 221.

Grynkyn, Robert, warrant £30 for watches, compasses, &c., 218.

Gryvell, Foulke, treasurer of the navy, asked for the use of the docks at Woolwich, 13.

Guarantees, Alderman Bannying for Joseph Salaman, purser of the "Susan," 33; Mr. Stapers for George Parsons, purser of the "Hector," 33; Mr. Garwaye for William Leake, purser of the "Assention," 33.

Guft, ship, 120 tons, bought to accompany the fleet with victuals, 147-48 (*see* 143); warrant £300 in payment, 154; sent out with victuals and to be cast off afterwards, 264.

Gully Key, wharf, 158.

Gum Lacre, quantity brought home by the "Assention" entered at the Custom House, 247.

Gunnery, number to be employed in each ship, 90; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant £30 12s. 4d. for stores, 157.

Gunpowder, 122, 142, 184, 219, 221.

Haberdashers, *see* Hugh Hammersley; Humphrey Milward; Thomas Smith; warrant to pay the haberdashers' porters for lading ships, 158.

Hackett, [Richard], historiographer; assembly, 10; requested to give information as to places of trade in the East Indies, 123-24; warrant £10 for his advice and 30s. for maps, 143.

Haggett, Bartholomew, assembly, 60; respecting the payment of his adventure, 126; war-

Haggett, Bartholomew, continued.
rant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; committees, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 258.

Haies, *see* Hayes.

Haiward, John, nominated factor, 77.

Hakluyt, Richard, *see* Hacklett.

Hale, Mr., of the Bridgehouse; order to deliver timber to Mr. Burrell, 89.

Hale, Richard, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.

Hale, Sergeant, *see* Heale.

Hale, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.

Hall, Richard, blacksmith, warrant, £30 10s. for anchors, 151; do. £26 for iron work, 221.

Halledaie, Leonard, *see* Holliday.

Halledaie, William, Mercer, adventurer with John Duckett, £200, p. 3.

Hallydaie, Leonard, *see* Holliday.

Hallyday, Edward, *see* Holmeden.

Hameden, Edward, *see* Holmeden.

Hamer, Raffe, *see* Hamor.

Hammersley, Hugh; assemblies, 59, 237; committees, 237, 239; surveyor for the "Assention," 14; declines to adventure, 62; warrant to bring in his adventure, 170; offers to bring discharge of some account in lieu of adventure money, 170; pays his adventure £240, and admitted a freeman, 175; made free though not named in the warrant, 177; appointed auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Hamond, Mathew, adventurer with others, £300, p. 3.

Hamor, Raffe, Merchant Tailor, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.

Hampson, Robarte, Alderman, adventurer, £300, p. 1; assembly, 244.

Hanckey, *see* Hankin.

Handford, Humfrie, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.

Hangar, George, warrant £231 10s. for canary wine, 103.

Hankin, Roger, Master of the "Assention"; committee to treat with him, 69, 70; master of the "Assention," 97; warrant £36 os. 4d. for ballast, &c., 97; to sail in the "Assention," 100; warrant £50 on account of wages, 104.

Harbie, John, Skinner, adventurer, £200, p. 4; assemblies, 203, 232, 241, 242, 248; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.

Harbour wages at Gravesend, 146.

Harby, *see* Harbie.

Hardway, John, warrant £57 15s. for casks, 147.

Hare, Samuel, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.

Harrison, Edward, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Harrison, William, adventurer with William Harryson, Bonde, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 20, 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 33, 37, 39, 46, 56, 57, 58, 59, 64, 66, 67, 68, 73, 74, 77, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 103, 104, 106, 108, 113, 114, 117, 118, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 128, 138, 139, 140, 144, 150, 151, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 163, 164, 167, 170, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 180, 181, 185, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 224, 225, 226, 227, 229, 230, 232, 233, 236, 238, 241, 244, 247, 249; committees, 12, 22, 27, 30, 67, 75, 76.

R R

99, 107, 124, 127, 143, 147, 156, 158, 186, 197, 203, 209, 229, 234, 237, 239, 240, 245, 248; views ships, 13, requested to provide peas and beans, 29; signature to West Country commission, 52; general committee, 63; warrant £378 for canary wine, 103; do. £70 for vinegar, 114; to provide ship's stores for the "Assention," 117; audits accounts, 147, 148, 158; to gather into a warehouse all stores left behind, 159; appointed auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; signatures to treasurer's warrants, 206, 210; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.

Hart, Richard, warrant £100 for smithery, 104; balance of account to be paid to Mr. Flemmyng, 147; warrant £161 13s. 12d. for iron work, 157.

Harte, Sir John, Knight, adventurer with George Boales, £1,000, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 58, 111, 159, 164, 242; elected governor, 225; declines to serve on account of age, 226; gives his bond as security for money to be raised at interest, 240; indemnified for the same by a general bond under the common seal, 250; bill of adventure sealed, £600, 256.

Harvy, John, appointed auditor, 166 (Harby).

Harvy, Stephen, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.

Harvy, William, of Bridgewater, warrant £50 on bill of exchange, 73; do. £40, p. 74; do. £400, p. 141.

Haselton, Agnes, warrant 40s. to relieve her husband hurt in the "Hector," 173.

Haselton, Richard, 173.

Havard, John, elected a principal factor, 81; appointed to the "Susan," 94, 100; to sail in the "Susan" with Peter Francis, 117; order to provide ship's stores for the "Susan," 117; warrant £250 for men's wages for the "Susan," 118; do. £100 for his entertainment in the voyage, 123; commission to take chief command in case of death of Captains Lancaster and Middleton, and Mr. Brand, 135; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 150.

Hawkyns, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.

Hayes, Thomas, adventurer with others, £300, p. 3; made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 261.

Heale, Sergeant, will provide money in the West Country, 45; draws bill on Warwick Heale (of Plymouth), £200, p. 47, 54; warrant £200 for do., 55; warrant £500 for so much paid to the company's agent at Exeter, 119.

Heale, Warwick, *see* Heale, Sergeant.

Hearne, Richard, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.

Heckes, *see* Hick.

Hector, ship, 300 tons; Captain Middleton, first factor; Henry Napper, master; Philip Grove, second pilot of the fleet; George Parsons, purser; James Lovering, surgeon; William Starkey, second factor; Thomas Dassel, third factor; Thomas Tudd, fourth factor. Surveyors appointed, 14; inventory, 15; warrant £100 for necessaries, 25; the purser guaranteed by Mr. Stapers, 33; rated 400 men, 300 tons, 34; the aquavite shipped, 35; warrant £100 for repairs and provisions, 65; a mast ordered, 71; to be manned with 100 men, 72; warrant £100 for her provision, 79; do. £100, p. 88; number of carpenters, caulkers, gunners, stewards, cooks, surgeons

Hector, *continued*.

Middleton to sail in the "Hector," 94; warrant £100 for preparations, 96; warrant £25 to James Lovering, *surgeon*, for his medicine chest, 98; warrant £100 for repairs and preparations, 99; Vice Admiral's ship, 100; list of officers appointed, 100; do. factors, 101; warrant £200 for wax candles, &c., 104; do. £50 for iron work, 105; do. £60 to Xpofor Thompson, a smith, 111; do. £100 to Mr. Wyseman, 111; do. £100 to William Dixon, 111; do., £100 for timber, 114; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant £250, 117; do. £100 for provisions, 121; the amount of new and Spanish money carried in each ship and how packed, 122; warrant £100 for wages, 139; do. £2 13s. to Mr. Pope, Sergeant of the Admiralty, on a bill of charges for the burial of those slain in the "Hector," 141; warrant £100 to the purser for charges, 142; do. £20 to Henry Napper, *master*, for his pains in the preparation of the ships, 143; warrant £30 10s. for anchors, 151; list of presents to be carried, 151; warrant £100 for wages and clearing expenses, 154; do. £8 4s. for portage and lading, 158; do. £6 for a pinnace, 167; do. £86 15s. 4d. for sails, 168; do. £3 15s. for caske, 172; do. 40s. to relieve Richard Haselton, hurt, 173; memorandum tonnage 300, men 100, p. 263.
Hedger, William, warrant £6 for a pinnace for the "Hector," 167; do. £5 10s. for a boat for the "Discovery," 223.
Hedland, John, warrant £16 15s. 8d. for carriages, 163.
Heighoo, Robert, warrant £42 15s. for canvas, 164, 168.
Helinge, Peter, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
Helle, *see* Heale.
Helmess, Edmund, of Burford in Oxon; Re the assignment of £100 adventure of Clement Moseley, deceased, 193.
Helms, Peter, deceased, 226; his stock assigned to Peter Wellington, 226.
Helyn, *see* Helinge.
Hemyng, } Roger, assembly, 59; committees,
Hemyng, } 245, 246; bill of adventure
Hemyng, } sealed £240, p. 250.
Henshaw, } Thomas, adventurer with William
Henshaw, } Adderley, £300, p. 2; assemblies,
5, 59; will bring in Mr. Adderley's adventure, 63; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
Herald, warrant £13 7s. 8d. to William Segar, *herald*, for writing the Queen's letters to the Kings of the East Indies, 139; warrant 20 merkes to the King of Heralds for assigning the company's arms, 171.
Herbert, Mr. Secretary, 9, *see* Privy Council; letters from the Privy Council to the company, 60, 61; orders in council, 112, 164; committee to solicit a warrant to remove the plate from the governor's house, 141.
Hercules, ship, 99.
Hertrowe, 74.
Hewett, John, adventurer, £333 6s. 8d., p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
Hewett, William, assembly, 59.
Hewghes, *see* Hughes.
Hewitt, John, *see* Hewett.
Hewitt, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.

Hewys, Thomas, *Clothworker*, warrant £12 8s. 6d., p. 159.

Heyes, *see* Hayes.

Hiccocke, Thomas, adventurer, £100, p. 1; assembly, 4.

Hick, Baptiste, *Mercer*, adventurer, £400, p. 2; assembly 4.

Hickes, Thomas, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the third sort, 83.

Hickock, *see* Hiccocke.

Hides, warrant £28 18s. for hides to make the mariners cassocks, breeches, and gowns for the N. W. voyage, 208.

Higelord, *see* Highlord.

Highee, } *see* Heighoo.

Highee, } *see* Heighoo.

Highlord, } Edward, purser of the "Mare
Highlord, } *Scourge*, afterwards of the
"Assention," warrant £100 for repairs of the
"Scourge," 87; do. £200 for her preparation,
106; do. £180 for mariners' wages, &c., 154;
letter from him from the "Assention" brought
home by a Frenchman, 243; order to attend
on board the "Assention" until ship is dis-
charged, 246.

Highlord John, adventurer with John Marris, £200, p. 3; assemblies, 4, 59, 64, 66, 68, 69, 71, 73, 77, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 92, 94, 98, 99, 100, 103, 104, 106, 109, 112, 115, 123, 127, 138, 140, 144, 154, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 172, 173, 175, 176, 180, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 192, 193, 197, 225, 235, 238, 244, 248; committees, 158, 245; appointed treasurer, 7; surveyor for the "Susan," 14; general committee, 63; to wait on Lord Cumberland as to damage done by the anchor of the "Red Dragon," 118; warrant, £14 7s. 4d. for money laid out, 162; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.

Hilles, Peter, warrant £3 15s. for casks, 172.

Hilliard, Mr., contracts for dollars at 4s. 6d., p. 20; committee, 79.

Historiographer, *see* Hackett.

Hodgeson, John, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Hodgeson, Stephen, bill of adventure sealed, £220, p. 159; pays £10 supplies for North West voyage with apologies for delay, 235; bill of adventure and supplies sealed, 240, p. 250.

Hodgson, } *see* Hodgeson.

Hodson, } *see* Hodgeson.

Hogsheds, *see* Casks.

Holiday, *see* Holliday.

Holland, Bartholomew, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Holland, Ling, 209.

Hollidaie, } Leonarde, Alderman, adventurer

Holliday, } £1,000, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 14,

Hollyday, } 20, 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 33, 46,

47, 56, 57, 58, 64, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 76, 78, 80,

82, 83, 85, 89, 85, 89, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 99, 100,

102, 104, 106, 107, 109, 112, 115, 119, 124, 127,

128, 140, 144, 148, 150, 151, 158, 160, 167, 173,

176, 186, 192, 226, 244, 248; committees, 12,

32, 37, 38, 58, 68, 71, 73, 76, 77, 80, 91, 99,

141, 147; per his man, 245, 246; warrants for

the payment of money as treasurer of the

company, *see* Warrants; views ships, 13;

bills from the West Country, 50; signature

to West Country commissions, 52, 54, 55;

general committee, 63; to buy fish, 75; as to

the coining of £6,000 in the Tower, 120;

Hollyday, Leonarde, *continued*.

account of the new and Spanish money in his custody prepared for shipment, 127; to clear accounts with Mr. Angell and Mr. Gosson, 127; to carry to Gravesend money for the clearing of the ships, 146; order to raise £1,500 on his credit and Alderman Bannyngh's, 146; to render accounts, 156; to be indemnified for the £1,500 raised at interest, 161; to deliver bills of adventure to every adventurer, 175; general committee, 179; £230 adventure assigned to him by Earl Cumberland, 197; receives £240 adventure from William Nelson with £30 premium, 205; ordered to bring in £38 6s. 9d. balance of his treasurer's accounts, 231; being in arrears with his adventure for the North West voyage, ordered that the same be defaulted out of his East India stock, 231; (*see* page 200); bill of adventure sealed, £1,440, p. 266; do. £230 assigned to him by the Earl of Cumberland, 262; part owner of the ship "Exchange," 276.

Hollywell, —nominated factor, 77.

Holman, George, *Greene*, adventurer, £150, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.

Holmeden, } Edward, Alderman; adventurer

Holmeden, } £500, p. 1; assemblies, 74, 78,

Holmeden, } 79, 80, 119; general committee,

63; bill of adventure sealed, £1,200, p. 256.

Holway, Nycholas, warrant £50 on bill of

exchange, 58.

Honey, barrels required, 30; estimate of

quantity and price, 35; committee to provide,

35; warrant £21 1s. for 32 jars, 125.

Horton, Thomas, assemblies, 50, 223, 232, 240,

242, 247; general committee and sworn, 225;

committee, 248; bill of adventure sealed,

£240, p. 252.

How, } Roger, adventurer, £200, p. 3; assem-

Howe, } blies, 5, 7, 9, 10, 28, 31, 37, 39, 45,

47, 56, 57, 58, 64, 66, 67, 69, 73, 74, 79, 82, 85,

86, 88, 93, 98, 100, 102, 104, 109, 118, 122, 124,

129, 142, 170, 172, 173, 175, 176, 177, 181, 182,

192, 203, 215, 216; committee, 6, 8, 12, 28,

40, 41, 75, 76, 99, 120, 127, 153, 243; views

ships, 13; sent to the West Country for

dollars and victuals, 15, 21; warrant £500

for use in the West Country, 29; feeoffee in

trust for the ships bought, 32; provision of

victuals, 38; purchase of the "Malice

Scurge," 45; signature to West Country

commissions, 52, 54, 55; warrant £200 to pay

to Sergeant Heale for a bill of exchange on

Plymouth, 55; do. £50 to pay to Laurence

Waldo for a bill on Exeter, 55; general com-

mittee, 63; to answer letters from Plymouth,

64; letters to Captains Baker and Davies,

&c., 66, 74; to see to the making of bags,

86; to write into the West Country to pro-

vide no more bread, &c., 88; warrant £600

on bill of exchange, 102; to answer letters

from West Country factors, 103; buys vine-

gar, 115; to clear accounts with Mr. Sandy,

127; warrant £20 for attending to business

in the West Country, 140; commission to go

into the West Country, 147; to bring in his

account, 159, 172; presents his West Country

account, 173; allowed with Mr. Combe £13

7s. 2d. for expenses in the country, 176;

general committee and sworn, 179; bill of

adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.

Howse, Richard, adventurer with Henry

Robinson, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5.

Hubert, Miles, adventurer with Thomas

Cambell, £200, p. 2.

Hughes, Robert, appointed sailmaker of the

"Mallice Scurge," 40; warrant £49, p.

167; do. £32 10s. p. 221.

Hule, Hugh, admitted as an extra factor, 102.

Hull, peas and beans to be bought there, 29.

Humble, Richard, made free though not

named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure

sealed, £240, p. 251.

Humfrey, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240,

p. 260.

Hurleston, Thomas, nominated factor, 77.

Huse, *see* Hughes.

Hylliard, Edward, appointed surveyor of the

works on the "Malice Scurge," 40; to

prevent the workmen from running to drink,

40.

Hynde, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240,

p. 257.

Impositions on certain goods offered to the

Queen by persons attempting to supplant the

Levant Co., 280; £4,000 per annum agreed to

be paid to the Queen by the Levant Co. in

lieu of impositions, 280, 282.

Incorporation of the East India Co.; petition to

the Privy Council, &c., 8; *see* East India Co.

and Privy Council.

Indemnities, *see* Bonds.

Instruments (naval), £30 granted to Captain

Waymouth, 204; do. £20, p. 204; £100 al-

lowed to Waymouth, 211; warrant £30,

p. 218.

Interest, £1,500 to be borrowed, 146; £2,000

do. 249.

Inventories of the ships "Hector," 15; "As-

sention," 16, 22; "Susan," 17; "Malice

Scurge," 42.

Ipswich canvas, 164.

Iron, 30 tons to be sent out in the ships, and

price, 36; 20 tons purchased, 41; quantity

increased to 50 tons, 99; warrant £150,

p. 104; do. £100, p. 104; do. £300, p. 111;

do. £100, p. 119.

Iron hoops, quantity and price in the West

Country to be ascertained, 49; warrant £36,

p. 129; do. £6 10s., p. 219; do. £42, p.

222; do. £42, p. 224.

Ironmongers, *see* William Deyms, Nicholas

Leatt, James Waters, John Woodward.

Iron stoves for the North West voyage, 209.

Ironsyde, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of ad-

venture sealed, £240, p. 258.

Ironsye, Thomas, will bring in his money,

63.

Ironwork, *see* also smiths, iron iron hoops, &c.;

warrant £200, p. 41; do. £50 for the

"Hector," 105; payment of a smith's bill

stopped because he hath not paid for his iron,

128, 147; warrant £100 for the "Red

Dragon," 157; do., £161 13s. 1d. for the

"Assention," 157; warrant £100, p. 163;

do. £27, p. 168; do. £29 1s. 4d., p. 172;

do. £227, p. 173; do. £19, p. 221; do.

£26, 221; do. £22 6s., p. 221.

Jackson, John, *Clothworker*, admitted adven-

turer in lieu of John Bate, £200, p. 174; bill

of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Jackson, Joseph, admitted a freeman on the

nomination of Sir John Spencer, 187 (*see*

181).

Jamryn, *see* Gamrym.

Japan, Waymouth to receive £500 if he arrive

Japan, *continued*.

at any port in Japan by a North West Passage, 214.

Java, 198.

Jaymes, Edward, adventurer, £200, p. 3.
Jennynge, William, assemblies, 59, 237, 241;
Jennynge, committees, 237, 239, 245, 246;
[bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251]; do., 261.

Jewels, Mr. Hacklett, *historiographer*, reads out of his notes and books divers instructions, 124; instructions to the principal factor, 132, 133.

Johnes, Stephen, owner of the ship "Carnation" of Colchester, 263.

Johnson, John, offers to serve as a master, 27.

Johnson, Patrick, warrant £38 for salt, 121; do. £12 6s. 8d., p. 219.

Johnson, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.

Johnson, Thomas, runaway servant of the Earl of Oxford, order not to be allowed to go in the voyage, 125.

Joint stock, *see East India Co., and Adventurers*, all things to be managed as a joint and common stock, and no private trade to be allowed, 130, 133.

Jones, Thomas, bill of exchange for £200 paid to the company at Plymouth, 68.

Journals, the pursers of the North West voyage to make notes, journals, and observations for the direction and help of posterity, 213; journal from Captain Waymouth, 227.

Juxon, Thomas, *grocer*, adventurer £200, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Kathia, *see Cataia*.

Kelleit, William, warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Kempe, William, warrant £30 on bill of exchange from Plymouth, 80.

Kerby, *see Kirby*.

Kersys, Committee to provide, 31; quantity Kessies, to be sent out, description and price, 35; proposed trade with China and

Cataia by the North West passage if discovered, 199; duties at Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassador's and consuls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 274, 279.

Key, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

King James I., customs due on goods brought home in the "Assention," 247, 248, 250.

King of Heralds, *see Herald*.

Kings of the East Indies, letters to, 91, 131, 134, 139.

Kintalles, weight for bread, 41.

Kirby, Jeffrey, Mr. Bannynge required to pay the £200 set down for Jenrey Kirby, 126; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Knives, 70.

Knowles, Sir William, Privy Councillor, 60.

Kymbur, Mr., *wharfinger*, warrant £34 16s. 8d. for lighterage and portage, 158; do. £3, p. 224.

Lacy, John, warrant, £188 for cordage, 126.

Lacy, William, of *Hertroove*, warrant £110 on bill of exchange, 74.

Lading of the ships, warrant to pay the porters, 158.

Lambard, Henry, warrant £10 5s. 8d. for Black Jacks, 105.

Lamps, five dozen required, and price, 35.

Lancaster, Captain James, *chief commander in the voyage*, assemblies, 14, 22, 24, 26, 27, 28, 31, 33, 39, 44, 45, 46, 47, 56, 57, 64, 71, 73, 74, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 107, 109, 113, 114, 117, 118, 119, 142, 143, 144; committees, 12, 22, 26, 27, 28, 30, 37, 40, 57, 67, 69, 72, 75, 87, 91, 94; views ships, 13; warrant £200 to buy iron work and caske, 41; signature to West Country commission, 52; committee to treat with him for taking the

chief command, 58, 66, 71, 73; general committee, 63; warrant £100 on account for his entertainment, 89; order to agree with the carpenters, caulkers, and gunners, 90; nominated as principal factor to sail in the

"Scourge," 94, 100; instructions as to the mariners' shares of reprisals, 119; motion for £100 to be paid to the pursuer of the "Hector" for provisions, 121; his commission and instructions for the voyage, 132; the Queen's approval of his appointment, 132; authority by letters patent to correct and chastise offenders, 132; private traffic not to be permitted, but all trade to be reckoned as a joint and common stock, 133; measures to prevent private trade, 133; penalties for embezzlement and fraud, 134; instructions for factors to be left resident in foreign parts, 134; instructions for the devolving of the chief command in case of death, &c., 135; warrant £200 for his entertainment, 139; do. £11 7s. 8d. for money disbursed, 139; purchase of the ship "Guift," 147; bill of adventure sealed, £1,500, p. 159; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.

Lane, John, *master's mate of the "Goldspeede"*, examined as to the cause of the return of Captain Waymouth, 232; warrant 30s. for wages, 234 (*see* 205).

Language of Sumatra. An Englishman knowing the language brought home by the Dutch, 194.

Lant, John, of *Exeter*, warrant £150 on bill of exchange, 81.

Lanternes, 157, 209, 223.

Lanthornes, 157, 209, 223.

Latterfield, Edward, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Launches, *see pinnaces*.

Lawrence, Simon, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Laws, decrees, and ordinances of the company, *see also Rules and East India Company*, 129, 197-98, 198-202.

Lead, quantity to be sent out and price, 36; committee to provide, 79; warrant, £224 2s., p. 95; do. £150, p. 105; do. £49, p. 141; warrant for payment of charges for cutting lead, 203; warrant for lead for the North West voyage, 210; do. £8 8s., p. 224.

Leake, William, pursuer of the "Assention," 33; warrant £150 for men's wages, 117; do. £100, p. 154.

Leaman, John, made free though not named in the patent, 177.

Leanyng, Edward, assembly, 59.

Leat, *see Leatt*.

Leate, *see Leatt*.

Leathersellers, *see Henry Bridgeman*.

Leatt, Nicholas, *Ironmonger*, adventurer, £200, p. 1; assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 59, 180, 181, 187, 190, 192, 197, 201, 204, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 225, 227;

Leatt, Nicholas, *continued*.

committees, 6, 8, 10, 191, 203, 205, 209; surveyor for the "Hector," 14; appointed auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; signatures to treasurer's warrants, 206, 210; warrant £150 for necessities provided, 215; do. £20 for mariners' clothes, 218; do. £51 3s. 3d. for disbursements, 223; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255; money taken up at Constantinople from his factor for the use of the ambassador, 280.

Lecheland, Mr., of *Culleton*. Price of peas, 54.

Lee, Robarte, *Alderman*, adventurer, £300, p. 3.

Leeninge, Edward, bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.

Leet, *see Leatt*.

Leman, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.

Letters to the Earl of Essex asking his consent to Captain Davies being appointed chief director of the voyage, 25; from the lord treasurer recommending Sir Edward Michelborne to be employed, 28; from the Lord Treasurer to the receivers of Devon and Cornwall, authorizing credit to be given to the company's agent for purchasing provisions, 38; letters commending several men to be employed as pursers, 39; from Mr. Pope with advice of proceedings in the purchase of provisions, 64; do. from Captain Baker, 64; from Mr. Ellycot as to the provision of royals in the West Country, 64; replies to Captain Davis, Captain Baker, Robert Pope, Mr. Ellicott, and Mr. Sandy, 66; from the West Country as to the proceedings of the business, 74; from the Queen to potentates in the East Indies, 91, 131, 134, 151; warrant £13 7s. 8d. to William Segar, *herald*, for writing the Queen's letters, 139; from the Privy Council respecting adventurers in default, &c., 164-65, the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China, &c., for the North West voyage, 217; warrant £4 15s. for charges for the Queen's letters, 222; warrant 28s. 8d. to John Franklyn for carrying a letter to Captain Waymouth in the Downs, 223; to the pursers of the North West voyage to preserve all things suitable for a second voyage, 228; letters from and to the purser of the "Assention," respecting the return of that ship, 242-43; to the merchants of Dartmouth and Plymouth to give credit to the officers of the "Assention," 243-44, *see East India Company*; several drafts of letters in the East India Company's Record Book, tending to show that the East India Company was partially an outgrowth from the Levant Company, 265-83, *see Company of Levant merchants, viz.*: to Mr. Lylo, English ambassador at Constantinople, 265-70, 282; to Richard Colthurst, consul at Aleppo, 270-72, 278-79, 283; to Mr. John Sanderson, merchant at Constantinople, 273-75, 279-80; to Mr. Byddell, preacher at Aleppo, 275-76; to Mr. ———, merchant at Scanderona (?), 276-77; to Mr. May, preacher at Constantinople, 281.

Letters Patent, *see Patent*.

Levant merchants, *see Company of*.

Levant seas. Outrages by English men-of-war, 280, 282, 283.

Levies of 2s. in the £ to make up deficiency in the total required, 110; to be brought in within 6 days on pain of forfeiture of double

the value, 111; levy confirmed, 113; act touching the bringing in the 2s. in the £, 137; voluntary levy of 12d. in the £ for the North West adventure, 183; 12d. in the £ for the North West voyage and penalties for default, 199-200; proposed levy by the poll and upon the rates of particular adventures to raise money hereafter required, 249; levy on certain goods entering Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassador's and consuls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 272, 274, 279.

Lieth, Thomas, warrant £68 18s. for pewter, 129.

Lighterage, 158, 173.

Lighterman, William Allom, 173.

Limehouse, 208.

Linen cloth, warrant £125 10s. for, 97.

Linendrapers, *see John Buzbridge, see also Drapers*.

Ling, *see Fish*.

Ling, Holland Ling, 209.

Ling, *see Lyng*.

Lioness, ship, viewed, 13.

List, of adventurers and amounts subscribed, 4; of caske required, 30; of provisions required, 34-5; of merchandise to be carried, 36-7; of timber borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse at Woolwich, 71-2; of factors nominated, 77, 101; of silver plate and presents, 141, 151; of provisions for the North West voyage, 209; of bills of adventure sealed, 250-62.

Locks, Mr. Smalwood, 223.

Locksmith, 116, 141, 151.

Lodgings for mariners, warrant £4 7s., p. 222.

Lokar, Edward, nominated factor, 77.

Looking-glasses, to be provided as presents, 116, 141, 151.

Lord Admiral, letters from the Privy Council to the company, 60, 61, 164; wine given to him in lieu of deadand claimed for the "Hector," 169; touching the tithes due for the prize taken in the East Indies, 246; respecting the outrages by the men-of-war in the Levant seas, 282.

Lord Chief Justice, 61, 112.

Lord Keeper, 112, 164.

Lord Mayor of London, Sir Stephen Soame, 1.

Lords of the Council, *see Privy Council*.

Lord Treasurer (? T. Buckhurst, *see* p. 38), 9, 60, 61, 112, 164, *see Privy Council*; letter recommending Sir Edward Michelborne to be employed, 28; letters to the receivers of Devon and Cornwall to extend credit to the company's agents, 38; warrant for providing peas and beans in Cambridgeshire and Norfolk, 66; letter recommending Henry Aneys to be employed, 85; respecting bullion in the Tower, 87; committee to solicit warrant to deliver the silver plate out of Mr. Governor's house, 141.

Lovering, James, *surgeon of the "Hector"*, warrant £25 to provide remedies, 98.

Luellen, Morrice, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.

Lydall, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.

Lylo, Mr., resident English ambassador at Constantinople, letter of instructions, 265, *see Company of Levant merchants*; his salary, 271; contentions with the French as to the Dutch consular, 271-2; credit for his wants supplied by Mr. Sanderson, merchant, 273, 279; creditor of the company for 1,000 chickens, 274.

Lymhouse, *see Limehouse*, 208.

Lyng, { Nicholas, adventurer, £100, p. 2; assembles, 4, 7, 9, 59, 64, 68, 77, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 99, 100, 107, 108, 112, 118, 122, 124, 128, 129, 140, 142, 143, 155, 158, 162, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 175, 176, 177, 180, 181, 183, 184, 185, 186, 190, 203, 205, 214, 217, 219, 225, 228, 229, 230, 231, 233, 235, 236, 238, 240, 241, 242, 244; committees, 6, 8, 97, 128, 156, 158, 205, 209, 214, 229, 234, 248; surveyor for the "Assention," 14; general committee, 63; buys cloth, &c., 97; warrant £40 for charges, 111; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 205; requested to provide bags for the pepper brought home in the "Assention," and suits without pockets for the porters, 247; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
Lypson, Derick, warrant £40 for steel, 138.
Lytleford, Mr., committee, 246.

Mabanck, Arnold, pulleymaker; warrant £56 7s. 6d. for work done, 163; do. £9 10s. for pulleys, 221.
Macy, William, bill of exchange, £112, p. 88.
Magelano, Straits of, 183.
Makesfield, John, *brasier*, see *Maxfield*.
Malaga wine, 169.
Malice Scurge, { see "Mare Scurge."
Mall Encourage, {
Mallett, Justice, see *Mullett*.
Mallett, William, warrant £70 on bill of exchange, 85.
Malyce Scurge, see "Mare Scurge."
Maney, Nicholas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
Maps, three maps supplied by Mr. Hacklett, 143; Fretum Davies and Greenland, 212.
Marche, see *Marsh*.
Mare Scurge, ship, afterwards re-named the "Red Dragon," 600 tons, Admiral ship of the fleet; Captain Lancaster, *General of the Fleet*; William Broadbent, *Pilot Major of the Fleet*; William Broadbent, *Master*; Robert Pope, *Second Factor*; Nathaniel Gamram, *Third Factor*; Xpofier Stradling, *Fourth Factor*; William Burrage, *Boatswain*; Ralph Salter (?), *Surgeon*. Motion for buying her from the Earl of Cumberland, 20; her tonnage found to be too great, but recommended for the second voyage, 20-1; surveyed and price inquired, 27; £3,000 offered for her, but declined; offered at £4,000; to be re-surveyed and price considered, 29; £3,500 offered and declined, 30; price settled at £3,700 by arbitration, 31-2; surveyors appointed, 33; William Burrage, boatswain, ordered to see to the preparation of the ship, 33; rated, 200 men, tonnage, 600, p. 34; quantity of aquavite, 35; committees to watch her preparation, 39; a barrel of beer a day allowed to the workmen to prevent their running from their work to the alchouse, 40; ship's boat lying at Plymouth to be sent up, 40; sailmakers appointed, 40; inventory of the ship, 42; a chain pump advised, 44; the bargain and sale sealed with the Earl of Cumberland, and manner of payment, 45; a new long boat ordered, 46; the boat lying at Plymouth to be inspected, 51; men required to complete the ship to be drawn from the "Susan," 56; warrant £1,000 for repairs, 65; do. £100, p. 70; quantity of timber borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse at Woolwich, 71; to be manned with 180 men, 72; warrant £100 for timber, 74; do. £80

for preparations, 74; do. £100, p. 84; do. £50 for repairs, 87; do. £100, p. 87; do. £4 recompense to a poor man for the bulging of his crane, 88; number of carpenters, gunners, caulkers, stewards, cooks, surgeons, and barbers to be employed, 89-90; the Pilot-Major and Mr. Bradbanck, *Master*, to sail in the "Scurge," 90; Captain Lancaster appointed principal factor, 94; ordered to be launched and re-named the "Red Dragon," 96, see *henceforth* "Red Dragon," the "Carnation" of Colchester buoyed on an anchor belonging to the "Scurge," 263.
Margann, see *Morgan*.
Mariners, see also *Masters*; William Tavernor engaged, 68; all mariners to be paid two months' wages in advance and two months' wages in adventure stock, 70; number of men in each ship, 72; to be engaged by the committee and masters, 78; as to prizes and prize money, 118; warrant for board wages, 208; hiring of mariners in the West Country, 209; warrant £28 18s. for hides to make mariners' cassocks, breeches, &c., for the North West Voyage, 208; warrant £20 for clothes, 218; warrant £4 7s. for mariners' lodgings, &c., 222; warrant to pay mariners hired at Dartmouth to bring to London the ships returned from the North West voyage, 231; penalty for removing goods without leave from the "Assention," 245; money to be raised at interest to pay mariners' wages, 249.
Marris, John, adventurer with John Highford, £200, p. 3.
Marseilles (Marcelles), orders for the prevention of private trade from Aleppo, &c., 272.
Marthe, Daniel, assembly, 59; offers to bring in his money if he can be employed, 63; nominated factor, 77.
Marthe, James, warrant £9 15s. for deals, &c., 169; order to enquire into Mr. Adye's account for timber, 173.
Marthe, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £200, p. 261.
Masters, see also *Captains*; John Johnson offers as a master, 27; William Brodebent thought suitable, 44; Roger Hankin to be compounded with, 69, 70; Thomas Eldred recommended, 72; no master to be employed till seen and spoken with, 72; to engage other officers and mariners, 78; committee to hire and compound with, 87; Mr. Bradbanck to sail in the "Scurge," 90; committee to treat with Mr. Heare, 90; the choice of masters to be discussed at a general court, 92; appointed to their respective ships, 100; Samuel Spencer of the "Susan," 116; the terms of Mr. Brodebent's bill of adventure, 153.
Masters' mates, John May, 224.
Martin, Nathaniel, assembly, 59; declines to adventure, 62; John Morice adventures £200 in his place, 185.
Martin, Roger, admitted as an extra factor, 102.
Martin, William, of Exeter, respecting money in the West Country, 51, 53, 54; his son recommended to be employed, 57.
Martyn, see *Martin*.
Masts for the ships: "Hector," 71; overcharge by the carpenter of the "Susan," 121, 157; warrant £10 0s. 10d., p. 157; do. £150, p. 164; do. £3, p. 222.
Maxfield, John, *brasier*, warrant £11 10s. for

Maxfield, John, *continued*.

copper vessels, 164; do. £17 17s. for brass pots and copper kettles, 222.
May, Faith, wife of John May.
May, John, master's mate of the "Susan," warrant 30s. to Faith May in part of his wages, 224; do. 56s., p. 248.
May, Mr., preacher at Aleppo, letter ordering him home, 281.
Mayflower, ship, viewed, 13.
Meal: an estimate submitted, 25; estimate of quantity and price, 34; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52; instructions as to quality and packing, 48; warrant to buy the Spanish meal taken prize in Lord Willoughby's ship, 86; no more to be bought, 88; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209.
Medicine, warrant £32 to Raphe Salter for furnishing his chest, 95; do. £25 to James Lowering, surgeon of the "Hector," 98; do. £20 to Christopher Newchurch, surgeon of the "Assention," 98; do. £20 to John Gamond, surgeon of the "Susan," 98.
Megges, William, order to bring in £100 balance of his adventure, 162; bill of adventure sealed, 250.
Men-of-war, outrages by English, in the Levant, 280, 282, 283.
Mercers, see *William Allen, Thomas Cordell, William Halliday, Baptiste Hick, Clement Mosley*.
Merchandise: committee to consider what is suitable for the voyage, 26; quantity and description to be shipped, 36; total value, 37; committee to consider and order small merchandise, glasses, knives, &c., 79; shipping mark, 107; committee to enter and pay customs, &c., 118; sixty pieces of chamlettes shipped without warrant, 123; all merchandise to be accounted for as a joint and common stock, 130, 132; rules for the prevention of private trade, 130, 133; the kinds to be sought in the East Indies, 198; the object of the attempted discovery of the North West Passage was to create a market for English goods in the temperate climates of Cataia and China, 199; a convenient quantity laden in the two ships for the North West Voyage, 212; the pursers to keep an account of the same, 212-13; warrant £51 3s. 3d., p. 223; the merchandise returned from the North West Voyage to be carried to Mr. Wiseman's house and inspected, 231; ordered to be sold, and a committee appointed to attend to the sale, 239, 241; committee to attend to the unloading of the "Assention," 245; list of goods brought home in the "Assention," 247; committee to receive goods, 247-48; committee to see the goods sent to the Exchange, 248; committee to receive and weigh goods at the Exchange, 248; order and commission for the sale of the goods, 249.
Merchants, see *Factors, Adventurers*; letters to merchants in Plymouth and Dartmouth to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 243.
Merchant Tailors, see *William Bonde, Ralfe Hamor, John Robinson, senior*.
Michelborne, Sir Edward, recommended by the Lord Treasurer to be employed as a chief commander, 28; resolution of the committee to employ no gentlemen, 28; disfranchised, 178.

Middleton, see *Middleton*.

Middleborough, advice from thence of two Dutch ships returned laden with pepper, 194.
Middleton, Mr., of Plymouth; warrant £5 for riding post from Plymouth with first report of the return of the "Assention," 247.
Middleton, Henry, recommended as a purser, 39; appointed surveyor of the works on the "Mallice Scurge," 39; order to prevent the workmen running to drink, 40; warrant £100 for charges for the "Mace Scurge," 56; nominated factor, 77; warrant £100 for the "Scurge," 78; elected factor of the third sort, 83; warrant £300 for the provision of the "Scurge," 95; appointed second factor in the "Susan," 101; warrant £100 as purser of the "Red Dragon," 104; warrant £50 for his entertainment, 141; bill of adventure sealed, £100, p. 152.
Middleton, Captain John; assemblies, 33, 37, 39, 44, 57, 59, 64, 67, 68, 71, 74, 77, 78, 80, 83, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 100, 103, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 117, 118, 121, 122, 123, 139, 140, 142, 143, 144; committees, 30, 57, 72, 86, 94; surveyor for the "Susan," 14; do. "Mare Scurge," 27; commends Henry Middleton as a purser, 39; general committee, 63; committee to agree with him for going on the voyage, 77, 90; nominated factor, 77; elected a principal factor, 81; to sail in the "Hector," 94, 100; ordered to provide ship's stores for the "Hector," 117; his commission, 135; appointed to take chief command in the event of the death of Captain Lancaster, 135; warrant £100 for his entertainment, 140; do. £8 3s. 7d. for disbursements, 140; do. £34 3s., p. 142; directs £100 to be paid to the purser of the "Hector," 142; bills of adventure sealed, £400 and £220, p. 150; receives £38 10s. from Mr. Rumney for mariners' wages, 158; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.
Middleton, Robert, adventurer with others, £500, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 59; warrant £27 6s. 6d. for sugar, 149; committee, 243; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
Middleton, Thomas, adventurer with others, £500, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 9, 28; committees, 6, 8, 9; recommends Robert Creswell as a purser, 39.
Mildmay, Robert, assembly, 59; warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
Millett, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
Milward, Humfrey, *haberdasher*, assents to bring in his supplies, 175; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
Money. See also *Dollars, Bullion, Coin, Royals, Warrants, Adventurers*; no sum above £10 to be disbursed by the treasurers without a warrant, 24; money in the West Country, 45; instructions for taking up money and giving bills of exchange, 50; money wanted to pay wages, 92; committee to attend to the shipping of money in the West Country, 120; £6,000 coined in the Tower, 120; amount of new and Spanish money apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; to be entered at the Custom House and water-borne to Gravesend and stowed in the ships, 142; order for £1,500 to be taken up at interest, 146; warrant £29 10s. for stamps made for the East India monies, 174; the mislike to

North West Passage, *continued*.
 suitable captain to take charge of the second ship to proceed with Waymouth or separately as may be agreed; committee appointed to see to the preparation of the ships and calculate the charges, 233-34; various warrants for wages in the late voyage, 234-35; Stephen Hodsonn pays his supplies, 235; a new voyage with one ship only thought advisable, and conference to be had with Waymouth, 236; to save new expense it is suggested that the stores, &c., brought back by the two ships may be sufficient to equip one ship for a new voyage; committee to consider and confer with Waymouth or some other fit person, 236-37; the committee decide to use such old stores as are fit and by sale of the residue equip one ship for a new voyage, 237; at a general court the committee report against a second voyage and suggest it be abandoned and that the ships, &c., be sold, that money may be raised to defray the charges on the return of the fleet by the Cape, and by general consent the voyage is abandoned, and the ships, victuals, merchandise, &c., ordered to be sold and committee appointed to effect the sale, 239; demands by Waymouth for charges, moneys expended or otherwise due as he pretendeth, and the same agreed to be settled by arbitration, and committee appointed to investigate, 240; the sale of the ships deferred, but all perishable merchandise to be sold at once, and prices being high at present all cordage to be sold at once, 241; the ships to be sold if £300 each can be obtained, 242.
 Norwich stuff, quantity to be shipped and price, 36.
 Notary, *see* John Couper.
 Number of men and tonnage of ships, for the East India voyage, 34; for the North West voyage, 184.
 Nutmegs, estimates of quantity and price, 35; quantity ordered and committee to purchase, 75.
 Oars (ores), 218.
 Oaths of office for the Governor, Deputy and committees, 179-80.
 Oatmeal, 12 tonne of dry caske required for, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide, 75; do. caske for, 76; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209.
 Objects of the East India Company, 4, 198.
 Objects of the proposed attempt to discover a North West passage, 199.
 Obligations, *see* Bonds.
 Ofelide, Roger, *see* Oufield.
 Ofelley, Robert, assembly, 59; declines to adventure, 62; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.
 Ofelley, William, the elder, adventurer, £200, p. 4; bill of adventure sealed, £300, p. 250.
 Officers, all officers to be elected by a general assembly, 6, 8; committee to hire ships' officers, 87; list of officers appointed to each ship, 100; the officers to be called on for an account of the provisions supplied to each ship, 126.
 Oil, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide sweet oil, 76; do. rape oil, 76; do. casks for, 76; warrant, £213 6s. 8d., p. 111; do. £80, p. 114; do. £104 8s. 6d., p. 114; a barrel allowed to Samuel Spencer,

master of the "Susan," 123; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; impost offered to the Queen in opposition to the Levant Company, 280.
 Onyslowe, Leonard, warrant £40 12s. for casks, 148.
 Orders for the payment of money, *see* Warrants.
 Orders in Council, *see* Privy Council.
 Ordinances, for the guidance of the traffic of the voyage, 129-31; for the guidance of general business, 197-202; *see* East India Company.
 Ordnance, quantity carried in the "Mare Scurge," 434.
 Osborne, Sir Edward; his house nominated as a convenient place for storage of goods brought home in the "Assention," 245.
 Osselley, *see* Ofelley.
 Oufield, Roger, adventurer, £300, p. 3; (assembly), 228; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 250.
 Oxen, 120 to be bought for making salt beef, 114.
 Page, Joseph, baker; warrant £80, p. 149; do. £50, p. 157; do. £45 10s. 11d., p. 167; do. £60, p. 215; do. £41 8s., p. 222.
 Painter, John, of Dartmouth, bill of exchange £110, p. 70.
 Painters, *see* Francis Caudell, Thomas Tyler.
 Palmer, William, assembly, 59; warrant to bring in his adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260; do. £200, p. 261.
 Paper, warrant, £90 10s., p. 126.
 Paragon, ship, viewed, 13.
 Parkehurst, Henrye, adventurer with John Coghill, £200, p. 3.
 Parkins, Thomas, warrant £20 1s. for honey, 125; do. £78 16s. 4d. for cask, 143.
 Parrett, warrant £207 for Norrumborough ware, 138.
 Parsloe, assemblies, 231, 232, 236, 244, 248; Parslowe, } general committee and sworn, 220; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
 Parsons, George, purser of the "Hector," 33; warrant £100 for provisions, 121; do. £100 for men's wages, 154.
 Paslowe, *see* Parsloe.
 Patent of the East India Company; petition to the Privy Council for leave to prepare a grant of privilege, &c., 10; Mr. Altham reads the draft of the patent, 25; the patent drawn, 62; committee to finish it, 78; adventurers in arrears to be dealt with before engrossing, 85; the patent read and the secretary ordered to solicit the Queen's attorney to make an end to the same, 88; committee to set down all names to be mentioned, 91; warrant £71 13s. 4d. to Mr. Attorney and clerks for drawing and engrossing the patent, &c., 96; warrant £50 for other charges in passing the patent, &c., 107; the patent read to the generality, 109; all adventurers not mentioned to be deemed equally as free as those named, 109; an adventurer named in the patent desiring to assign, is referred to a general court, 175; the assignment allowed, 177; list of persons made free though not named in the patent, 177; disfranchisement of certain defaulting adventurers, 178; reference to the patent as set forth in the preamble of the general laws and ordinances,

Patent of the East India Company, *continued*—
 198; power to make laws and ordinances, 199; the charters to be perused to see if the Company have power to compel payments towards the North West voyage and the second voyage by the Cape, 183; conferences with the Muscovia Company in reference to the respective rights to the North West Passage if discovered, 189; counsel's opinion that the East India Company have the right to the North West Passage under their patent, 192; limited time for the election of governor, deputy, and committees, 224.
 Paule, William, adventurer with George Canynge, £300, p. 2.
 Payment of money, *see* Warrants.
 Peace with Spain, 10.
 Pearde, Nicholas, *see* Pierd.
 Peas, to be provided, 26; one hundred quarters required, 29; 30 tonnes dry caske required for peas and beans, 30; 60 or 70 quarters ordered, 31, 65; estimate of quantity and price, 34; price in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; instructions for buying in the West Country, 54; Lord Treasurer's warrant for the provision and transport of peas and beans from Norfolk and Cambridge, 66; and beans from Norfolk and Cambridge, 66; the committee to provide, 75; ditto, for the North West voyage, 209; committee to provide casks, 76; warrant £100 for peas and beans, 82; do. £100, p. 96.
 Pearce, Richard, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
 Peird, *see* Pierd.
 Penalties, for private trading and fraud, 139, 132, 133; for breach of the general laws and ordinances, 200-2; for default in the payment of adventure or supplies, 200, 207.
 Pennington, Robert, warrant to bring in his Penynion, } adventure at once, 170; bill of adventure sealed £240, p. 250.
 Pepper, estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide 12 lbs., 75; two Dutch ships returned laden with pepper, 194; one of the articles to be traded in, 198; bags to be made and suits without pockets for the porters employed to fill in the pepper brought home in the "Assention," 247; quantity brought home in the "Assention" entered at the Custom House, 247.
 Persia, Sir Anthony Shurley's doings in Persia, 272.
 Persons, George, *see* Parsons.
 Persons, Richard, bill of adventure sealed £200, p. 262.
 Petitions of the East India Company to the Privy Council, *see* Privy Council.
 Petition of the Levant Company to the Privy Council respecting their ships seized at Venice for resititution of the late prize taken by English men of war, 277-78 (*see* also 280, 282, 283).
 Pett, Joseph, shipwright; warrant £42 for work on the "Godspeed," 223.
 Pett, Peter, shipwright; warrant £17 12s. 6d., p. 169.
 Pewter, warrant £68 18s., p. 129.
 Phipps, Humphrey, warrant £20 for vinegar, 115.
 Phoenix, ship, viewed, 13; offered for £1,400, and to be taken back for £700 after the voyage, or for £1,200 without return, 14; time taken to consider the matter, 21.
 Piece, Nicholas (Pierd), assembly, 59.
 Pierd, } Nicholas, } clockworker, adventurer,
 Pierd, } £100, p. 1; assembly, 4; surveyor

for the "Hector," 14; to clear accounts with Mr. Sandy, 127; ordered to bring in his bill, 159; appointed auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256; do. £240, p. 257.
 Pilotage, warrant £6 for bringing the "Assention" into the river, 248.
 Pilot Major of the Fleet, *see* Captain Davies.
 Pilots; Philip Grove appointed and his pay fixed, 47; the pilot-major to sail in the "Scurge," 90; pilots appointed to their ships, 100; warrant £300 for salary to John Davies, pilot-major, 127; bill of adventure sealed to Philip Grove, 148; do. to Captain Davies, 152; warrant £6 for the hire of one Stace, a pilot, to go with Captain Waymouth to Newcastle, 223.
 Pinder, Signior Paull, sent home by Mr. Lyko, English ambassador at Constantinople, to acquaint the Queen with the doings of the French, 265, 272, 273; ambassador's accounts sent home by him, 266.
 Pinnaces, *see* Ships; "Godspeed," "Discovery," committee to find suitable ones in the river, 22; no pinnaces to be used, but small lancer pinnaces to be carried in the ships, 28; "The Pynance" rated at 40 men, tonnage 100, p. 34; proportion of aquavitze, 35; a pinnace for the "Hector," 167; pinnaces for the North West voyage, 182; committee to set down the cost of three pinnaces, &c., 183; two pinnaces of 50 and 40 tons manned with 16 and 14 men resolved on, 184, 185; two ships or pinnaces finally resolved on, 199; Edward Pullison, purser, of one of the pinnaces for the North West voyage, 216, *see* Pullison; various warrants for the provision of sails, iron work, beer, pulleys, timber, powder, &c., 221, *see* warrants; return to Dartmouth and ordered to London without breaking bulk, 227; all stores suitable for a second voyage to be carefully preserved, 228; arrival in the Thames, 229; ordered to be sold with all stores, &c., 230; warrant to pay the mariners hired at Dartmouth, 231; warrants 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces, 234, 240, 241, 242; various warrants for wages in the late voyage, 234; the two "barks" order to be sold, 239; the sale deferred, 241; to be sold for £300 each, 242.
 Piott, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
 Pipes, *see* Casks.
 Pitch, tar, cordage, &c., ordered to be bought of Browne and Co., 121.
 Planks, 169.
 Plate, *see* silver plate.
 Players, 157.
 Plompton, warrant £67 9s. for rape oil, 119.
 Plumber, *see* William Edward.
 Plumes of feathers, 141, 151.
 Plymouth, 29, 80; the "Mare Scurge's" boat lying there to be sent up, 40; recommended for the purchase of biscuit, 48; wine there and the price, 50; letters to the principal merchants to give credit to the "Assention" on her return, 243-4; warrant £5 to Mr. Middleton for riding with the first report of the return of the "Assention," 247.
 Poalstedd, Henrye, adventurer with Georg Whitmor, £200, p. 4; assembly, 60; bill of adventure sealed, £240, 252.
 Pockets; suits without pockets for the porters to fill bags with pepper brought home in the "Assention," 247.

Money, *continued*.
the transportation of so much coin out of the country, 198; money to be raised at interest for payment of mariners' wages returned in the "Assention," 249.
Moore, Richard, money supplied in Plymouth, 64.
Moore, John, *alderman*, adventurer, £300, p. 1; assemblies, 7, 9, 58, 65, 68, 71, 82, 87, 89, 90, 93, 94, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 115, 118, 123, 140, 144, 148, 150, 151, 159, 176; committees, 8, 58, 71, 73, 77, 91, 115, 147; appointed director, 6; general committee, 63; bill of adventure sealed, £480, p. 262.
Morgan, Thomas, nominated factor, 77;
Morgann, elected factor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail in the "Susan," 101; order to be paid £20 for his provision to sea, 126; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 152.
Morice, John, adventures £200 in place of Morrice, Nathaniel Martin, 185; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
Mort, royals to be procured there, 51.
Mortgage, £100 lent to William Brodelent, master of the "Red Dragon," 128; the same repaid, 153.
Moseley, Anthony, warrant to be paid £25 for vinegar, 115; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
Moseley, Clement, adventurer with Jerome Sugar, £250, p. 2; assembly, 4, 59; deceased and assignment of stock, 192; bill of adventure sealed, £240 to his widow, 251.
Moseley, Elizabeth, widow of Clement Moseley, 193; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251; do. £240, p. 261.
Moseley, John, assignment of £100 of Clement Moseley's stock, 193; assembly, 228.
Moseley, Nicholas, *alderman*, adventurer, £300, p. 1; assembly, 4.
Moskova, Company. *See Muscovia*.
Moskvy, *see Moseley*.
Mullett, Justice, employed as a smith at Woolwich, 40; warrant £29 15. 4d. for iron work, 172.
Muscatel wine (muskadell), impost offered in opposition to the Levant Company, 280.
Muscovia, Company, warrant £180 for cord-Muskovia, age, 126; do. £57 16s. 8d., p. 187; a target and headpiece, 141; respecting cordage, 162, 170, 204; £100 adventure in arrears from Richard Tailby assigned over for payment to the Muscovia Company, 176; touching the respective rights of the Muscovia and East India Companies to the benefit of the North West Passage if discovered, 185, 186, 188-89, 190-91, 194-96, *see North West Passage*.
Mustard seed, one tonne of dry caske required, 30; thirty bushels to be bought, 33; estimate of quantity and price, 35; committee to provide 30 bushels and caske, 76; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209.
Myddleton, *see Middleton*.
Myddleton, *see Middleton*.
Myldmay, *see Mildmay*.
Mylward, *see Milward*.

Nails, 157, 172.
Napper, Henry, "master of the Hector," committee to confer with him touching his employment, 94; to sail as master in the "Hector," 100; warrant £20 for his pains

and expenses in the preparation of the ships, 143.
Nelson, William, admitted an adventurer £240, and pays premium of £30, p. 205; committees, 245, 246.
Nets, fishing, to be bought in the West Country, 41.
Newcastle, 223.
Newcastleship, *ship*, viewed, 13.
Newchurch, Christopher, *surgeon of the "Assention,"* warrant £20 for providing surgeon's remedies, &c., 98.
Newcombe, Mr., bill of exchange £60 for money advanced to Captain Waymouth, 209.
Newman, John, adventurer with Reinold Greene, £200, p. 2; assembly, 218; general committee, 179; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
Newton, a fit place to buy cider, 49.
Nicholles, Christopher, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 262.
Nicolls, Xpofer and Thomas, warrant £34 7s. 10d. for cordage, 222.
Nicholson, Edmund, *Grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. 4; committee, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 253.
Nicholson, Edward, assembly, 59.
Norromborough, Ware, 79; warrant, £207, p. 138.
Northover, Thomas, warrant, £40 on bill of exchange, 80.
North West Passage, *see also Waymouth and East India Co.*; letter received from Captain George Waymouth suggesting an attempt be made for the discovery of a North West Passage to the East Indies, asking whether the company will undertake the expedition, &c., 182; the matter adjourned for further consideration, 182; the voyage resolved on, 183; the adventure to be voluntary at the rate of 12d. in the £ on the amounts of original adventures, 183; committee to set down and report the charge for three pinnaces for the voyage, 183; the charters to be perused to see if power is given to compel payments towards this voyage, 183; conference with Waymouth; two pinnaces resolved on of 50 and 40 tons with 16 and 14 men and the total charge estimated at about £3,000, p. 184; Waymouth agrees to undertake the voyage for £100 for his instruments and to receive £500 if he discover the passage but to claim nothing if unsuccessful, 184; Waymouth's agreement reported to a general court and approved and the preparation of the voyage to be taken in hand, 185; a book to be sent round for adventurers to subscribe at 12d. in the £, 185; doubts arising as to the rights of the Muscovia Co. and fearing they might claim the benefit of the discovery if made, a committee appointed to enquire whether that company will relinquish their privileges during the continuance of the patent, 187; deliberations with the Muscovia Co. who decline to give up their rights, but offer to admit as freeman all those of the East India Co. who will contribute to a joint adventure, 188; proposal that the Muscovia Co. shall exclude from all benefit in the discovery for 15 years all their own members who will not contribute, and such of the East India Co. as will contribute £10 to have the freedom of the discovery under the seal of the Muscovia Co., 188-89; the Muscovia Co. having no liking to

North West Passage, *continued*.

join with the East India Co. prefer to deal in the discovery by themselves, but will assign no time for so doing; the importance of the enterprise urged, and a committee appointed to confer again, to the end that if the Muscovia Co. will undertake the discovery, they may be left to proceed in it, but if otherwise then to request them to join with the East India Co. on conditions formerly propounded; and if they will do neither, a relation to be made to the Privy Council of their refusal and hindering of the East India Co. in the intended discovery, and the Muscovia Co. to be required to answer in writing, 191; in consequence of a better opinion conceived of the strength of their privileges, the East India Co. resolve to attempt the voyage alone; ordered that adventurers shall write their contributions at once, and any person refusing, to be excluded from all benefit during the term of the patent, and all profit in the discovery to rest proportionately in those who will adventure, 92; the Privy Council learning that by reason of the difference between the two companies the preparation of the voyage is delayed, wrote to the Muscovia Co. to either join with the East India Co., or else bring their patent before the Council to show their claim to their privileges, 194; the Muscovia Co. thereupon agree to act jointly with the East India Co., 195; the subscription book to be sent round that everyone may set down his adventure or else refuse, and those who refuse to be exempted from all benefit in the discovery for ever, 195; the amounts adventured to be brought in within a month, 105; the committees of both companies to meet from time to time to agree on the preparations of the voyage, &c., 195; doubts arising as to the powers of either Co. to subdivide themselves and unite partially with each other, it is ordered that counsel's opinion be taken thereon, 195; counsel's opinion expressly with the East India Co. and that no company can divide their privileges or grant a portion of their rights to another company, 196; finally resolved that the voyage shall be prepared and a committee appointed to expedite the same and to devise laws and ordinances for the general guidance of business, 196-97; the laws and ordinances devised and the main object of the proposed discovery set forth together with the details for the preparation of the voyage, 198-202, *see East India Co.*; £30 allowed to Waymouth for his instruments, 204; warrant £30 to Waymouth for provisions, 204; do. £20 for instruments, 204; committee to persuade adventurers to pay their contributions on pain of the penalty enacted, 205 (see 200); Thomas Yerworth appointed a purser with wages contingent on the success of the voyage and to give bond for his good behaviour, 205; John Drewe appointed a master, 206; warrant £80 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, for carpenters' wages, 206; state of the preparation of the voyage and steps taken to encourage the adventure, &c., 206-8, *see East India Co.*; warrants for pork, mariners' wages, &c., 208; warrant £28 18s. for hides to make the mariners' cassocks, breeches, and gowns, 208; mariners hired at Exeter, 209; committee to provide victuals, &c., 209; warrant

£100 for anchors and other necessaries, 210; warrant £10 to John Drewe, master of the "Godspeed," in part of his wages, 210; warrant £100 to Thomas Yerworth for sea coals, wood, lead, &c., 210; do. £100 to Waymouth for men's wages, 211; articles of agreement with Waymouth containing his orders and instructions for the voyage, 211-14, *see East India Co.*; agreement with John Cartwright, *preacher*, with salary contingent on the success of the voyage, 216; articles of agreement with Waymouth read to the generality, also the Queen's letters to the Emperor of China, &c., 217; auditors appointed to ascertain the state of the adventure, that further supplies may be called up and some course taken with the defaulters, 217-18; Waymouth allowed £50 for his expenses prior to sailing, 218; warrant £30 for watches, compasses, &c., 218; do. £20 for mariners' clothes, 218; do. £50 11s. 8d. for casks, 218; do. £7 8s. for deals, oars, &c., 218; do. £6 10s. for iron hoops, &c., 219; do. £29 18s. for cables and skeytes, 219; do. £92 10s. for butter, candles, powder, &c., 219; do. £11 6s. 8d. for bay salt, 219; dislike to Thomas Yerworth, purser, 219; differences with the other purser Pullison, 219; Mr. Cambell indemnified for his bond given for the payment of John Drewe's wages, 220; day appointed for the payment of supplies and new bills of adventure to be made out, showing in a lump sum what is every man's interest in the voyage by the Cape, 220, (see resolutions on pages 206-8); day appointed for the auditors to complete the accounts that the whole charge may be made known, 220; warrant £143 for canvas for sails, 220; several warrants for sails, pulleys, iron work, beer, timber, powder, &c., 221-24, *see Warrants*; the book-keeper to complete the accounts for the North West voyage and to enter up each adventurer's credit in a lump sum, 224; journal from Waymouth announcing return to Dartmouth; orders to bring the ships to London without sale of provisions; letters written to the pursers to preserve all things useful for a second voyage, and general court summoned, 227-28; Mr. Cartwright on being asked to state the reasons for the return, can give no further information than Waymouth's journal, 228; the ships ordered to London without breaking bulk, 228; Waymouth's delay in coming to London, 229; ships' arrival in London and committee appointed to see to their discharge, 229; certain provisions to be sold, also the two ships and their belongings, 230; Mr. Holliday and others being in arrears with their supplies it is ordered that the amount be defaulted from their stock, 231 (see page 200); the merchandise brought back to be taken to Mr. Wiseman's house and inspected, 231; John Drewe, master of the "Godspeed," and John Lane, master's mate, and others aver that Cartwright was the chief cause of the return, 231; ordered that demand be made of Cartwright for the gown and apparel delivered to him, 232; proceedings against Waymouth before the Privy Council; his hopes of the discovery of divers inlets that treat through the coast of America to the Southseas or East Indies; a new and final voyage resolved on and Waymouth reappointed chief in command; his confidence in the discovery of a passage; a

Kickman, Robert, *continued*.
make Maurice Abbott creditor by Mr. Rickman for £100, p. 127.
Roan canvas, } warrant £28 14s., p. 97.
Roan cloth, }
Robinson, Henrye, adventurer with Richard Howse, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
Robinson, Humfrie, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
Robinson, John, senior Merchant Tailor, adventurer, £200, p. 2.
Robinson, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
Robinson, Thomas, warrant £29 18s. for cables, &c., 219.
Romney, *see* Rumney.
Rose, Edward, late factor at Aleppo, 278-79.
Rouen, £5,000 worth of royals to be provided there and at Calais, 58.
Rowe Buck, *ship*, viewed, 13.
Royal assent to the formation of the Company, 5; to the preparation of the voyage and the favours sought in the petitions, 11, 25, *see also* Privy Council.
Royals, } *see also* Dollars and Spanish
Royals of Plate, } Money; the provision of,
Royals of 8, } in the West Country, 21,
57; two adventures brought in in Spanish money Royals of 8 at xvijj the £ profit, 31;
Mr. Allabaster commissioned to take up £3,000 in Royals of Plate at Calais, 41; do. £5,000, p. 58; instructions for taking up in the West Country, 51, 53; may be taken in the West Country as payment of adventure money, 54; payment for, *see* Warrants; Mr. Ellycott buys Royals and sells to the Company at London rate, 64; his conduct deprecated, 65; letter to him expressing dislike to his course, 66; letter to Mr. Sandy advising him not to exceed the price of 12d., p. 66; warrant £500 to Mr. Allabaster, 68; do. £500, p. 82; Mr. Allabaster commissioned to convey bullion and Royals from Calais, 84; warrant £500 to Mr. Allabaster, 91; Mr. Allabaster's commission continued, 91; warrant £105 12s. 4d. to Walter Clark for Royals taken up at Exeter, 102; Mr. Allabaster to buy no more, 102; instruction concerning, 103; warrant £500 to Robert Stephen on account, 105; do. £700 to Mr. Allabaster on account, 106; instructions for shipping from the West Country, 119; committee to attend to the shipping in the West Country, 120; the amount apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; Mr. Skinner's adventure, £200, received in Royals, 124.
Rudd, Richard, warrant £60 on bill of exchange, 84.
Rules for the working of the Company, *see also* East India Company. No ship to be received as a portion of an adventure; all shipping to be bought for ready money only; no commodities to be accepted as portions of adventure, but all to be bought by committees appointed; committee of 15 appointed for the direction of the voyage, 6; any adventurer to be employed by the directors in any service, 12; no sum above £10 to be disbursed by the treasurers without a warrant, 24; no gentlemen to be employed, 28; all business in the hands of the governor and committee, 63; committee to devise rules for the prevention of private trade, 124; laws and decrees for the guidance of the traffic of

the voyage, 129; committee to devise laws and ordinances for the better guidance of general business, 197; the laws and ordinances devised, 197-202, *see* East India Company.
Rumney, William, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 64, 68, 71, 77, 78, 80, 82, 96, 99, 100, 103, 109, 114, 116, 118, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 128, 129, 138, 139, 140, 142, 143, 144, 148, 150, 151, 154, 155, 156, 158, 159, 162, 163, 164, 171, 172, 176, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 194, 196, 197, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 231, 232, 233, 235, 236, 237, 238; committees, 77, 147, 183, 186, 191, 194, 197, 203, 209, 234, 237, 239, 240; appointed treasurer, 7; general committee, 63; elected deputy governor, 111; warrant £42 8s. 11d. for disbursements, 158; on account of Mr. Rumney's bad health and Sir Thomas Smyth being in prison, Mr. Wattes elected governor, 166; elected deputy governor to Mr. Wattes, 179; the oath of office, 179; to receive all contributions for the North West Passage, 195; signatures to treasurers' warrants, 206; warrant £13 19s. 6d. for money delivered to Mr. Burrell, 208; the dislike to Thomas Verworth, purser, 219; warrant £2 6s. 8d. for boat hire, 224; re-elected deputy governor, 225; orders to Captain Waymouth at Dartmouth to bring his ships round to London, 231; relates the proceedings against Waymouth before the Lords of the Council, 233; thinks that only one ship should be employed in the second North West voyage, 236; being chosen an alderman, resigns the deputy governorship of the company, 239; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
Running glasses, 218.
Russell, William, nominated factor, 77.
Russell, William, butcher, warrant £111 3s. for beef and pork, 214.
Rutton, William, nominated factor, 77.
Ryalls, } *see* Royals.
Ryalls, }
Ryals, }
Rylance, Humfrey, administrator of Edward Rose, late factor at Aleppo, 278-79.
Ryvelles, Henry, warrant £61 for casks, 146.

Sack wine, 169, 209, 230.
Sailmakers, *see* George Barbor, Mr. Bolton, John Bowden, Robert Bradbury, Robert Hughes, Hildebrand Spruener.
Sails, 163, 167, 168, 220, 221.
St. Malloves, Royals to be provided there, 51.
Salamon, } Joseph, purser of the "Susan";
Salbanck, } guaranteed by Mr. Bannying, 33;
warrant £100 for the "Susan," 41; order to let Mr. Burrell take men for the "Mare Scourge," 56; warrant 100 marks for the "Susan," 65; do. £80, p. 74; do. £66 13s. 4d., p. 79; do. £120, p. 92; do. £250, p. 108; do. £200, p. 117; do. £100, p. 120; do. £100, p. 148; do. £100, p. 154; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
Salbanck, Robert, *see* Salbanck, Joseph.
Salt, estimate of quantity and price, 36; committee to provide 16 tons, 75; warrant £18 for 12 way of salt, 121; warrant for salt for the North West voyage, 208.
Salt beef, 120 oxen to be bought to make, 114.
Salter, Mr., money taken up from his factor for the use of the ambassador at Constantinople, 280.
Salter, Nicholas, assembly, 59; will bring in

Salter, Nicholas, *continued*.
his money, 73; general committee, 179; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
Salter, Raphe, surgeon, warrant £32 for furnishing remedies, &c., 95.
Salter, } Thomas, nominated factor, 77;
Salterne, } elected factor of the second sort,
82; to sail in the "Assention," 101; warrant £50 for his entertainment, 120; bill of adventure sealed, £100, p. 149.
Salters, warrant to pay the Salters' porters for lading, &c., 158; George Bennett, 175.
Saltonstall, Sir Richard, adventurer with his children, £200, p. 3.
Saltpetre, 122.
Sampson, Peter, warrant £44 on bill of exchange, 58.
Sampson, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.
Sandy, *see* Sandy.
Sandy (John), of Exeter, bills of exchange for money taken up in the West Country, 58, 70, 82, 84, 109, 106; letter to, respecting the price to be paid for Royals, 66; letter from, as to business in the West Country, 74; letter from, asking for Lord Treasurer's warrant to transport provisions, 78; letter to provide no more bread, 88.
Sandy, } Robert, Grocer, adventurer, £200, p.
Sandy, } 1; assemblies, 4, 59, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 71, 74, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 94, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 104, 106, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 121, 123, 124, 127, 128, 138, 139, 142, 144, 148, 150, 151, 154, 155, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 175, 176; committees, 75, 76, 79, 120, 127, 147; respecting the supply of Royals in the West Country, 57; general committee, 63; letter from Mr. Ellycott as to Royals, 64; reply to Mr. Ellycott, 66; warrant for £300 to be remitted to Exeter, 84; warrant £71 13s. 4d. for charges disbursed for the patent and warrant for coining, 96; recommends William Martin to be employed, 97; iron ordered, 104; orders lead, 105; to provide soap, 107; bill of exchange £100 from John Ellicott, 108; do. £100, p. 109; warrant £128 12s. 8d. for sundries, 115; buys vinegar, 115; to provide prunes, currants, and raisins, 118; to write to Mr. Ellicott and Mr. Pope as to shipping Spanish money now in the West Country, 119; respecting Mr. Skinner's adventure of £200 being received in Royals, 124; buys cheese, 125; to clear accounts with Mr. Peard and Mr. Howe, 127; buys pewter, 129; buys curraunce, 168; warrant £60 on bill of exchange, 209; bill of adventure sealed, £260, p. 255.
Saunderson, Edmond, *turner*, warrant £18 for turner's work, 157.
Saunderson, John, merchant in Constantinople, as to Mr. Hate's account, 268; letters from the Levant Company, 273, 279-80, *see* Company of Levant merchants.
Saundye, *see* Sandy.
Savage, } Robert, warrant £210 for Canary
Savage, } wine, 104; do. £102 for wastes and dealers, 171; do. £3 for a spare mast, 222.
Scanderona, 277.
Scott, Edmund, nominated factor, 77; adventures £200, and is employed in the voyage to choose drugs and spices, 109; made free, though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
Scourge }
Scourge } *ship*, *see* Mare Scourge.

Seacoals, 210.
Seals, the Signet, Privy Seal, and Great Seal, 107; a Common Seal ordered, 113.
Seaton, a fit place to buy cider, 49.
Secretary of the Company, *see* Wright, Richard.
Security, *see* Guarantees, Bonds; all factors to put in security, 86, 105.
Segar, William, Herald, warrant £13 7s. 8d. for writing the Queen's letters to the Kings of the East Indies, 139.
Sething Lane, the great house in, nominated as a warehouse, 245.
Shaw, Leonard, warrant £52 for butter and cheese, 125.
Sheer, } John, of Exeter, bill of exchange £25,
Sheir, } p. 106.
Shere, Thomas, of Exeter, warrant £60 for money advanced, 125.
Shipping, *see* Ships.
Shipping mark for all goods shipped by the Company, 107.
Ships } and shipping, *see* "Assention,"
Ships } "Carnation," "Discovery," "Exchange,"
"Globe," "Godspeed," "Guift," "Hector,"
"Hercules," "Lioness," "Mare Scourge,"
(or "Red Dragon"), "Mayflower," "Newcastle," "Paragon," "Phoenix," "Prosperous," "Red Dragon" or "Mare Scourge"), "Rowe Buck," "Susan"; *see also* Finnaces, Masters, Mariners, Factors; no ship to be received as portion of any adventure, 6; all to be bought for ready money only, 6; committee to purchase, &c., 6, 8; ships bought in England by the Dutch, 8; petition to the Privy Council that the shipping when ready be not stayed for any service, 8, 10; ships viewed at Deptford, &c., 13; surveyors appointed, 13; the provision of victuals in the West Country, 15; the surveyors to report the wants of each ship to the committee, and then by their orders supply the same, 21; Mr. Burrell ordered to supply timber, 21; more shipping required and the "Mare Scourge" surveyed, 27; bargains and sales of the ships to be made to seoffees in trust, 32; a computation of quantity and price agreed on for victualling, 34; number of men and tonnage of ships, 34; total bulk and value of provisions, 36; quantity and value of merchandise to be taken, 36-7; Alderman Watts's opinion to be taken on all proceedings, 67; biscuit and fish to be bought to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; order for ships to be "symmented upon ther sheeting" before they come out of the docks, 69; number of men to go in each ship, 72; officers and mariners to be engaged by the masters, 78; factors elected, 81-3; committee to hire masters and officers, 87; list of officers engaged, 89; the state of the ships to be discussed at a general court, 92; ships ready, 93; ballast, 97; shipping mark or brand, 107; committee to provide gunners', stewards', cooks', and carpenters' stores, 117; the bargain and sale of the "Susan" sealed at £1,600, p. 120; amount of new and Spanish money apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; the Earl of Oxford's runaway servant to be sought for and not allowed to sail in any of the ships, 126; authority for the committee to call on all officers for an account of provisions brought into the ships, 126; committee to see the discharge of the ships from the West Country, 128, 140; all the ships to be examined that

Pollard, to be bought for making bags, 85; 50 or 60 pieces to be bought to make bags for pepper, 247.
 Polsted, *see* *Poolstedd*.
 Pomtell, Richard, assembly, 59; to bring in his bill, 159; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
 Poole, 129.
 Pope, Lewis, bill of exchange, £40, p. 104; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Pope (Mr.), serjeant of the admiralty, warrant £2 13s. for the burial of those slain in the "Hector," 141.
 Pope, Robarte, committee, 68; sent to join Captain Davies in the West Country, 29; commissions for buying provisions, &c., in the West Country, 41, 46, 48, 52, 53, 54; bills of exchange, 54, 57, 58, 68, 73, 74, 79, 81, 82, 84, 85, 88, 89, 104, 115, 129, 141; letters touching provisions and money, 64, 66, 74; nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the second sort, 82; letter from Mr. Howe to provide no more bread, &c., 88; paid £50 for his trouble in the West Country, 101; appointed second factor in the "Red Dragon," 101; Mr. Howe ordered to give him a remembrancer for the managing of business, 103; to confer with Mr. Ellicott as to shipping the Spanish money, 119; bill of adventure £100, sealed, 152.
 Pork; estimate of quantity, 26; 40 tonnes of cask required, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 34; cheap in the West Country, 54; committee for ordering, 68, 75; do. for cask, 76; warrant £54 18s., p. 208; committee to provide for the North West Voyage, 209; warrant £111 5s. for pork and beef, for the North West Voyage, 214; pork brought back from the North West Voyage to be sold, 230.
 Port of London, 229.
 Portage; warrant £14 16s. 8d. for lighterage and portage of goods to the ships, 138.
 Porter, Walter, adventurer with William Barrell, £400, 4.
 Portage, } warrant £4 for landing goods from
 Porters, } the "Godspeed" and "Dis-
 covery," 238; clothes to be made without
 pockets for the porters to fill bags with
 pepper, 247.
 Portman, Sir } Hugh, } warrant £400 on bill
 } Hewghe, } of exchange from
 the West Country, 68; do. £1,000, p.
 115.
 Portman, John, warrant £200 to be delivered
 by him to the company's agent in the West
 Country, 87.
 Post; letters to and from Exeter, 66, 74.
 Pots of brass, 222.
 Potter, John, adventurer with Robert Bell,
 £200, p. 3.
 Poulstede, *see* *Poolstedd*.
 Powder, *see* *Gunpowder*.
 Poyner, Walter, recommended by Mr. Cham-
 bers as a factor, 97; admitted as an extra
 factor, 102.
 Poyntell, *see* *Pomtell*.
 Preachers, *see* *Thomas Pulleyn, John Carr*
Wright, Mr. Eyddell.
 Premiums on the sale or assignment of Clement
 Moseley's stock, 191; William Nelson pays
 £30 on his admission as an adventurer at
 £240, p. 205.
 Presents for the Kings of the East Indies, 50
 looking glasses, 116; silver cups, &c., 118;

list of plate and other presents, 141; how
 distributed among the several ships, 151-2.
 Prices and quantity of provisions for the voyage
 estimated, 34.
 Princes and Potentates in the East Indies;
 letters from the Queen, 91, 131, 134, 139;
 presents for, 141, 151.
 Prisoners in the East Indies, 194; an English-
 man brought home by the Dutch, 194.
 Private trade, all factors to abstain from, 86;
 sixty pieces of Chamlettes shipped without
 warrant, 123; committee to devise orders to
 prevent, 124; ordinances for the prevention
 of, 130; do. from Aleppo to Marseilles, &c.,
 272.
 Privilege, *see also* *Patent*; suit to be made
 to the Queen for sole privilege for as many
 years as can be obtained, 67; committee to
 solicit the Privy Council, 8; petition to the
 Privy Council, 8; petition for leave to pre-
 pare a grant of privilege, 10; privileges pro-
 mised, 11-12, 25; 200 marks awarded to
 Richard Wright, Secretary, for his pains in
 procuring the privileges, &c., 203.
 Privy Council, committee to solicit privilege,
 &c., 8; petition praying for privileges and
 incorporation as a company, that the shipping
 when ready be not stayed for any service;
 for leave to send out foreign money and to
 coin the same in the mint; for freedom from
 customs, &c., 7-8; the enterprise favoured by
 the Council and recommended to the Queen,
 9; committee to solicit an answer to the
 petition, 9; committee required to attend and
 receive their lordships' orders, also to tender
 a petition praying that the voyage may pro-
 ceed without impeachment; leave to carry
 out 5 m^l. weight of bullion without charge,
 and for leave to prepare a grant of privilege,
 &c., 10; by reason of a treaty of peace in
 hand with Spain their lordships decline to
 give a warrant for the proceeding of the voy-
 age without impeachment, October, 1599,
 10; in September, 1600, their lordships favour
 the enterprise and obtain the royal assent to
 favours sought in the petition, 11-12; gen-
 eral court summoned to take notice of a letter
 signifying Her Majesty's pleasure, 57; gen-
 eral court, 58-63; letter promising no hin-
 drance shall be given to the voyage, 60; all
 adventurers in arrears to be certified to their
 lordships, 61; the patent, 62; a complaint to
 be lodged against all adventurers in arrears,
 110; order in council for defaulting adven-
 turers to bring in their money at once on pain
 of imprisonment, 112-13; order in council
 touching the remission of the company in
 paying their debts and ordering all defaulting
 adventurers to appear and be punished for
 contempt, 164-65; warrant summoning all
 adventurers who refuse payment to be brought
 before their lordships and list of such de-
 faulters, 166-70; defaulters committed, 170-1;
 complaints of the hindrances offered to the
 North West Voyage by the Muscovia Com-
 pany, 191; letter signifying Her Majesty's
 dislike to the delay in the second voyage and
 propounding unto them the example of the
 Dutch, 191; suit to be made for an order
 approving the company's act for the forfeiture
 of five times the value of the levy for the
 North West voyage to be made on the stock
 of all defaulters, 207; proceedings touching
 the return of Captain Waymouth from the
 North West voyage, 213; petition of the

Privy Council, *continued*.
 Levant Company respecting their ships seized
 at Venice as restitution for the late prize taken
 by the English men-of-war, 277-78. *see also*
 280, 282, 283.
 Privy Seal, 107.
 Prises and prize money, resolution respect-
 ing, 118; tithes due to the Lord Admiral,
 246-47.
 Prockter, James, warrant £100 on bill of ex-
 change, 73.
 Profit of the voyage to be allotted in proportion
 to the adventure, 146; respecting the North
 West voyage, 200.
 Prosperous, ship, viewed, 13.
 Provisions, *see* *Victuals*.
 Prunes, 118.
 Pulleymakers, *see* *Arnold Mahanck, John*
Craus, William Donham.
 Pullen, Thomas, preacher, warrant £26 13s.
 4d. for his provision to sea, 116; bill of ad-
 venture £50 sealed, 150.
 Pulleyn, 167, 221.
 Pullison, } Edward, engaged as one of the
 } pursers for the North West voy-
 } age, 116; salary contingent on the discovery
 } of the passage, 216; to give a bond of £100
 } for his good behaviour, 216; only to be em-
 } ployed if the captain thinks it needful, 219;
 } warrant £6 in full of wages and demands,
 } 240.
 Purnell, John, warrant £50 for royals, 64.
 Pursers, *see the various ships*. Francis Wilson
 recommended, 27; the fidelity of the pursers
 of the "Susan," "Hector," and "Assention,"
 guaranteed, 33; letters commending several
 men to be employed, 39; order to bring in
 accounts, 97; committee to audit and certify
 accounts, 98; wages fixed 40s. a month at
 sea, 205; a month and board wages in harbour,
 116; the "Scourge" to have two pursers,
 116; Thomas Verworth appointed one of the
 pursers for the North West voyage with
 wages contingent on the discovery of the
 passage and to give a bond of 100 marks for
 his good behaviour, 205; Edward Pullison,
 do. do., 216; Verworth, purser of the "Dis-
 covery," 220; in the North West voyage
 pursers to keep a register and account of
 goods laden and disposed of, also to make
 notes, journals, and observations for the
 direction and help of posterity, 213; to de-
 liver their bills of provisions to Mr. Burrell
 to receive allowance, 215; dislike taken to
 Thomas Verworth, 219; differences with
 Edward Pullison, 219; warrant £6 13s. 4d.
 to Thomas Verworth for his wages and ex-
 penses, 235; do. £6 to Edward Pullison,
 240.
 Pywell, John, warrant £7 10s. for head peces
 and morrens, 149.
 Quarles, William, bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 251.
 Quays, *see* *Hartes*.
 Queen (Elizabeth), *see also* *Privy Council*;
 suit to be made for sole privilege, also im-
 munities from customs, &c., 6; letters to po-
 tentates in the East Indies, 91, 131, 134,
 157; letters to the Emperor of China and
 Kathia to be carried in the North West voy-
 age, 217, 222; letter respecting peace with
 Spain, 282; £4,000 per annum to be paid by
 the Levant Company in lieu of imposts, 280,
 282, 283.

Radcliff, *see* *Ratcliffe*.
 Raisins, 118.
 Ramridge, John, adventurer with Thomas Bos-
 tocke, £200, p. 3.
 Ranton, Nicholas, warrant £50 on bill of ex-
 change, 84.
 Rape oil, 2½ tonne of cask required, 30; esti-
 mate of quantity and price, 35; warrant
 £67 9s., p. 219.
 Ratcliffe, } 147, 154, 208.
 Ratcliff, }
 Reddereth, committee to inspect ships lying
 there, 13.
 Red Dragon, ship, the "Mare Scourge" re-
 named, *see also* "Mare Scourge," the
 "Scourge" ordered to be launched and re-
 named the "Red Dragon," 96; Admiral
 ship, 100; list of officers, 100; list of factors,
 101; warrant £100 to Henry Middleton,
 purser, 104; do. £100 to William Bradbanck,
 master, 104; do. £50 to William Dixon, pur-
 ser, for the use of the ship, 105; do. £200 to
 Edward Highford, purser, for preparations,
 106; do. £50 to Edward Stephens on account
 for timber, 106; do. £100 to William Dyckes
 on account of necessities, 108; do. £100 to
 William Dixon, purser, 111; do. £150 to
 William Dixey, purser, for repairs, 114; or-
 dered to have two pursers, 116; committee
 to provide stores, 117; warrant £250 to Wil-
 liam Dixon, purser, 117; do. £250, p. 120;
 the amount of new and Spanish money ap-
 pointed to be carried and how packed, 122;
 Mr. Wates to inquire into the damage done
 to a ship by the anchor of the "Scourge,"
 125; warrant £200 to William Dixon, purser,
 127; committee to wait on Lord Cumberland
 respecting the damage done to a ship by the
 anchor of the "Red Dragon," 128; warrant
 £200 to William Dickson, purser, 140; do.
 £100 for clearing expenses, 144; the pursers'
 accounts to be audited, 147; warrant £29 for
 ancients and streamers, 149; list of presents
 to be carried, 151; Mr. Brodeben's bill of
 adventure, 153; warrant £180 for wages and
 for clearing away the ship, 154; do. £15 7s.
 for 59 barrels of beer, 154; do. £100 for iron
 work, 157; do. £10 for painting the ship,
 157; do. £18 for turnery, &c., 157; do. £13
 2s. 10d. for portage and lading, 158; do. £50
 for shipwright's work, 163; do. £86 15s. 4d.
 for sails for the "Dragon" and "Hector,"
 168; do. £29 15s. 4d. for iron work, 172; do.
 £48 for painting work, 172; do. £227 for
 iron work for the "Dragon" and "Susan,"
 173; memorandum tonnage, 600, men, 180,
 p. 263.
 Remembrancers, committee to act as, and pre-
 pare the business for the general committee,
 40.
 Rent, warrant £6 for 6 quarters' rent of Foun-
 der's Hall for the Company's meetings,
 227.
 Reprisals, resolution respecting mariners' shares
 of, 116; tithes due to the Lord Admiral,
 246-47.
 Rewler, Mr., called on to bring in his account,
 159.
 Rice, one tonne of drie cask required, 30; esti-
 mate of quantity and price, 35; committee
 to provide, 75.
 Richardson, Thomas, surveyor for the "Susan,"
 14; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
 Rickman, Robert, warrant £133 6s. 8d. for his
 6th part of the "Assention," 115; order to

Ships and Shipping, *continued*.

no private merchandise be shipped, 130; the commission to Captain Lancaster to the chief command and others in succession, 132-7; *see Commissions*; ships too heavily laden, *suggestion for a small ship to accompany the fleet part way and stow the spending provisions*; ships to be surveyed at Gravesend before deciding, 141; committee to see the moneys shipped, 142; ships reported overladen, 143; committee to find a small ship to stow the provisions and accompany the fleet part way, 143; £20 paid to Henry Napper, master of the "Hector," for his extraordinary pains in the preparation of the ships, 143; committee to see the discharge of the ships at Gravesend, 147; the "Guift" bought to accompany the fleet with victuals, 147-8; lighterage, wharfage, and portage, 158; all stores, &c., left behind to be gathered together into a storehouse and sold, 159; £15 allowed to Mr. Burrell for his pains in the providing of timber and surveying the work, 181; pinnaces for the North West Voyages, 182, *see Pinnaces*, also *North West Passage*; committee to set down the cost of 3 pinnaces, &c., 183; two pinnaces of 50 and 40 tons manned with 16 and 14 men resolved on, 184, 185; no ships for the second voyage by the Cape to be prepared without the consent of a general court, 189; two ships or pinnaces to be employed for the North West Voyage, 190; two ships, the "God-speed" and the "Discovery" selected and provisioned and furnished for 16 months under Captain Waymouth's own instructions, 211-12; all pursers to deliver the bills of their provisions to Mr. Burrell to receive allowance, 215; the ships for the North West Voyage described as "boats," 220, 221; do. pinnaces, 221; several warrants for stores and necessities for the North West Voyage, 220-24, *see Warrants*; return of the pinnaces to Dartmouth, 227; arrival in the Thames, 229; ordered to be sold, 230, *see North West Passage*; committee to prepare ships for a second North West Voyage, 234, 237; conference as to the practicability of attempting a second North West Voyage with one ship, 236; the idea of a second voyage abandoned and ships ordered to be sold, 239; the sale deferred, 241; ordered to be sold if £300 each can be obtained, 242; the return of the "Assention," 242, *see "Assention"*; memoranda of tonnage and men employed, 263; orders for the prevention of private trade on French ships between Aleppo and Marseilles, 272; English ships seized at Venice, 277-78; outrages by English men-of-war in the Levant seas, 280, 282, 283.

Shipton, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Shipwrights, *see William Denham, Joseph Pett, Peter Pett, Edward Stephens*; warrant by the Lord Treasurer for taking up shipwrights, 40, 253; committee to settle disputed accounts for timber, 155.

Shirts, 138.

Shirts of mail, warrant £36 10s. 10d. for 22, p. 123.

Shurley, Sir Anthony, his doings in Persia, 272.

Signet, 107.

Silver plate, warrant £63 8s. 2d. for a silver fountain and case, 110; a basin and ewer ordered, also two standing cups and two other

pieces, 117; four standing cups ordered, *size and price*, 118; warrant £188 16s. 3d., p. 127; committee to solicit the Lord Treasurer for a warrant to remove the plate from Mr. Governog's house, 141; list of the plate and other presents, 141; how distributed among the four ships, 151.

Simes, Thomas, of *Charde*, respecting the providing of Royals in the West Country, 51, 53.

Skelton, James, *chandler*, warrant £9 for tallow, 171; do. £92 10s. for butter, candles, &c., 219; do. £7 11s. for powder, 221.

Skidmore, William, warrant £333 6s. 8d. for his sixth part of the "Assention," 117.

Skins, levy at Turkish ports to maintain the charges of the ambassador and consuls, 267, 270, 271, 274, 279.

Skinner, Augustine, adventurer with Roberte Skynner, Brooke and Thomas Westray, £300, p. 3; assembly, 59; will bring in his money in dollars, 63; ordered to do so, 124; appointed auditor, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.

Skynners, *see Nicholas Farrer, John Hardie, William Starkie*; warrant to pay the porters employed in lading, 158.

Smalwood (), *locksmith*, warrant 37s. for lock staples, &c., 223.

Smith, (Sir) Thomas, alderman and governor of the company, *see Smythe*.

Smith, Thomas, warrant 24s. for keeping pinnaces returned from the North West Voyage, 234; do. 24s., p. 240; do. 24s., p. 241; do. 24s., p. 242.

Smithe, Humfrey,)
Smithe, Thomas,) *see Smythe*.
Smithe, William,)
Smithers, *see Smythes*.
Smithery, warrant £100, p. 104; do. £100, p. 104.

Smithes, George, *see Smythes*.

Smiths, *see Roger Frythe, Richard Hart, Justice Michell, Lewis Tate, Christopher Thompson, William Woolfield*; payment of a smith's bill stopped because he had not paid for his iron, 128, 147.

Smyth, George, *see Smythes*.

Smyth, Thomas,) *see Smythe*.
Smyth, William,)
Smythe, Humfrey, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.

Smythe, John, admitted as an extra factor, 102.

Smythe, (Sir) Thomas, *Haberdisher*, adventurer, £200, p. 3; alderman, first governor of the East India Company, also governor of the Levant Company, *see 275 and 281*; assemblies, 26, 27, 31, 58, (65), 68, 69, 76, 80, 81, 83, 85, 87, 92, 93, 94, 99, 100, 101, 106, 107, 109, 111, 119, 122, 124, 126, 127; committee, 12, 37, 38, 71, 77, 111; elected governor of the company, 62; being still in prison Mr. Watts elected governor in his place, 166; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256; letter to Mr. Byddell, preacher at Aleppo, 275; signed letter to Mr. Sanderson, merchant at Constantinople, 279-81.

Smythe, William, freedom refused for £105, and ordered to bring in the balance of his adventure, 174-75; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.

Smythes, George, *Goldsmith*, adventurer, £200, and will pay in Spanish money, 31; warrant £88 15s. 3d. for plate, 127; general committee and sworn, 225; assemblies, 229, 230, 240, 242, 244.

Somme, Sir Stephen, Lord Mayor of London, adventurer, £200, p. 1; do. with Richard Carter and Co., £400, p. 1.

Soup ordered, 107.

Sole Privilege, *see Privilege*.

Southacke, Thomas, committee, 245; bill of Southwylke, adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Southseas, Captain Waymouth's hope of the discovery of a passage "by divers inlets that treat through the coast of America," 233.

Spain: by reason of the treaty of peace in hand, the East India Company fearing delays, postponed the preparation of their first voyage from October, 1599, to September, 1600, p. 11; the alleged false translation by the French King of the Queen's letter to him respecting the motion of peace with Spain, 282.

Spanish money, *see also Royals, Dollars, West Country, &c.*; two adventures paid in, 31; the amount apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122.

Spanish Royals, or Ryalles, *see Royals*.

Speake, George, warrant £200 for money provided in the West Country, 66.

Spectacles, 155.

Speake, *see Speake*.

Spencer, Edmund, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.

Spencer, Sir John, adventurer, £800, p. 1; assemblies, 109, 176, 181, 187, 244; general committee, 179; takes over the £200 adventure of Robert Bayly for £180, and to have the nomination of a freeman, 181; nominates Joseph Jackson for a freeman, 187; his warehouse suggested for storing the goods brought home in the "Assention," 245; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 256.

Spencer, John, *cooper*, warrant £19 6s. for casks, 148.

Spencer, Samuel, to sail as master in the "Susan," 100; warrant £30 on account as agreed, 116; order to receive a barrel of oil, 123.

Spenser, *see Spencer*.

Spices, estimate of quantity for the voyage and price, 35; quantity ordered and committee to purchase, 75; Edmund Scott to go in the voyage in the hope of his service in the choice of drugs and spices, 109; mentioned as one of the articles to be traded in, 108; quantity brought home by the "Assention" and entered at the Custom House, 247.

Spits, 222.

Spruson, Hildebrand, *sailmaker*, warrant £13, p. 168.

Stace (), *pilot*, hired for £6 to go with Captain Waymouth to Newcastle, 223.

Stamps, warrant £89 10s. for stamps made for the East India monies, 174.

Stanfeld, John, warrant £110 on bill of exchange, 70.

Staper, Richard, adventurer, £500, p. 1; Stapers, assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 20, 22, 24, 26, 28, 30, 31, 33, 44, 46, 56, 58, 65, 67, 68, 69, 71, 78, 80, 82, 83, 89, 90, 94, 96, 98, 100, 103, 106, 107, 108, 114, 116, 118, 119, 123, 124, 125, 126, 129, 138, 139, 142, 144, 148, 150, 155, 158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 180, 181, 183, 184, 185, 187, 190, 192, 193, 194, 196, 197, 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 225, 227, 231, 235, 236, 237, 238, 242; committees, 16, 8, 9, 10, 12, 31, 37, 38, 40, 67, 75, 77, 80, 87, 90, 91, 97, 118, 155, 156, 183, 197, 203, 209, 210, 234, 237, 239; views ships, 13; proposes the "Mare Scurge,"

20; guarantees George Parsons as purser of the "Hector," 33; commends Richard Babbington as a purser, 39; compounds for iron, 41; signature to West Country commission, 52; general committee, 63; letter from Mr. Sandy respecting Spanish money, 66; compounds with William Tavernor, *Mariner*, 68; ordered to bring in his account, 159; receives bond for the payment of Mr. Tailby's adventure, 176; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; signature to treasurer's warrant, 206; warrant £28 18s. for hides, 208; warrant £150 to be disbursed for wages, 215; do. £200 for necessities, &c., 217; do. £40 15s. 8d. for balance of account, 222; do. £7 8s. 8d. for disbursements, 223; bill of adventure sealed, £800 p. 261; a private letter written to Mr. Lylio, ambassador at Constantinople, as to the complaints made by the French ambassador, 265; *see Company of Levant Merchants*.

Starkey, William, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the second sort, 82; to sail in the "Hector," 101; warrant Starkye, £50 for his preparation, 106; bill of adventure £100 sealed, 149; bill of adventure sealed £200, 261.

Starkie, William, *Skynner*, bill of adventure with Raphe Allen £400 sealed, 149.

Steel, warrant £40, p. 138.

Steebens, *see Stephens*.

Stephens, Edward, *Carpenter*, warrant £100 for timber for the "Malice Scourge," 74; do. £50 for repairs, 87; do. £50, p. 95; do. £50 for timber, 106; £50 for work on the "Red Dragon," 163.

Stephens, Richard, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 30.

Stephens, Robert, warrant £1,100 on bill of exchange from Mr. Ellicott, 56; do. £100, p. 58; do. £1,000, p. 65; do. £900, p. 69; do. £800, p. 102; do. £600, p. 102; do. £500, p. 103; do. £100, p. 108; do. £100, p. 109; do. £100, p. 115.

Stephens, Thomas, appointed book-keeper at a salary of £30, p. 210; re-appointed book-keeper, 226; desires the freedom of the company, but his suit deferred, 227; ordered to charge up all debtors' accounts that the amounts due may be defaulted on their several stocks, 223; warrant £23 6s. 8d. for salary, 235; admitted to the freedom, 239; to make out carmen's tickets for the goods from the "Assention" sent to the Exchange, 248; warrant to pay 56s. to the wife of John May, master's mate of the "Susan," 248; do. £6 for pilotage of the "Assention" into the River, 248.

Stephins, *see Stephens*.

Stevens, *see Stephens*.

Stewards, *see Thomas Bourne or Bourne?* the number to be employed in each ship, 90; committee to provide stores, 117.

Stile, *see Style*.

Stoackly, Joan, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.

Stoane, William, adventurer with William Chambre, £500, p. 2; assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed £600, p. 254.

Stock, *see adventure*.

Stockish, 209.

Stone, *see Sloane*.

Storehouses, *see Warehouses*, for the gathering together of things left behind by the ships, 159.

Stoves, for the North West Voyage, 209.

Stradling, Christopher or Percival, elected factor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail in the "Red Dragon," 101; warrant £20 for his preparation, 119; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 152.
 Straits of Magelano, 183.
 Stratford, Anthonie, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
 Stratford, Richard, warrant £50 on bill of exchange, 83.
 Stratford, Robert, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
 Streamers, ancients and flags, 108, 149, 163.
 Style, Humfrey, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
 Style, Nicholas, *Grocer*, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 7; appointed director, 6; committee, 8.
 Style, Oliver, *Grocer*, adventurer, £300, p. 2; assemblies, 59, 64, 65, 67, 68, 71, 74, 76, 79, 80, 82, 83, 85, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 107, 108, 109, 112, 113, 115, 116, 118, 119, 124, 143, 144, 151, 154, 156, 159, 173, 175, 176, 204, 242; committees, 77, 107, 117, 124, 147, 191, 203; general committee, 63; respecting Roger Style, 86; adventures £200 on behalf of Roger Style, 105; appointed auditor, 166, 218; bill of adventure sealed, £560, p. 253.
 Style, Perseval, seeks to be employed, 64.
 Style, Roger, seeks to be employed; nominated a factor, 77; offers to serve as factor without salary, also to reside in the East Indies and learn the language, 86; appointed third factor in the "Assention," 101; to take the place of Richard Collymore, 105; Oliver Style adventures £200 on his behalf, 105; warrant £30 for his preparations, 108; do. £30 for his entertainment, 120; bill of adventure sealed, £50, p. 149; bill of adventure £40 sealed, 153; letter received from him from the East Indies, by which good hope is conceived of the success of the voyage and encouragement given for another voyage for further discoveries, &c., 243; order to attend on board the "Assention" till ship is discharged, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 262.
 Suckley, Mr., Lord Treasurer's secretary, 85.
 Sugar, estimate of quantity of price, 35; quantity ordered and committee to purchase, 75; warrant £27 6s. 6d., p. 149.
 Suger, Jerome, adventurer with Clement Moseley, £250, p. 2.
 Sumatra, 194, 198.
 Supplies, see *Adventures*, also *Levies*.
 Sureties, see *Security*, *Guarantees*, all factors to put in, 86.
 Surgeons, see also *Medicine*, the number to be carried in each ship, 90; warrant £32 to Raphe Salter for furnishing his medicine chest, 95; do. £25 to James Lovering of the "Hector," 98; do. £20 to Christopher Newchurch of the "Assention," 98; do. £20 to John Gamond of the "Susan," 98.
 Surveyors for the ships "Hector," "Assention," and "Susan," 14; power with the advice of the carpenters to supply all defects and repairs, 14; Mr. Burrell appointed general surveyor, 21; all surveyors to report the wants of their ships to the committee, and then by their orders to supply the same, 22; for the "Mare Scourge," 27, 29, 32.
 Susan, ship, 240 tons, 80 men; Samuel Spencer, *Master*; John May, *Master's Mate*; John Havard, *Principal Factor*; Henry

Middleton, *Second Factor*; William Wilford, *Third Factor*; Thomas Morgan, *Fourth Factor*; John Gamond, *Surgeon*; Peter Fenton, *Carpenter*; viewed, 13; chosen and bought with her furniture of Alderman Banning, for £1,600, p. 13; surveyors appointed, 14; inventory, 17; Joseph Salaman, the purser, guaranteed by Mr. Bannynge, 33; rated 80 men, tonnage 240, p. 34; proportion of aquavitz, 35; order to the purser to give up any men required to complete the "Mare Scourge," 55; warrant £50 on account of repairs, 57; do. 100 marks, 65; to be manned with 80 men, 72; warrant £50 for timber, 79; do. £6 13s. 4d. for necessities and wages, 79; the number of carpenters, caulkers, gunners, stewards, cooks, surgeons, and barbers, to be employed, 89-90; John Havard to sail as principal factor, 94; warrant £20 to John Gamond, *Surgeon*, for furnishing his medicine chest, 98; officers appointed, 100; factors appointed, 101; warrant £250 for necessities, 108; warrant £30 to Samuel Spencer, *Master*, on account, 116; Peter Francis, a Portugal, to sail in the "Susan," wages £5 a month, 117; committee to provide stores, 117; warrant £250 for men's wages, 117; the bargain and sale of the ship made absolute, and sealed at £1,600, p. 120; abuses and overcharges by the carpenter for masts, 121, 157; amount of new and Spanish money to be carried and how packed, 123; a barrel of oil allowed to the master, 123; warrant £100 to the purser for charges, 129; being found overladen, a committee appointed to find a small ship to accompany the fleet part way, 143, see 141; warrant £100 to the purser for clearing the ship, 148; list of presents to be carried, 152; warrant £100 for wages and for clearing away the ship, 154; do. £30 12s. 4d. for gunners' stores, 157; do. £100 for timber, &c., 157; do. £6 16s. 8d. for portage and lading, 158; do. £27 5s. for sails, 167; do. £71 15s. for timber, 172; do. £227 for iron work, 173; do. 30s. to Faith May in part of wages of John May, *Master's Mate*, 224; do. 50s. to the wife of John May for a month of his wages, 248; memorandum, 240 tons, 80 men, 263.
 Suzan, John, adventurer with Samewell Garrard, £200, p. 4.
 Swinerton, John, junior, alderman, adventurer, Swynerton, ref. £200, p. 4; assembly, 244; bill of adventure sealed, £360, p. 252.
 Symondes, Thomas, adventurer, £200, p. 1; Symonds, assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 180; appointed director, 6; committees, 8, 10; warrant £6 13s. 4d., p. 117; respecting the account with John Hedland, 163; appointed auditor, 164; general committee, 179; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
 Symonds, Nicholas, *Carpenter*, assembly, Symondson, 30; warrant £50 for timber for the "Susan," 79; do. £80, p. Symonson, 92; do. £100, p. 157; do. £71 15s., p. 172; do. for work on the "Discovery," &c., £71 15s.
 Syme, see *Simes*.
 Synamon, see *Cinnamon*.

Tailby, Richard, assembly, 59; promises to Tailby, pay £73 6s. 8d. to Mr. Atye, and Tailby, £100 to the Muscovia Company as part payment of his adventure, 176; committees, 245, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 256.

Tailor, Francis, *Vintner*, warrant £18 for claret, 169.
 Talbutt, Thomas, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 250.
 Tallow, 171.
 Tar, committee to provide casks, 76; ordered to be bought of Browne & Co., 121.
 Tate, Lewis, *Smith*, warrant £100 for smith's work, 104; do. £100, p. 163; do. £227, p. 173.
 Tavernor, William, *Mariner*, compounds for his employment at £6 per month, 68.
 Taylby, see *Tailby*.
 Tayler, Francis, appointed auditor, 218; bill of Taylor, adventure sealed, £240, p. 260.
 Taylor, John, adventurer, £200, p. 77; nominated factor, 77.
 Tayte, see *Tait*.
 Terrell, Frances, adventurer, £200, p. 2.
 Thames, River, the return of the ships from the North West, 229; the return of the "Assention," 244, see also *Gravesend*, *Woolwich*, *Deptford*, &c.
 Thomas, William, warrant 26s. for lanterns, 223.
 Thompson, Christopher, *Smith*, warrant £50 Thomson, for iron work for the "Hector," 105; do. £60, p. 111; do. £100, p. 149; do. £34 4s. 2d., p. 163; do. £22 6s., p. 221; do. 13s. 10d. for plates, 224.
 Thurston, John, master of the ship "Carnation," 263.
 Timber, Mr. Burrell ordered to supply, 21, 46, 89; warrant £100, p. 47; do. £100, p. 74; do. £100, p. 86; quantity borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse at Woolwich for the repairs of the "Scourge," 77; warrant £50 for the "Susan," 79; do. £80, p. 92; do. £80, p. 92; do. £50 for the "Red Dragon," 106; do. £100 for the "Hector" and "Assention," 114; committee to agree with the carpenters on the disputed prices of timber, 124; committee to agree with Mr. Ady and other shipwrights, 155; warrant £100 for the "Susan," 157; do. £50, p. 164; do. £102 for wastes and dealers, 171; do. £71 15s. for the "Susan," 172; arbitrators appointed to agree on Mr. Adye's account, 173; warrant £16 16s. 11d. for timber, &c., for the "Assention," 180; £15 allowed to Mr. Burrell for his pains in the providing of timber and surveying the work, 181; warrant for timber for the "Discovery," 221.
 Tin, quantity to be sent out in the ships and price, 36; committee to provide, 79; duty at Constantinople and Aleppo to support the ambassador's and consuls' charges, 267, 270, 271, 274, 279.
 Tithes due to the Lord Admiral on a prize taken in the East Indies, 246-7.
 Tonnage of ships and number of men for the East India voyage, 34, 263; do. for the North West Voyage, 184, 185.
 Toomes, Mr., assembly, 227 (? Coombe).
 Toppsfelde, Mr., offers the ship "Phenice," Tower of London, as to coining, 78; bullion stored there, 87; coining, 114, 120.
 Towerson, Robert, disfranchised, 178.
 Trade, the chief articles of trade in the East Indies, 198; the object of the attempt to discover a North West Passage was to open up trade in English merchandise with China and other temperate climates, 199.
 Treasurer, Lord, see *Lord Treasurer*.
 Treasurers, see also *Warrants*, *Bannynge*,

Holliday, *Cambell*, and *Chamberlaine*, &c. John Highlord and William Romney elected, 7; immediate levy of 12d. per £100 for petty charges, 7; to pay all sums by warrants signed by four of the committee, but not to disburse above £10 without a warrant, 24; Mr. Bannynge elected, 25; committee appointed to audit the accounts, 107, 156, 166; Mr. Bannynge and Mr. Holliday desired to borrow £1,500 at interest on their own credits, 146; the state of the accounts on March 6, 1600-1, showing amount of debts and amount of adventure not yet brought in, 156; indemnity for the money borrowed at interest, 161; conference as to money in hand to pay debts, 167; to deliver bills of adventure to all who have cleared their adventures and supplies and to charge 6d. each for the same, 175; Mr. Alderman Cambell appointed treasurer for the North West Voyage, 200; the treasurer for the North West voyage not to receive any contributions after the end of March, 1602, without the consent of a general court, 208; Mr. Robert Chamberlaine elected, 226; the cashiers ordered to be reimbursed for money lost in the receiving and paying of money, 227; Mr. Holliday ordered to bring in £38 6s. 6d. balance of his accounts and the sum of eight or nine pounds disbursed by his wife not allowed, 231.
 Trowbridge, Thomas, money in the West Country, 73.
 Tucker, Daniel, nominated factor, 77.
 Tudd, Thomas, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail in the "Hector," 101; warrant £20 for his preparations, 122; bill of adventure sealed, £40, p. 153.
 Turkey, trade in, 268; the trade by the Dutch, 270, 273; duties on certain goods entering Turkish ports to maintain the charges of the ambassador and consuls, 271; Mr. Colther's favour with the Bashaw, 272.
 Turner, Edward, adventurer with William Turner, £200, p. 3.
 Turner, James, adventurer with John Buzbridge, £200, p. 3; assembly, 59; committee, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
 Turner, William, adventurer with Edward Turner, £200, p. 3; assembly, 5; warrant £24 for money supplied in Plymouth, 64; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.
 Turnery, 157.
 Turnor, see *Turner*.
 Tyght, Lewys, *Blacksmith*, warrant £100 for ironwork, 157.
 Tyler, Thomas, *Painter*, warrant £13 6s. 8d. for work done, 221.
 Uffington, William, warrant £86 for wax candles, 142.
 Utley, George, disfranchised, 178.
 Vale, Richard, warrant £24 19s. for spectacles, &c., 155.
 Value, of the original adventures subscribed, 4; of the provisions for the voyage, 36; of the merchandise to be sent out, 37; of the goods brought home by the "Assention," 247.
 Vaults under the Exchange used as a warehouse, 245, 248.
 Venice, bills of exchange from the ambassador at Constantinople, 266, 271; petition to the Privy Council respecting the Levant Company's ships seized at Venice as restitution

Venice, *continued*.
for the late prize taken by English men-of-war, 277-8, *see also* 280, 282, 284.
Victuals, *see also* Bread, Butter, Beer, Beef, Pork, Cheese, Peas, Wine, Oil, &c., &c.
The providing of, in the West Country, 15, 21; Captain Davies ordered to draw out a proportion for 500 men, 22; Captain Davies presents his estimate, which is referred to a committee, 26; peas, 26, 29; a commission to be prepared for Captain Davies, 28; committee appointed to go to the West Country and purchase, 29; the quantity of caske required for victuals, &c., 30; a computation agreed on for the victualling of the ships, quantity and price, 34-6; total bulk and value, 36; commission for Captain Baker to purchase, 38, 54; the quantities to be provided in the West Country, 41, 52, 54-5; prices to be certified, 49; commission for Captain Davies to purchase, 52-4; bills of exchange for the purchases in the West Country, *see* Warrants; letters of advice as to business in the West Country, 64; Admiral Watter joined to the committee on victuals, 70; committee to review the estimate and the progress of the victualling, 72; quantities required and committees to purchase, 75-6; commissions given to the committees to purchase, 77; committee to solicit Lord Treasurer's warrant for transporting provisions in the West Country, 78; all ready for the voyage, 93; £50 paid to Robert Pope for his pains in the West Country, 101; committee to attend to the shipping of in the West Country, 120; the committee authorized to call on all officers for an account of all provisions supplied, 126; the ships appearing overladen it is suggested that a small ship be bought to stow part of the provisions and accompany the fleet part way, 141; the "Guift" bought, 147-8; all stores, &c., left behind to be gathered together and sold, 159; warrant £22 4s. for chaundler's provisions, 164; three committees appointed for the provision of victuals and other necessities for the North West voyage, 209; the North West ships victualled, &c., after Captain Waymouth's own desires, 211-12; various warrants for stores for the North West voyage, 217-21; the stores returned from the North West voyage to be preserved for a second voyage, 228; certain provisions to be sold, 230; all ordered to be sold, 239.
Vinegar, 30 tonne of caske required, 39; estimate of quantity and price, 35; price and quantity in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; committee to provide, 76; do. caske for, 76; warrant £70 for 7 tons, 114; do. £25 10s., and £20, p. 115; do. £14 12s., p. 116; committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209.
Vintners, *see* Mr. Crosse, Francis Cherie, Thomas Farrington, Francis Tailor.
Voyage, first by the Cape to the East Indies, *see also* Adventurers, East India Company, Ships, Purser, &c. Committee for the general direction of the voyage, 6, 63; Oct. 1599, the voyage postponed for a year, 11; September, 1600, on receiving the royal assent the preparation of the voyage determined on and committee appointed for its direction, 11, 12; Captain Davies principal director, 25; victuals, 22, 26, 28, *see* Victuals; merchandise, 26, &c., *see* Merchandise; more ship-

ping required, 27; no gentlemen to be employed, 28; number of men and tonnage of ships, 34; quantity and value of provisions, 34-6; do. of merchandise, 36-7; number of men to go in each ship, 72; the hindrance and damage to the voyage by reason of certain persons not bringing in their adventure, 110; action of the Privy Council to compel adventurers to bring in their sums subscribed, 112-13; the amount of money apportioned to be carried in each ship and how packed, 122; all things to be managed as a joint stock and no private trade to be practised, 130; the commissions for the general or principal merchants, 132-7, *see* Commissions; ships appearing too heavily laden, suggestion for a small ship to accompany the fleet part way and stow the provisions, 141; Mr. Hacklett paid £10 for his advice and instructions and 30s. for 3 maps, 143; forms of the bills of adventure, 145; the return of the "Assention," *see* "Assention."

Voyage, second by the Cape to the East Indies. A second voyage proposed, 182; Mr. Governor to peruse the charters to see if power is given to compel any one to contribute to a second voyage, 183; a second voyage resolved on and a book to be sent round that adventurers may set down their contributions under their own hands, and not less than £100 to be received, 186; the title or preface to the book agreed on and ordered to be sent round to all the freemen, 187; the total subscribed amounts to only £11,000, which is insufficient, 189; enquiries by the Lord Admiral and Mr. Secretary as to the cause of the great delay in the second voyage as compared with the Dutch, 189-90; letter from the Privy Council notifying Her Majesty's dislike to the delays, and propounding the example of the Dutch, 191; a general court convened to deal with the matter and a penalty of 20s. imposed for non-attendance, 191.

Voyage to discover the North West Passage, *see* North West Passage, Waymouth, East India Company, &c.

Wages, *see also* Warrants, Agreements. Purser 40s. the month at sea, and 20s. and board wages in harbor, 116; in the North West voyage contingent on the discovery of the passage, 205; agreement with Waymouth, 214; do. with Thomas Cartwright, preacher, for the North West voyage, 216; do. with Edward Pullison, Purser, 216; covenant for the payment of the wages of John Drew, master of the "Godspeed," 220-1.

Walcott, Humphrey, assembly, 59, 229, 232, 233, 238, 240, 241, 244; general committee and sworn, 226; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Waldo, Laurence, assembly, 59; recommends Francis Wilson as a partner, 27; warrant £50 to be repaid at Exeter, 55; do. £25, p. 106; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 251.

Waldo, Robert, assembly, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.

Walker, Edward, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 258.

Walcott, *see* Walcott.
Walker, William, ordered to be gratified with £20 (? 20s.) for dedicating to the company the book of the Flemynge Voyage, 125.

Walthall, William, warrant £224 2s. for lead, 95.

Walton, Richard, warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 84.

Wapping, 223.

Ward, Thomas, admitted as an extra factor, 102.
Warehouses, for the beef and pork returned from the North West voyage, 230; for the goods brought home in the "Assention," 245; committee to prepare the vaults under the Exchange, 248; committee to see the goods sent to the warehouses, 248; committee to receive and weigh the goods, 248.

Warner, Robert, warrant £100 for iron, 104; do. £43 16s. 6d. for glasses, 129.

Warrants. No sum above £10 to be disbursed by the Treasurers without a warrant, 24; warrant to take up shipwrights, 40; Lord Treasurer's warrant for the transport of peas and beans from Norfolk and Cambridge, 66; do. from the West Country, 78, 79; warrant for coining, 78; charges on the warrant for coining, &c., 90; warrant summoning the adventurers who have not brought in their payments, 169-70; two warrants warning defaulting adventurers to appear before the Privy Council to answer for their contempt, 173; warrant to take up carpenters, 263.

Warrants entered in Mr. Alabaster's book: £300 to John Busbridge for iron, 111; £100 to William Dixon, Purser of the "Dragon," 111; £60 to Xpofet Thompson, *smith*, for the "Hector," 111; £100 to Mr. Wyseman for the "Hector," 111; £50 to Nicholas Lyng for charges, 111; £213 6s. 8d. to Andrew Banning for oil, 112; £100 to William Dixon for the "Hector," 111.

Warrants to the Treasurer (no name): £100 to Mr. Wiseman for necessities for the "Hector," 25; £100 to Mr. Chambers for caske and iron hoops, 33; £100 to do. for caske and iron hoops, 36; £30 to William Kempe on a bill of exchange from Captain Baker, 80; £50 to Mr. Governor to gratify William Walter, who dedicated to the Company the book of the "Flemynge" voyage, 125; £2 to Mr. Worsenham, Searcher, for clearing the ships, 156.

Warrants per Mr. Banning, Treasurer: £4 to Mr. Altham for making the draft of the patent, 25; £500 to Mr. Howe, to be sent into the West Country for purchases, &c., 29; £200 to Captain Lancaster and Mr. Chambers for iron work and caske, 41; £100 to Joseph Salomon, necessities for the "Susan," 41; £600 to Francis Elington for cloth, 45; £1,000 to the Earl of Cumberland on account of the purchase of the "Mare Scurge," 45; £100 to Mr. Burrell for timber, 47; £50 to Captain Davis for travelling expenses, 47; £50 to Laurence Waldo for a bill of exchange on Exeter, 55; £100 to Henry Middleton, Purser, for charges about the "Scourge," 56; £1,100 to Robert Stephens on bill of exchange from Exeter, 56; £500 to Mr. Coles on bill of exchange from the West Country, 57; 100 marks to Mr. Garway on account of the repairs of the "Assention," 57; £50 on account of the repairs of the "Susan," 57; £50 to John Purnell for Royals delivered at Plymouth, 64; £24 to William Turner on bill of exchange from Plymouth, 64; £1,000 to the Purser of the "Scourge" on account of repairs, 65; £1,000 to Robert Stevens on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 65; £100 to Richard Wiseman for repairs and provisions for the "Hector," 65;

£200 to William Burrell for timber, 65; 100 marks to Joseph Salbanck, Purser, for repairs, &c., on the "Susan," 65; £900 to Robert Stephens on two bills of exchange from Exeter, 69; £30 to Thomas Bowles on a bill of exchange from Captain Baker, 69; £110 to John Stanfeld on a bill of exchange from Dartmouth, 70; £100 to Purser of the "Malice Scurge" for preparations, 70; £40 to William Harvy on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 74; £110 to William Lacy on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 74; £80 to Joseph Sulman, Purser of the "Scourge," for preparations, 74; £100 to Henry Middleton, Purser of the "Scourge," for preparations, 78; £40 to John Wyndham on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 79; £50 to Nicholas Symons for timber for the "Susan," 79; £66 13s. 4d. to Joseph Salbanck for necessities and wages for the "Susan," 79; £39 to Roger Gibbons on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 79; £100 to Richard Wyseman for the Hector's provision, 79; £40 to Thomas Northover on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 81; £150 to John Lam on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 81; £40 to John God on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 82; £100 to Francis Covell for peas and beans, 82; £300 to Mr. Alabaster for royals of plate, 82; £500 to Mr. Robert Sandy, to be repaid to Mr. John Sandy at Exeter, 84; £100 to Edward Hapford, Purser, on account of repairs of the "Scourge," 87; £112 to William Deleth on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 88; £150 to Joseph Salbanck, 92; £80 to Nicholas Symondson for timber, 92; £50 to William Angell for fish, 92; £300 to Henry Middleton, Purser, for the provision of the "Scourge," 93; £224 2s. to William Walthall for lead, 95; £100 to Edwin Habington for canary wine, 95; £100 to Francis Covell for beans and peas, 96; £100 to Richard Wyseman on account of the preparation of the "Hector," 96; £73 13s. 4d. to Mr. Attorney and Clerks for drawing and engraving the patent and warrant for coining, 96; £125 10s. to John Busbridge for linen cloths, 97; £100 to the Purser of the "Hector" for repairs and preparations, 99; £800 to Robert Stevens on a bill of exchange from John Ellacott, 102; £105 12s. 4d. to Walter Clark for royals of plate delivered in Exeter, 102; £30 to William Wilford, factor, for his salary, 103; £231 10s. to George Hanger for canary wine, 103; £378 10s. to William Harrison for canary wine, 103; £160 to Edwin Habington for canary wine, 103; £100 to Lewis Tate for smithery, 104; £100 to Henry Middleton, Purser of the "Red Dragon," 104; £50 to Roger Hancey, Master of the "Assention," on account of his wages, 104; £100 to William Burrell, for the provision of the ships, 104; £40 to John Coles on bill of exchange from Lewis Pope, 104; £200 to Mr. Wyseman for wax candles and provision of the "Hector," 104; £30 to Thomas Dassel for his wages, 104; £100 to William Bradbanck, Master of the "Red Dragon," on account, 104; £150 to John Busbridge on account of iron, 104; £100 to Robert Warner on account of iron, 104; £210 to Robert Savage for canary wine, 104; £100 to William Chambers towards the provision of caske, 104; £10 5s. 8d. to Henry Lambard for black jacks, 105; £50 to Xpofet Thomson, *Smith*, on account of iron work

Warrants per Mr. Bannyngh, continued.

for the "Hector," 105; £17 4s. 11d. to Francis Covell in full of provisions made by him, 105; £50 to William Dixon, Purser of the "Red Dragon," for the use of the ship, 105; £500 to Robert Stephens on account of £700 taken up in royalties of plate, 105; £200 to Edward Highlord, Purser of the "Red Dragon," for preparations, 106; £50 to Edward Stephens on account of timber for the "Red Dragon," 106; £700 to Mr. Allabaster on account of £880 bills of exchange for royalties, 106; £96 8s. to John Gover for aquavita, 107; £250 to Joseph Salbank, Purser of the "Susan," for necessities, 108; £30 to Roger Style, factor, being the allowance for his provisions, 108; £100 to John Ady, Carpenter, on account of timber for the "Hector" and "Assention," 114; £80 to William Fisher for candy oil, 114; £70 to William Harrison for vinegar, 114; £200 to Thomas Barber on account of canvas for the ships, 114; £123 6s. 8d. to Robert Rickman for his sixth part of the "Assention," 115; £128 1s. 8d. to Robert Sandy for sundry disbursements, 115; £200 to Robert Stevens on bills of exchange, &c., 115; £500 to Sir Hugh Portman on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 115; £333 6s. 8d. to William Skidmore for his sixth part of the "Assention," 117; £200 to Joseph Salbank to be employed on the "Susan," 117; £67 9s. to Henry Plompton for rope oil, 119; £30 to Roger Style, factor, for his entertainment, 120; £250 to William Dixon, Purser, for the preparation of the "Red Dragon," 120; £6 13s. 4d. to — Bradley for ballast, 121; £36 10s. 10d. to Mr. Watts for 22 shirts of mail, 123; £20 1s. to Thomas Parkins for 32 jars of honey, 125; £52 to Leonard Shaw for butter and cheese, 125; £20 to Thomas Morgan, factor, for his provision to sea, 126; £180 to John Lacy for cordage bought of the Muscovia Company, 126; £300 to John Davies, Pilot Major, for his salary, 127; £200 to William Dixon, Purser of the "Red Dragon," on account of her provisions, 127; £100 to Joseph Salbank, Purser of the "Susan," for the provision of the voyage, 129; £36 to Alderman Watts for iron hoops, 129; £207 to Frances Parrett for Norrom-borough ware, 138; £11 1s. to George Davyes for chests, 138; £200 to Captain Lancaster as per agreement, 139; £11 to Captain Lancaster for so much laid out by him, 139; £200 to William Dickson, Purser of the "Red Dragon," on account of her provision, 139; £78 16s. 4d. to Thomas Perkins, Cooper, for caske, 143; £30 to Henry Napper, Master of the "Hector," for his extraordinary pains in the preparation of that ship, 143; £100 to Joseph Salbank, Purser of the "Susan," for the clearing away of the ship, 148; £19 16s. 4d. to John Spencer, Cooper, for caske, 148; £27 6s. 6d. to Robert Myddleton for sugar, 149; £100 to Nicholas Symondson for timber and planks for the "Susan," 157; £14 7s. 2d. to Mr. Highlord for disbursements, 162; £12 to Thomas Duck for streamers, 163; £50 to Edward Stephens, Shipwright, for work on the "Red Dragon," 163; £50 to Adam Wood for deals, masts, and timber, 163; £27 5s. to George Barber for sails for the "Susan," 167; £4 9s. 8d. to John Crane for

pulleys, 167; £46 17s. to George Bowles, Grocer, for curraunce, 168; £6 to William Denham, Shipwright, in full of his bill, 169; £9 15s. to James Marthe for deales and planckes, 169; £22 4s. to Francis Covell, Chaudelier, for provisions for the "Assention," 169; £18 to Francis Taylor, Girdeler, for a tun of claret wine, 169; £9 to James Skelton for tallow, 171; £500 to Abraham Campion on account of beer, 171; £71 15s. to Nicholas Symonson, Carpenter, in full for timber, 172; £39 16s. 6d. to Richard Wryte in full payment of his account for disbursements, 173; £16 16s. 11d. to William Brett for timber, &c., for the "Assention," 180; £16 10s. to Symon Turnor for powder, 184; £57 16s. 8d. to Benjamin Decro, agent of the Muscovia Company, for cordage, 187; £39 2s. 4d. to Abraham Campion for the rest of his account for beer, 193.

Warrants per Mr. Cambell, Treasurer of the North West Voyage: £30 to Captain Waymouth to provide his instruments, 201; £30 to do. for provisions for the voyage, 204; £20 to do. to provide needful instruments, 204; £5 to John Drewe, a master to go in the North West Voyage, as an advance on his wages agreed on, 206; £80 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, for clearing carpenters' wages, 206; £54 18s. to Austyn Bandicott, Butcher, for pork, 208; £30 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, to be paid to workmen at Ratcliffe and Lynchouse, and for salt and mariners' board wages, 208; £28 18s. to Richard Staper for hides to make the mariners' cassocks, breeches, and gowns, 208; £13 19s. 6d. to Mr. Rumney for 30 much delivered by his servant to Mr. Burrell in gildernes, 208; £60 to Mr. Sandy on bill of exchange, for so much taken up at Exeter by Captain Waymouth for the hiring of mariners, 209; £100 to Thomas Yerworth, purser of the "Discovery," for anchors and other necessities, 210; £10 to John Drewe, Master of the "Godspede," in part of his wages, 210; £100 to Thomas Yerworth, purser, for sea coals, wood, lead, and divers other necessities, 210; £100 to Captain Waymouth by parcels, as he shall call for it, for men's wages, &c., 211; £111 5s. to William Russell, Butcher, for beef and pork, 214; £150 to William Chambers for cloth and other necessities, 215; £150 to Nicholas Leat for further necessities, 215; £150 to Mr. Staper to disburse for wages as called for, 215; £60 to Joseph Page, Baker, for biskett, 215; 100 to Thomas Yerworth for necessary provisions, 215; £100 to William Chambers for necessary provisions, 217; £200 to Richard Staper, for necessities and disbursements, 217; £50 to Captain Waymouth for his expenses attending the preparation of the voyage, 218; £30 to Robert Grynken for watches, compasses, running glasses, and instruments, 218; £20 to Mr. Leat for mariners' clothes, 218; £50 11s. 8d. to John Davies, Cooper, for casks, 218; £7 8s. to Adam Wood for deals, oars, &c., 218; £6 10s. to William Woodfield, Smith, for iron hoops, 219; £29 18s. to Thomas Robinson for cables and skeytes, 219; £92 10s. to Mr. Skelton, Chaudier, for butter, candles, powder, &c., 219; £11 6s. 8d. to Mr. Johnson for bay salt, 219; £143 to Thomas Barber for canvas for sails for the two flyboats for the North

Warrants per Mr. Cambell—continued.

West voyage, 220; £32 10s. to Robert Hewes, Sailmaker, for making sails, 221; £9 10s. to Arnold Mabancke for pullies, 221; £13 6s. 8d. to Thomas Tyler, Painter, for work done on the pinnaces, 221; £19 to Roger Frythe, Smith, for iron work for ships' stores, 221; £26 to Richard Hall, Blacksmith, for iron work, 221; £3 8s. to George Gryce, Carriage Maker, 221; £22 6s. to Xpofor Thompson, Smith, for iron work, 221; £12 to William Denham for pullies, 221; £120 3s. to Abraham Campion for beer, 221; £58 13s. to Nic. Symonson, Carpenter, for work on the "Discovery," 221; £13 to do. do. for timber and a boat, 221; £7 11s. to Mr. Skelton for powder for the pinnaces, 221; £4 15s. to Richard Wright for charges on procuring the Queen's letters, 222; £14 7s. 10d. to Xpofor and Thomas Nicholls for cordage, 222; £3 to Mr. Savage for a spare mast, 222; £40 15s. 8d. to Richard Stapers, due to him, as appears by his audited account, 222; 30s. 8d. to William Deyns, Ironmonger, for spits, &c., 222; £17 17s. to John Makesfield, Brasier, for pots of brass, copper kettles, &c., 222; £1 8s. to Joseph Page for biskett and biskett bags, 222; £42 to Alderman Watts for iron hoops, 222; £4 7s. to Tristram Eldrich for mariners' lodgins, &c., 222; £2 3s. to Peter Wright for lanterns, &c., 223; 26s. to William Thomas for lanterns, &c., 223; 37s. to William Smalwood for locks, staples, &c., 223; £52 to Joseph Patt, Shipwright, for work on the "Godspeed," 223; 28s. 8d. to Richard Stapers, amount disbursed by him to John Franklyn for carrying a letter to Captain Waymouth in the Downs, 223; £6 to Richard Staper, the amount disbursed to one Stace, a pilot hired to go with the captain to Newcastle, 223; £5 10s. to William Hedger of Wapping for a boat for the "Discovery," 223; £51 3s. 2d. to Nicholas Leat for money laid out in merchandise, 223; £129 9s. to John Fletcher for cordage, 224; £3 to William Kymber for wharfage, 224; 30s. to Faith May, wife of John May, master's mate on the "Susan," 224; 13s. 10d. to Xpofor Thomson for plates for the pinnaces, 224; £8 8s. to William Edward, Plumber, for lead, &c., 224; £42 to John Watts for iron hoops, &c., 224; 46s. 8d. to Mr. Rumney for boat hire, &c., 224.

Warrants per Mr. Chamberlaine: £6 13s. 4d. to Tristram Eldred, purser, for his pains taken on the Company's affairs, 226; £6 to John Bowen for six quarters' rent of Founders Hall for the Company's meetings, 227; to pay mariners hired at Dartmouth to bring the pinnaces to London, 231; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces, 234; £5 to John Drew, Master of the "Godspeed," for wages in the late North West voyage, 234; 30s. to John Lane for wages in the late North West voyage, 234; £3 to Thomas Boarne for wages in the late North West Voyage, 234; £2 6s. 8d. to Thomas Branskorn for wages in the late North West voyage, 234; £6 13s. 4d. to Thomas Yerworth, Purser, for wages and expenses, 235; £23 6s. 8d. to Thomas Stevens, Accountant, for three quarters' salary, 235; £4 to the porters for landing and housing of stores from the North West ships, 238; 25s. 7d. to

Thomas Evesed for disbursements, 238; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces two months, 240; £6 to Edward Pullyson, Purser, in full of his account and for wages, 240; 20s. to the wife of Thomas Bowrne, steward of the "Godspeed," in full of all demands, 240; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces two months, 241; 24s. to Thomas Smith for keeping the pinnaces two months, 242.

Warrants per Mr. Chambers: 34s. 3d. to Captain Myddleton as by a bill of particulars, 142. Warrants per Mr. Holliday, Treasurer: £100 to the purser of the "Scourge," 45; £700 to the Earl of Cumberland on account of the "Mare Scurge," 45; £200 to Sergeant Hill for a bill of exchange on Plymouth, 55; £30 to Philip Grove on account of his wages, 56; £120 to Francis Evington on a bill of exchange from the West Country, 56; £50 to Nicholas Holway on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 58; £1,000 to Robert Stephens on a bill of exchange from John Ellacott of Exeter, 58; £44 to Peter Sampson on a bill of exchange from John Sandy of Exeter, 58; £200 to George Speake on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 66; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for the provision of royals of plate, 68; £400 to Sir Hugh Portman on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 68; £200 to Ellys Cryse on bill of exchange from Plymouth, 68; £70 to Peter Grove in full of his agreement, 71; £50 to William Harvy on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 73; £100 to James Prockter on bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 73; £100 to Edward Stephens for timber for the "Malice Scurge," 74; £200 to Mr. Burrell for the preparation of the shipping, 74; £50 to Richard Stratford on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 83; £500 to John Ellecott on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 83; £100 to Edward Highlord, purser, for the preparation of the "Scourge," 84; £40 to Richard Walton on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 84; £60 to Richard Rudd on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 84; £50 to Nicholas Ranton on a bill of exchange from Exeter, 84; £40 to Richard Gregory on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 84; £70 to William Mallett on a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 85; £200 to William Garway for the preparation of the "Assention," 85; £100 to William Burrell for timber and necessities for the ships, 86; £50 to Edward Stephens, Carpenter, for repairs to the "Scourge," 87; £200 to John Portman, to be paid to Robert Pope in the West Country, 87; £100 to the purser of the "Hector" on account of repairs, 88; £4 in recompence to a poor man for bulging his crane with the "Scourge's" anchor, 88; £100 to John Colles, to be repaid to Robert Pope in the West Country, 88; £100 to Captain Lancaster, on account for his entertainment in the voyage, 89; £172 7s. 9d. for meal bought of Mr. Gawldsmith, 90; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for Royals; £100 to Mr. Garway for the provision of the "Assention," 91; £100 to Mr. Chambers for the provision of caske, 92; £80 to Mr. Burrell for timber and other necessities, 93; £500 to Mr. Allabaster for royals, 95; £50 to Edward Stephens, Carpenter, on account of repairs of the "Scourge," 95; £32 to Raphe Salter, Surgeon, for his medicine chest, 95; £28 14s. to William and George Cater for

Warrants per Mr. Holliday, *continued*.
 roan cloths, 97; £36 os. 4d. to Roger Han-
 kin, Master of the "Assention," for ballast
 and charges on two hoyes to go to the ships,
 97; £100 to the purser of the "Assention"
 for repairs and preparations, 99; £600 to
 Robert Stevens and Roger Howe on a bill of
 exchange from John Ellicott, 102; £241 to
 Francis West on a bill of exchange from John
 Sandy, 102; £100 to Richard Hart for
 smithery for the "Assention," 104; £100 to
 William Garway for the "Assention," 105;
 £150 to William Candish on account of lead,
 105; £25 to Laurence Waldo on a bill of
 exchange from Exeter, 106; £50 to William
 Starky, a factor, for his entertainment and
 preparation, 106; £100 and £50 to Richard
 Wright for gratuities and charges for the
 patent, &c., 107; £100 to William Dyckes,
 purser of the "Red Dragon," on account of
 necessities, 108; £100 to Robert Stephens
 on a bill of exchange from John Ellicott, 108;
 £100 to Robert Stephens on a bill of exchange
 from John Ellicott, 109; £194 5s. 6d. to
 William Garway for the repairs to the "As-
 sention," 114; £150 to William Dixy, purser
 of the "Red Dragon," for repairs, 114; £500
 to Sir Hugh Portman on bill of exchange
 from Robert Pope, 115; £100 to William
 Burrell for boats and other necessities, 115;
 £25 10s. to Anthony Moseley for vinegar,
 115; £20 to Humphrey Phipps for wine-vine-
 gar, 115; £14 12s. to John Combe for wine-
 vinegar, 116; £69 8s. 2d. to Christopher
 Wasse for a silver fountain and case, 116;
 £26 13s. 4d. to Thomas Pulleyn, preacher,
 for his provision to sea, 116; £250 to William
 Dixon, purser of the "Red Dragon," 117;
 £6 13s. 4d. to Thomas Smonds, 117; £250
 to Richard Wyseman for the purser of the
 "Hector," 117; £150 to William Leake,
 purser of the "Assention," for men's wages,
 117; £250 to John Havard for men's wages
 on the "Susan," 118; £19 6s. 3d. to George
 Davies for chests for cloth, 118; £100 to
 Widowe Bennett for iron, 119; £20 to Perci-
 val Stradling, factor, for his preparation,
 119; £500 to Sergeant Helle for exchange
 at Exeter, 119; £50 to Thomas Salterne,
 factor, for his entertainment, 120; £20 to
 Phillip Winchcomb, factor, for his prepara-
 tion for sea, 121; £100 to George Parsons,
 purser of the "Hector," for provisions, 121;
 £38 to Patrick Johnson for salt, 121; £326
 13s. 4d. to Symon Furner for powder, 121;
 £20 to Thomas Tudd, factor, to make his
 provision, 122; £100 to John Havard, factor,
 for his entertainment, 123; £60 to Thomas
 Shere of Exeter for so much paid to John
 Sandy, 125; £100 to William Brunde, factor,
 for his entertainment, 125; £100 to Mr. Gar-
 way, purser of the "Assention," for neces-
 saries, 126; £90 10s. to Mr. Robert Bell for
 paper, 126; £88 16s. 3d. to George Smithyes
 for plate, 127; £100 to William Brodebent,
 Master of the "Dragon," an advance on
 mortgage, 128; £200 to the assignee of
 Thomas Billett on a bill of exchange from
 Robert Pope, 129; £68 18s. to Thomas Lieth
 for pewter, 129; £43 16s. 6d. to Robert
 Warner for glasses, 129; £40 to Derick Lyp-
 son for steel, 138; £11 to Phillip Grove for
 travelling expenses, 138; £30 to Nathaniel
 Jamryn, factor, as per agreement, 139; £100

to Mr. Wyseman for the purser of the
 "Hector," for men's wages, 139; £38 7s. 7d.
 to William Dove, Cooper, for work done,
 139; £13 7s. 8d. to William Segar, Herald,
 for writing the Queen's letters to the Kings
 of the East Indies, 139; £100 to Captain
 Mydleton for his entertainment in the voy-
 age, 140; £100 to William Garway on ac-
 count for the provision of the "Assention,"
 140; £8 3s. 7d. to Captain Mydleton for dis-
 bursements, 140; £400 to William Harvey on
 a bill of exchange from Robert Pope, 141;
 £2 13s. to Mr. Pope, Sergeant of the Admi-
 ralty, on a bill of charges for the burial of
 those slain in the "Hector," 141; £50 to
 Henry Mydleton, factor, for his entertain-
 ment in the voyage, 141; £371 15s. to Simon
 Furner for powder, brimstone, and saltpetre,
 142; £61 5s. 9d. to Simon Yomans for butter
 and cheese, 142; £86 to William Uffington
 for wax candles, 142; £100 to Mr. Wyseman
 for the purser of the "Hector" for charges,
 142; £49 to William Candish for lead, 143;
 £30 to James Emerson for aquavite, 143;
 £11 10s. to Mr. Hacklett for advice and
 maps, 143; £100 to William Dixon, purser
 of the "Red Dragon," for the clearing of the
 ship, 144; £50 to the purser of the "Hec-
 tor" for the clearing of the ship, 144; 20
 take 4, 5, or £600 to Gravesend for the pay-
 ment of harbor-wages and other expenses in
 clearing the ships, 146; £61 to Henry Ry-
 velles, Cooper, for caske, 147; £57 15s. to
 John Hardway, Cooper, for caske, 147; £40
 12s. to Leonard Onyslowe, Cooper, for
 caske, 148; £36 10s. to George Chapman,
 Cooper, for caske, 148; £20 to Thomas Duck
 for ancients and streamers for the "Dragon,"
 149; £80 to Joseph Page, Baker, for bread,
 149; £7 10s. to John Pywell for head
 pieces and morrens, 149; £100 to Christopher
 Thomson, Smith, for iron, 149; £30 10s. to
 Richard Hall, Smith, for two anchors for
 the "Hector," 150; £100 to William Leake,
 purser of the "Assention," for wages and
 clearing expenses, 154; £100 to George Par-
 sons, purser of the "Hector," for wages and
 clearing expenses, 154; £100 to Joseph Sal-
 banck, purser of the "Susan," for wages and
 clearing expenses, 154; £180 to William
 Dixon, purser of the "Red Dragon," for
 wages and clearing expenses, 154; £15 7s. to
 Anthony Duffeilde for beer, 154; £300 to
 Robert Golding for the ship "Guift," 154; £24
 19s. to James Bover and Richard Vale for
 spectacles and boxes, 155; £200 to Abraham
 Campion, part of his account for beer, 155;
 £100 to Lewys Tyght, Blacksmith, for iron
 work for the "Red Dragon," 157; £50 to
 Joseph Page, Baker, for biskett, 157; £30 to
 Francis Caudell, Painter, for painting the
 "Red Dragon," 157; £161 13s. 2d. to Rich-
 ard Hart, Smith, for nails and iron work for
 the "Assention," 157; £18 2s. to Edmond
 Saunderson for Turner's work for the "Red
 Dragon," 157; £100 to William Burrell for
 money owing, 157; £16 os. 10d. to William
 Bacon for masts and stores, 157; £30 12s. 4d.
 to James Waters, Ironmonger, for gunners'
 stores for the "Susan," 157; £34 16s. 8d. to
 William Kymber, Harfenger, for light-
 erage and portage, 158; £14 13s. 4d. to various
 porters for portage and lading of the ships,
 158; £11 6s. 8d. to Robert Wood, Har-
 fenger, for wharfage and light-erage, 158; £42

Warrants per Mr. Holliday, *continued*.
 8s. 11d. to Mr. Rumney for disbursements,
 158; £12 8s. 6d. to Thomas Hewys, Cloth-
 worker, for work done, 159; £30 to Arnold
 Maback, Pullymaker, for work done, 161;
 £34 4s. 2d. to Christopher Thomson, Smith,
 for work done, 163; £16 1s. 8d. to John Hed-
 land for carriages for the ships, 163; £100 to
 Lewis Tate, Smith, for iron-work, 163; £100
 to Thomas Barbor for canvas, 163; £111 to
 John Maxfield, Brasier, for copper vessels,
 164; £42 15s. to Robert Heighoo for canvas,
 164; £22 4s. to Francis Covell, Chaundler,
 for provisions, 164; £45 10s. 11d. to Joseph
 Page, Baker, for biskett, 167; £200 to
 Thomas Barber for canvas, 167; £6 to Wil-
 liam Hedger for building a pinnace for the
 "Hector," 167; £49 to Robert Huse, Sail-
 maker, for sails, 167; £40 to John Bowden,
 Sailmaker, for sails, 168; £22 5s. 4d. to
 Adam Wood, Carpenter, in full of his ac-
 count, 168; £86 15s. 4d. to Robert Bradbury,
 Sailmaker, for sails for the "Dragon" and
 "Hector," 168; £42 15s. to Robert Highhoe
 for canvas for the "Assention," 168; £27 to
 James Waters, Ironmonger, for iron-work,
 168; £13 to Hildebrand Sprusen, Sailmaker,
 in full of his bill, 168; £17 12s. 6d. to Peter
 Pett, Shipwright, for work and charges,
 169; £14 to Mr. Crosse for a pipe of Malaga
 wine, 169; 20 merkes to the King of Herald's
 for assigning the Company's arms, 171; £100
 to Robert Savage for wastes and deales,
 171; £29 12s. 4d. to Justice Mullett, Smith,
 for iron work for the "Dragon," 172; £300
 to Thomas Barber on account of canvas, 172;
 £90 to Elizabeth Bennett for nails, &c., 172;
 £3 15s. to Peter Hiller for caske for the
 "Hector," 172; £48 to Francis Caudell,
 Painter, for work done on the "Dragon,"
 172; £10 to William Allom, Lighterman,
 for light-erage of goods, 173; £227 to Lewis
 Tate, Blacksmith, for iron work for the
 "Red Dragon," 173; £4 to Agnes Haselton
 to relieve her husband, part in the "Hector,"
 173; £29 10s. to Charles Anthony for stamps
 made for the East India monies, 174; £13
 3s. 2d. to Robert Bell for disbursements for
 wharfage and cutting of lead, 203; £4 7s. 5d.
 to Alderman Bannyngh, Treasurer, for so
 much disbursed by him beyond his receipts,
 203; £109 16s. 8d. to Benjamin Deycro,
 agent of the Muskovia Company for cordage,
 204.
 Warrants per Thomas Stephens: £2 16s. to the
 wife of John May, master's mate in the
 "Susan," for a month's wages, 248; £6 for
 pilotage of the "Assention" into the river, 248.
 Warwick, *see* Heale.
 Washer, Richard, assembly, 60; bill of adven-
 ture sealed, £240, p. 252.
 Wasse, Christopher, warrant £69 8s. 2d. for
 silver plate, 116.
 Wasse, Thomas, desires to be employed as a
 factor, 56.
 Wastall, William, adventurer, assembly 59;
 Wastell, William, will bring in his money in dollars,
 63; committee, 246; bill of adventure sealed,
 £240, p. 260.
 Watches, 218.
 Water caske, 150 tonnes of caske required,
 whereof 40 tonnes of hogsheads, 30, 36;
 committee to provide 150 tonnes, 76; com-
 mittee to provide for the North West Voy-
 age, 209.

Waters, James, Ironmonger, warrant £30 12s.
 4d. for gunner's stores, 157; do. £27 for iron
 work, 168.
 Wattes, John, Alderman, assemblies, 68, 69,
 71, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 85, 87, 89, 91, 96, 99,
 100, 102, 104, 106, 109, 112, 115, 122, 124, 128,
 138, 140, 143, 144, 148, 151, 155, 159, 164, 167,
 168, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 180, 181,
 182, 186, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 192, 193, 194,
 203, 204, 205, 206, 208, 214, 215, 216, 217, 219,
 224, 225, 244, 248; committees, 57, 67, 69, 70,
 71, 72, 73, 77, 90, 99, 115, 147, 155, 183, 186,
 191, 194, 209; warrant £36 10s. 10d. for
 shirts of mail, 123; to confer as to the da-
 mage done to a ship by the anchor of the
 "Scourge," 125; elected governor, 166, 179;
 the oath of office, 179; to examine the
 charters as to authority for compelling con-
 tributions for a second voyage, 183; confere-
 nce with Lord Admiral and Mr. Secretary
 (Herbert) as to the delay in the second
 voyage, 189; advice from Middleborough of
 the return of two Dutch ships from the East
 Indies, 194; an Englishman returned from
 the East Indies to be conferred with as to the
 state of trade, &c., 194; signatures to treas-
 urer's warrant, 206, 210; warrant £42 for iron
 hoops, 222; do. £22, p. 224; general com-
 mittee and sworn, 225; requested to give his
 bond with Mr. Bannyngh for £1,000 as secu-
 rity for money to be taken up at interest for
 the payment of wages of mariners returned in
 the "Assention," 249; bill of adventure
 sealed, £600, p. 256; do. £240, p. 261.
 Waymoth, Captain George, *see* also North
 Waymoth, West Passage; assemblies,
 Waymoth, 183, 204, 208; letter from him
 proposing the Company should undertake a
 voyage for the discovery of a North West
 passage to the East Indies, 182; conference
 and resolutions that the voyage be made,
 183-4; the terms agreed on with Waymoth,
 184; report of the committee, 185; warrant
 £30 for instruments, 204; do. £30, p. 204;
 do. £20, p. 204; £60 taken up at Exeter for
 the hiring of mariners, 209; warrant £100 for
 men's wages, 211; formal agreement with
 Waymoth containing his commission and
 instructions, 211-14; *see* North West Pas-
 sage; John Cartwright, Preacher, engaged to
 go in the voyage, 216; the articles of
 agreement read, 217; warrant £50 for ex-
 penses prior to sailing, 218; return to Dart-
 mouth; his journal read; ordered to bring
 ships round to London, 227; delay in coming
 to London, 229; arrival in London, 229; Mr.
 Cartwright accused of being the main per-
 suader for the return of the expedition, 232;
 proceedings before the Privy Council as to
 his return; his hope of discoveries in a second
 voyage, and a second and final voyage re-
 solved on; re-appointed chief in command,
 confident of success in finding a passage, 233;
 proposed conference as to a second voyage,
 236-7; his demands for charges and expenses
 in the voyage referred to arbitration, 240; *see*
 his Agreement, 211-14.
 Webbe, Thomas, admitted as an extra factor,
 102.
 Welbye, Richard, adventurer with Giles Don-
 comb, £200, p. 4.
 Wellington, Peter, being the assign of Peter
 Helms, deceased, he desires the transfer of
 his stock and the freedom of the Company, 226;
 stock transferred but the freedom denied, 227.



CHISWICK PRESS:—C. WHITTINGHAM, AND CO. TOOKS COURT,
CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, 1885.

*West, Francis, warrant £241 on bill of exchange, 102.
 West Country; Mr. Howe requested to travel there to make provision for dollars and victuals for the ships, 15; he agrees to go with Captain Davies, 21; a commission to be prepared, 28; committee appointed to purchase, 29; letter from the Lord Treasurer to Her Majesty's receivers of Devon and Cornwall, authorizing credit to be given to the agents of the Company, 38; Captain Baker's commission for the purchase of victuals, 38, 40, 48-50; the quantities of provisions to be purchased, 41; money and bills of exchange, 45, 47, *see Warrants*, commissions for the purchase of provisions, 48-54; letters of advice respecting the providing of victuals, money, &c., 64; provisions to be bought to carry the ships to the West Country, 67; committee to solicit the Lord Treasurer's warrant to transport provisions, 78; the warrant sent, 79; poll davies to be bought and made up into bags, 86; order for no more biscuit or meal to be bought, 88; instructions for shipping the Spanish money, 119; committee to see the discharge of the ships, 128, 140; Mr. Howe's and Mr. Combe's commission, 147; Mr. Howe and Mr. Combe to bring in their accounts, 172-3; letters sent down for the purser and officers of the "Assention," 243.
 Westray, { Thomas, adventurer with others, £240, p. 3; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 254.
 Westray, John, made free though not named in the patent, 177; bill of adventure sealed, £260, p. 256.
 Wethrall, Larence, adventurer with Thomas Wheeler, £200, p. 2.
 Wharfage, 203, 224.
 Wharfingers, *see William Kymer, Robert Wood*.
 Wharfs, Gully Key, 158; Wiggins Key, 203; Wool Key, 158.
 Wheat, estimate of quantity and price, 35; revised estimate, 46, 54-5; quantity to be bought in the West Country, 41, 52.
 Wheeler, Ambrose, committees, 246; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 257.
 Wheeler, Thomas, adventurer with Larence Wethrall, £200, p. 2; assembly, 4.
 White, Leonarde, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 5, 59; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 White, Thomas: assembly, 59; committee, 245; to keep a note of the weight of the goods from the "Assention" received at the Exchange vaults, 248; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
 Whitehall, 112, 164.
 Whitmore, George, adventurer with Henry Poalstedd, £200, p. 4; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
 Whyte, *see White*.
 Wiggins Key, *Wharf*, 203.
 Wilford, nominated factor, 77; elected factor of the third sort, 83; to sail in the "Susan," 101; warrant £30 for salary, 103; bill of adventure sealed, £50, p. 150.
 Willoughby, Lord, warrant to buy the Spanish meal taken prize by his ship, 86.
 Wilson, Francis, offers as a purser, 27.
 Winchcomb, { Phillip, nominated factor, 77;
 Winchcombe, { elected factor of the fourth sort, 83; to sail in the "Assention," 101;

warrant £20 for his preparation, 121; bill of adventure sealed, £20, p. 149.
 Wine, an estimate to be made, 26; to be in good casks iron bound, 30; estimate of quantity and price, 34; quantity and price in the West Country to be ascertained, 49; wine out of a prize ship to be purchased at Plymouth and price, 50; committee to provide 66 tuns, 75; warrant £100 for Canary, 95; do. £231 10s., £378, and £160, p. 103; do. £210, p. 104; do. £14 10s. for a pipe of Malaga wine given to the Lord Admiral in lieu of the deodand claimed for the "Hector," 169; do. £18 for a tun of claret for the like purpose, 169.
 Wiseman, Richard, *Goldsmith*, adventurer, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 9, 14, 20, 22, 24, 26, 28, 30, 31, 39, 44, 46, 47, 56, 57, 58, 67, 68, 69, 73, 74, 76, 78, 79, 80, 82, 83, 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 96, 98, 99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 106, 109, 112, 113, 124, 125, 126, 138, 140, 142, 144, 155, 156, 158, 160, 162, 163, 164, 167, 168, 170, 171, 172, 174, 175, 176, 177, 180, 182, 183, 184, 185, 192, 203, 214, 216, 217, 218, 224, 225, 227, 231, 232, 241, 242, 244; committees, 6, 8, 9, 12, 27, 68, 75, 76, 80, 91, 99, 107, 114, 115, 117, 124, 155, 156, 180, 186, 203, 209, 214; views ships, 13; surveyor for the "Hector," 14; warrant £100 for provisioning the "Hector," 25; signatures to the West Country commissions, 52, 54, 55; general committee, 63; warrant £100 for the use of the "Hector," 65; compounds with William Tavernor, mariner, 68; order to use a mast for the "Hector," 71; warrant £100 for the preparation of the "Hector," 79; do. £100, p. 96; do. £200, p. 104; do. £100, p. 111; do. £250, p. 117; do. £100, p. 139; do. £100, p. 142; to pay dock charges, 80; to clear accounts with Mr. Burrell, 127; appointed auditor, 166; general committee and sworn, 179; do. 225; allows the chests of merchandise returned from the North West voyage to be stored and viewed at his house, 231; bill of adventure sealed, £600, p. 255.
 Wollastone, William, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 252.
 Wollstenham, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 255.
 Wood, committee to provide for the North West voyage, 209; warrant for wood, 211.
 Wood, Adam, warrant £50 for masts and timber, 164; do. £42 5s. 4d., p. 168; do. £7 8s. for deals, &c., 218.
 Wood, Robert, Wharfinger, warrant £11 6s. 8d. for wharfage, 158.
 Woodfield, William, *Smith*, warrant £6 10s. for iron hoops, 219.
 Woodward, John, *Ironmonger*, adventurer, £200, p. 2.
 Wool Key, *Wharf*, 158.
 Woolwich, committee to inspect ships lying there, 13; the use of the docks requested, 13; the "Mare Scourge" in dock there, 27; a committee to lie at Woolwich to superintend the preparation of the "Mare Scourge," 39; Justice Blullett, a smith, to be employed, 40; timber borrowed from Her Majesty's storehouse, 71.
 Worsenham, Mr., *The Searcher*, warrant £2 for the clearing of the ships, 156.
 Wragge, John, bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.

Wragge, Richard, adventurer £200, p. 2; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 261.
 Wray, John, nominated factor, 77.
 Wright, Peter, warrant 43s. for lanterns, &c., 223.
 Wright, { Richard, *Secretary of the Company*:
 Wright, { assemblies, 228, 249; committees, 31, 33, 65, 75, 87, 91, 106, 115, 124, 141, 152; elected secretary, 38; ordered to request the Queen's Attorney to finish the patent, 88; warrant £100 and £50 for the expenses of the patent, &c., 107; do. £39 16s. 6d. for disbursements, 173; order to make out bills of adventure for every adventurer, 175; sixpence to be paid for every bill of adventure, 175; warrant 20 marks for his services, 203; to make out new bills of adventure, embodying all supplies, &c., in one lump sum, 220; warrant £4 15s. for charges in procuring the Queen's letters, 222; re-elected secretary, 226.
 Wryte, Hugh, nominated factor, 77.
 Wich, { *see Wyche*.
 Wiche, {
 Witche, {
 Wyche, James, adventurer with Richard Wyche, £200, p. 2.
 Wyche, { Richard, adventurer with James Wyche, { Wyche, £200, p. 2; assemblies, 4, 7, 9, 10, 14, 20, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31, 33, 37, 39, 46, 56, 57, 64, 67, 69, 71, 74, 76, 78, 80, 82, 83, 85, 86, 88, 89, 95, 98, 99, 100, 104, 108, 109, 112, 113, 116, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 128, 129, 139, 140, 143, 144, 148, 150, 151, 152, 154, 155, 160, 168, 170, 175, 181, 192, 193, 197, 204, 205, 225, 228, 232, 235, 236.

238, 240, 241, 244, 247; committees, 6, 8, 12, 31, 33, 40, 65, 75, 120, 124, 128, 147, 156, 229, 230, 240, 248; views ships, 13; feeoffee in trust for ships bought, 32; surveyor of the "Malice Scurge," 33; money in the West Country, 45; signature to West Country commissions, 52; general committee, 63; to buy oatmeal, 75; do. mustard seed, 76; order to provide ship's stores for the "Red Dragon," 117; expenses at Gravesend, 158; general committee, 179; do. and sworn, 225; bill of adventure sealed, £240, p. 259.
 Wymers, Humfrey, adventurer with Richard Edmonds, £200, p. 3.
 Wynchcomb, *see Winchcomb*.
 Wyndham, John, warrant £40 on bill of exchange, 79.
 Yerworth, Thomas, *purser of the "Discovery"*, appointed purser of one of the ships for the North West Voyage, 205; salary contingent on the discovery of the passage, 205; to give a bond of £100 for his good behaviour, 205; warrant £80 for carpenters' wages, 206; do. £30 for mariners' wages, &c., 208; do. £100 for anchors and stores for the "Discovery," 210; do. £100 for coals, &c., 210; his account, £210, to be audited, 214; warrant £100 for provisions, 215; dislike taken to him, but his employment continued, 219; warrant £6 13s. 4d. for wages, 235.
 Yomans, Simon, *Chandler*, warrant £61 5s. 9d. for butter and cheese, 142.
 Yonson, Richard, *Goldsmith*, adventurer £200, and will pay in Spanish money, 31.



X:5.56^cJ
 M86

